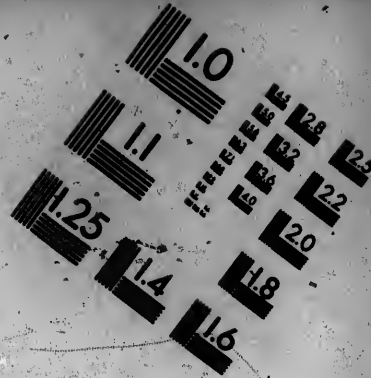
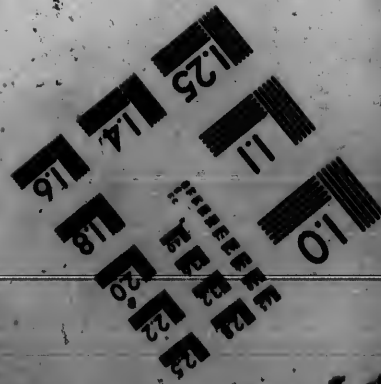
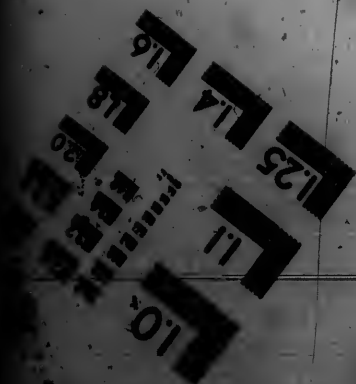
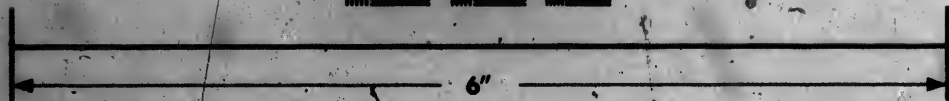
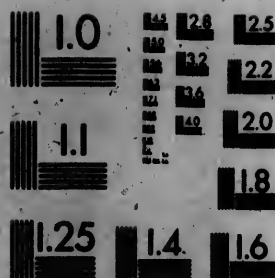




**IMAGE EVALUATION
TEST TARGET (MT-3)**



**Photographic
Sciences
Corporation**

23 WEST MAIN STREET
WEBSTER, N.Y. 14560
(716) 873-4500

**CIHM/ICMH
Microfiche
Series.**

**CIHM/ICMH
Collection de
microfiches.**



Canadian Institute for Historical Microreproductions / Institut canadien de microreproductions historiques

© 1987

Technical and Bibliographic Notes/Notes techniques et bibliographiques

The Institute has attempted to obtain the best original copy available for filming. Features of this copy which may be bibliographically unique, which may alter any of the images in the reproduction, or which may significantly change the usual method of filming, are checked below.

L'Institut a microfilmé le meilleur exemplaire qu'il lui a été possible de se procurer. Les détails de cet exemplaire qui sont peut-être uniques du point de vue bibliographique, qui peuvent modifier une image reproduite, ou qui peuvent exiger une modification dans la méthode normale de filmage sont indiqués ci-dessous.

- ☐ Coloured covers/
Couverture de couleur
- ☐ Covers damaged/
Couverture endommagée
- ☐ Covers restored and/or laminated/
Couverture restaurée et/ou pelliculée
- ☐ Cover title missing/
Le titre de couverture manque
- ☐ Coloured maps/
Cartes géographiques en couleur
- ☒ Coloured ink (i.e. other than blue or black)/
Encre de couleur (i.e. autre que bleue ou noire)
- ☐ Coloured plates and/or illustrations/
Planches et/ou illustrations en couleur
- ☐ Bound with other material/
Relié avec d'autres documents
- ☐ Tight binding may cause shadows or distortion along interior margin/
Le reliure serrée peut causer de l'ombre ou de la distorsion le long de la marge intérieure
- ☒ Blank leaves added during restoration may appear within the text. Whenever possible, these have been omitted from filming/
Il se peut que certaines pages blanches ajoutées lors d'une restauration apparaissent dans le texte, mais, lorsque cela était possible, ces pages n'ont pas été filmées.
- ☒ Additional comments:
Commentaires supplémentaires:

- ☐ Coloured pages/
Pages de couleur
- ☐ Pages damaged/
Pages endommagées
- ☐ Pages restored and/or laminated/
Pages restaurées et/ou pelliculées
- ☒ Pages discoloured, stained or foxed/
Pages décolorées, tachetées ou piquées
- ☐ Pages detached/
Pages détachées
- ☒ Showthrough/
Transparence
- ☐ Quality of print varies/
Qualité inégale de l'impression
- ☐ Includes supplementary material/
Comprend du matériel supplémentaire
- ☐ Only edition available/
Seule édition disponible
- ☐ Pages wholly or partially obscured by errata slips, tissues, etc., have been refilmed to ensure the best possible image/
Les pages totalement ou partiellement obscurcies par un feuillet d'errata, une pelure, etc., ont été filmées à nouveau de façon à obtenir la meilleure image possible.

PAGINATION AS FOLLOWS: 1-154, [2], 155-160, 161-162, 161-162, 163-164, 163-166, 165-168, 167-168, [2], 169-174, 313-[314], [2], [315]-318, 317-320, 319-580, [1] P.

This item is filmed at the reduction ratio checked below/
Ce document est filmé au taux de réduction indiqué ci-dessous.

10X	14X	16X	22X	26X	30X
☐	☐	☐	☐	☐	☒
12X	18X	20X	24X	28X	32X

The copy filmed here has been reproduced thanks to the generosity of:

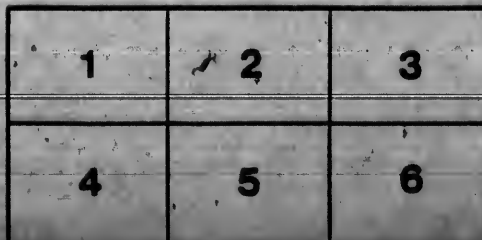
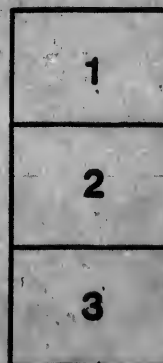
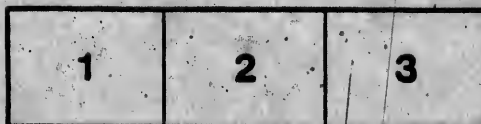
Archives of Ontario
Toronto

The images appearing here are the best quality possible considering the condition and legibility of the original copy and in keeping with the filming contract specifications.

Original copies in printed paper covers are filmed beginning with the front cover and ending on the last page with a printed or illustrated impression, or the back cover when appropriate. All other original copies are filmed beginning on the first page with a printed or illustrated impression, and ending on the last page with a printed or illustrated impression.

The last recorded frame on each microfiche shall contain the symbol $\rightarrow$ (meaning "CONTINUED"), or the symbol ∇ (meaning "END"), whichever applies.

Maps, plates, charts, etc., may be filmed at different reduction ratios. Those too large to be entirely included in one exposure are filmed beginning in the upper left hand corner, left to right and top to bottom, as many frames as required. The following diagrams illustrate the method:



L'exemplaire filmé fut reproduit grâce à la générosité de:

Archives of Ontario
Toronto

Les images suivantes ont été reproduites avec le plus grand soin, compte tenu de la condition et de la netteté de l'exemplaire filmé, et en conformité avec les conditions du contrat de filmage.

Les exemplaires originaux dont la couverture en papier est imprimée sont filmés en commençant par le premier plat et en terminant soit par la dernière page qui comporte une empreinte d'impression ou d'illustration, soit par le second plat, selon le cas. Tous les autres exemplaires originaux sont filmés en commençant par la première page qui comporte une empreinte d'impression ou d'illustration et en terminant par la dernière page qui comporte une telle empreinte.

Un des symboles suivants apparaîtra sur la dernière image de chaque microfiche, selon le cas: le symbole $\rightarrow$ signifie "A SUIVRE", le symbole ∇ signifie "FIN".

Les cartes, planches, tableaux, etc., peuvent être filmés à des taux de réduction différents. Lorsque le document est trop grand pour être reproduit en un seul cliché, il est filmé à partir de l'angle supérieur gauche, de gauche à droite, et de haut en bas, en prenant le nombre d'images nécessaire. Les diagrammes suivants illustrent la méthode.



James J. Bell



THE ORIGINAL LISTS.



The Original Lists

OF

PERSONS OF QUALITY;

EMIGRANTS; RELIGIOUS EXILES; POLITICAL REBELS;
SERVING MEN SOLD FOR A TERM OF YEARS; APPRENTICES;
CHILDREN STOLEN; MAIDENS PRESSED; AND OTHERS

WHO WENT FROM GREAT BRITAIN TO THE
AMERICAN PLANTATIONS

1600-1700.

WITH THEIR AGES, THE
LOCALITIES WHERE THEY FORMERLY LIVED IN THE MOTHER COUNTRY,
THE NAMES OF THE SHIPS IN WHICH THEY EMBARKED,
AND OTHER INTERESTING PARTICULARS.

*FROM MSS. PRESERVED IN THE STATE PAPER DEPARTMENT OF HER
MAJESTY'S PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE, ENGLAND.*

EDITED BY

JOHN CAMDEN HOTTEN.

London:

CHATTO AND WINDUS, PUBLISHERS.

1874.

325 242
HOT

3193

To the Members of the
GENEALOGICAL AND HISTORICAL SOCIETIES

OF THE

UNITED STATES OF AMERICA,

THIS COLLECTION OF THE NAMES OF THE EMIGRANT
ANCESTORS OF MANY THOUSANDS OF AMERICAN FAMILIES,

IS RESPECTFULLY DEDICATED

BY THE EDITOR,

JOHN CAMDEN HOTTEN.

CONTENTS.

REGISTER OF THE NAMES OF ALL THE PASSENGERS FROM LONDON DURING ONE WHOLE YEAR, ENDING CHRISTMAS,

1635 ...	...	...	...	...	33, 145
In the Ship <i>Bonaventure</i> ...	J. Kicroffe, Master ...	...	...	...	35
" " " ...	J. Romby, Master ...	...	...	...	38
" " <i>Hopewell</i> ...	I. Wood, Master ...	...	...	...	39
" " <i>Christian</i> ...	J. White, Master ...	...	...	...	42
" " <i>Planter</i> ...	Trarice, Master ...	43, 45, 47, 48, 50, 53,	...	...	55, 56
" " <i>Peter Bonaventure</i> ...	I. Harman, Master ...	...	...	...	43, 47, 51
" " <i>Hopewell</i> ...	W. Bundocke, Master ...	...	...	...	44, 46, 49
" " <i>Elizabeth</i> ...	W. Stagg, Master ...	48, 53, 53, 56, 57, 60,	...	...	61, 68
" " <i>Rebecca</i> ...	Hodges, Master ...	...	...	...	50, 54
" " <i>Paul</i> ...	Acklin, Master ...	...	...	...	50
" " <i>Eliza & Ann</i> ...	R. Cowper [or Cooper], Master ...	...	...	...	61, 69, 72, 76, 77, 78
" " <i>Encrase</i> ...	R. Lea, Master ...	55, 57, 58, 60, 61, 64,	...	...	59, 60, 76
" " <i>Susan & Ellen</i> ...	E. Payne, Master ...	...	...	...	63, 142
" " <i>Falcon</i> ...	T. Irish, Master ...	...	...	...	67, 69
" " <i>Expectation</i> ...	C. Billinge, Master ...	...	...	...	70
" " <i>Ann & Elizabeth</i> ...	J. Brookhaven, Master ...	...	...	...	73, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91,
" " <i>Abigail</i> ...	R. Hackwell, Master ...	92, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100	...	...	73
" " <i>Alexander</i> ...	Burche & G. Grimes, Masters ...	...	...	...	78
" " <i>Plain Joane</i> ...	R. Buckam, Master ...	...	...	...	80
" " <i>Matthew</i> ...	R. Goodladd, Master ...	...	...	...	82
" " <i>Speedwell</i> ...	J. Chappell, Master ...	...	...	...	83
" " <i>Thomas & John</i> ...	R. Lambard, Master ...	...	...	...	85
" " <i>Truelove</i> ...	R. Dennis, Master ...	...	...	...	88, 107
" " <i>James</i> ...	J. May, Master ...	...	...	...	89, 90
" " <i>Defence</i> ...	Pearce, Master ...	...	...	...	

		PAGE
In the Ship <i>Defence</i> ...	E. Bostocke, Master	89, 91, 98, 99, 100, 101, 105, 106
" " <i>Blessing</i> ...	J. Lester, Master	93, 108
" " <i>Philip</i> ...	R. Morgan, Master	94
" " <i>America</i> ...	W. Barker, Master	95
" " <i>Transfere</i> ...	E. Walker, Master	101
" " <i>Paul</i> ...	L. Betts, Master	103
" " <i>Pied Cow</i> ...	Ashley, Master	106, 110
" " <i>Love</i> ...	J. Young, Master	109
" " <i>Alice</i> ...	R. Orchard, Master	109
" " <i>Hopewell</i> ...	T. Babb, Master	110, 123, 130, 144
" " <i>Assurance</i> ...	I. Bromwell & I. Pewsie, Masters	110
" " <i>Primrose</i> ...	Douglass, Master	114
" " <i>Merchant's Hope</i> ...	H. Weston, Master	116
" " <i>Elizabeth</i> ...	C. Browne, Master	117
" " <i>Bachelor</i> ...	T. Webb, Master	118
" " <i>Globe</i> ...	J. Blackman, Master	119
" " <i>Safety</i> ...	J. Graunt, Master	121
" " <i>George</i> ...	J. Severne, Master	124
" " <i>Thomas</i> ...	H. Taverner, Master	126
" " <i>William & John</i> ...	R. Langrām, Master	127
" " <i>David</i> ...	J. Hogg, Master	129
" " <i>Truelove</i> ...	J. Gibbs, Master	131
" " <i>Dorset</i> ...	J. Flower, Master	132
" " <i>John</i> ...	J. Waymoth, Master	134
" " <i>Amity</i> ...	G. Downes, Master	134
" " <i>Constance</i> ...	C. Campion, Master	136
" " <i>Abraham</i> ...	J. Barker, Master	138
" " <i>Expedition</i> ...	P. Blackley, Master	139
" " <i>Friendship</i> ...	—, Master	145

PASSENGERS, BY THE COMMISSION AND SOLDIERS ACCORD-
ING TO THE STATUTE, CHRISTMAS, 1631, TO CHRISTMAS,

1632 ... 147-154

ENTRIES RELATING TO AMERICA, FROM THE PATENT

ROLLS ... 155-168

LISTS OF THE LIVING AND DEAD IN VIRGINIA, 16 FEBV.,

1623 ... 169-196

WALLOONS AND FRENCH EMIGRANTS TO VIRGINIA

... 197-199

MUSTERS OF THE INHABITANTS OF VIRGINIA

201-265

CONTENTS.

ix

	PAGE
PATENTS GRANTED TO SETTLERS IN VIRGINIA (CIRCA 1626)	266-274
RETURNS OF THOSE WHO EMBARKED FROM IPSWICH AND WEYMOUTH FOR NEW ENGLAND, 1634 TO 1637 ...	275-286
From Ipswich, in the Ship <i>Francis</i> ... J. Cuttinge, Master ...	277, 279
" " " <i>Elizabeth</i> ... W. Andrewes, Master ...	277, 280, 281
" Weymouth, in the Ship — [1635] ... , Master ...	283-286
REGISTER OF PERSONS ABOUT TO PASS INTO FOREIGN PARTS, FROM MARCH TO SEPT. 1677	287-298
From Ipswich, in the <i>John & Dorothy</i> ... W. Andrewes, Master ...	289
" Yarmouth, in the <i>Rose</i> ... W. Andrewes, Junr. Master ...	289
" Southampton, in the <i>Virgin</i> [1639] ... J. Weare & J. Delahay, Masters ...	296
" " " <i>Bevis</i> [1638] ... / ... R. Batten, Master ...	298
THE SUMMER ISLANDS, 1673 TO 1679	301-314
Names of the Governor and Council of the Assembly, Aug., 1673 ...	301
Account of the Lands belonging to the Summer Islands Company, taken out of Mr. Richard Norwood's Survey Book, made in 1662-3 ...	304
MONMOUTH REBELLION OF 1685 :—LISTS OF CONVICTED REBELS SENT TO THE BARBADOES AND OTHER PLANTATIONS IN AMERICA	315
Receipt for 100 Prisoners to be transported from TAUNTON, by John Rose, of London, Merchant	316
Invoice of 68 Men-servants shipped on Board the <i>Jamaica Merchant</i> , Capt. Chas. Gardner, for Account of John Rose & Compy., they being to be sold for 10 Years	317
Receipt for 100 Prisoners on Mr. Nephos Account, to be sent to Barbadoes. [Prisoners in DORCHESTER Gaol to be transported.]	317*
Prisoners in EXETER Gaol to be transported	319
Prisoners at WELLS to be transported	319
List of the Convicted Rebels on Board the <i>Betty</i> , of London, at the Port of WEYMOUTH	320
List of 72 Rebels Granted by his Majesty to Gerome Nephos, with the Names of their Masters in Barbadoes	322
Sir Wm. Booth's Receipt for 100 Prisoners, on Account of James Kendall [Prisoners in DORCHESTER Gaol to be transported.]	326

CONTENTS.

Certificate of the Disposal of Capt. Kendall's Rebels.—A List of 90 Rebels by the <i>Happy Return</i> , with the Names of their Masters to whom they were disposed ...	328
Sir Wm. Booth's List of Prisoners sent to Barbadoes, with the Names of the Towns in Somersetshire and Devonshire from whence they came ...	332
A List of 77 Convicted Rebels, imported from BRISTOL in the <i>John frigate</i> ...	336
Sir Wm. Booth's Receipt for 100 Prisoners—56 from the Bridewell at TAUNTON, 33 from BRIDGEWATER Prison at TAUNTON, and 11 from EXETER ...	341
The Sale of 67 Rebels, delivered by Capt. Charles Gardner, of the <i>Jamaica Merchant</i> ...	342
TICKETS GRANTED TO EMIGRANTS FROM BARBADOES TO NEW ENGLAND, CAROLINA, VIRGINIA, NEW YORK, ANTIGUA, JAMAICA, NEWFOUNDLAND, AND OTHER PLACES; 1678-9 ... 345-418	
BARBADOES:—PARISH REGISTERS—BIRTHS AND DEATHS — LISTS OF INHABITANTS — LANDED PROPRIETORS — SERVANTS, &c., 1678-9 ... 418	
Parish Registers of ST. MICHAEL'S—Baptisms ...	421
" " " " Burials ...	425
List of Inhabitants of ST. MICHAEL'S, with their Hired Servants, Apprentices, Bought Servants, and Negroes ...	438
List of the Jews of ST. MICHAEL'S ...	449-50
Alphabetical List of Landowners in ST. MICHAEL'S, with the Number of their Acres, Hired Servants, Bought Servants, and Negroes ...	451-459
Owners of Land in the Parish of ST. GEORGE, Number of Acres, White Servants, and Negroes [1679] ...	460-464
Parish Registers of ST. GEORGE—Baptisms [1678-9] ...	465-6
" " " " Burials ...	466-8
" " " ST. ANDREWS—Owners of Lands, Number of Acres, Servants, Negroes, Christenings, Burials ...	469-472
Parish Registers of CHRISTCHURCH—Landowners, Acres, Servants, Negroes ...	473-488
Parish Registers of CHRISTCHURCH—Baptisms [1678-9] ...	489-93
" " " " Burials [1678-9] ...	493-6
" " " ST. JAMES'—Baptisms ...	496-7
" " " " Burials ...	497-9
" " " " Landowners, Servants, Negroes [1678-9] ...	500-507
Parish Registers of ST. JOHN'S—Baptisms [1678-9] ...	507-8

CONTENTS.

xi

LIST OF SHIPS CONVEYING EMIGRANTS TO VIRGINIA BEFORE 1625-6, MENTIONED IN

PAGE

Abigail	George	Phoenix	101-265
Ambrose	Gift	Prosperous	
Ann	Great Hopewell	Return	
Blessing	God's Gift	Sampson	
Bona Nova	God Speed	Samuel	
Bonaventure	Hercules	Sarah	
Bonny Bessie	Hopewell	Seaflower	
Charity	Jacob	Sea Venture	
Charles	James	Southampton	
Concord	Jonathan	Star	
Delaware	John & Francis	Supply	
Deliverance	London Merchant	Susan	
Diana	Margaret	Swallow	
Discovery	Margaret & John	Swan	
Due Return	Marmaduke	Temperance	
Duty	Mary Ann Margaret	Tiger	
Edwin	Mary & James	Treasurer	
Elianor	Mary Margaret	Trial	
Elizabeth	Marygold	Truelove	
Falcon	Mary Providence	Unity	
Flying Hart	Neptune	Warwick	
Francis Bonaventure	Noah	William & John	
Furtherance	Patience	William & Thomas	



INTRODUCTION.

A LITTLE could even the most sanguine of the early emigrants to America have contemplated the subsequent effect which their action would work upon the world's history. Some of them, it is true, were men of position at home, with wealth and all its concomitant advantages at their disposal, but by far the greater number was composed of comparatively obscure men—men of little means, but possessed of hearts and consciences of too honest a nature to permit them quietly to submit to the intolerance which was forced upon them at home. But those whose names are recorded in the following pages, with many others of whom no such minute particulars have come down to us, were the seed-grains from which the mighty Republic has sprung—the rapid growth of which has no parallel in the world's history. Colonization was but imperfectly developed in those early days, and many attempted settlements proved abortive; but the first settlers in Virginia, and subsequently those in New England, carried with them the elements of success, resulting in permanent establishments.

Of the history of the Colonies, and the eventual establishment of Independence, I have nothing to say. My object is simply and briefly to point out some of the causes which contributed to the early emigration of English families to America; and then to estimate the practical value of the contents of the present volume as a means of assistance in making genealogical researches in the mother country.

One of the earliest acts of Charles the First,—an act which raised a storm of indignation throughout the country,—was the imposition of a

forced loan without the grant of Parliament. The manner in which this unconstitutional measure was treated by those called upon to contribute towards the assessment, is well illustrated by the events which took place in Lincolnshire; and a relation of the part taken by the leading men of that locality, some of whom were related to, or intimately associated with, the principal agents in the subsequent emigration to Massachusetts, under JOHN WINTHROP, in 1630, will be of some interest to the descendants of the New England emigrants.

One of the richest men in the county of Lincoln, who strenuously opposed the forced loan, was ISAAC JOHNSON, who, as is well known, married the Lady ARABELLA FYNES, sister to THEOPHILUS, Earl of LINCOLN, who himself married a sister of the Lord SAY and SELE. These two noblemen took a very active part in denouncing the loan as dangerous and unconstitutional. Lord SAY and SELE, who, during the civil war, some years later, commanded a Parliamentary regiment, openly asserted that he would rather lose half his estate than risk the impoverishment of his posterity by the establishment of so dangerous a precedent as a loan without the sanction of Parliament. But Lord LINCOLN's opposition to the loan was more immediately productive of dissatisfaction. As soon as it was proposed he took upon himself to have an Abridgment of the Statutes prepared for distribution; and it is not unlikely that in the compilation of this document he was aided by his former steward, THOMAS DUDLEY, who subsequently went over to New England, and became Governor of Massachusetts. DUDLEY had received a legal education, under his relative, Sir AUGUSTINE NICHOL, one of the Justices of the Common Pleas, and was therefore peculiarly fitted for the work. The immediate result of this act on the part of Lord LINCOLN, was to bring down upon himself and his servants the resentment of the King and his party, and the Abridgment was rigorously suppressed. Not only was his lordship proceeded against in the Star Chamber, but more completely to crush out the attempts made to incense the people, a proclamation was issued for the apprehension of JOHN HOLLAND, Steward to the Earl, and ROBERT BLOW, the Clerk of his kitchen; and further, a Groom in the household of his lordship was condemned in the Star

Chamber to pay a fine of £3000 for his share in distributing the obnoxious work. The Earl was soon after committed a close prisoner to the Tower, where he remained in custody for some years. I have not found any evidence of what was the result of the attempts made to apprehend HOLLAND and BLOW, but there are reasons for supposing that both escaped detection. A ROBERT BLOW, in all probability the same person, was subsequently an ensign in the regiment of Lord SAY and SELE, the nobleman before mentioned. The only trace of HOLLAND we have met with brings out some information respecting the residence, at Boston, of THOMAS DUDLEY, and the estimated value of his yearly income.

Letter from Sir EDWARD HERON, addressed to Sir HUMPHREY MAY, Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster:—

"Cressye, 28 July, 1627.

"RIGHT HONORABLE,

"I had rather offende in too much officiousnes, then negligence, especially to the king's matie. I have hearde that Mr. HOLLANDE who attended the earle of Lincolne, hath been in quest by the state; yf it be soe, I doe heare for certeine, that he was seene dyvers tymes, about a month or six weekes past vpon the terras-walkes at Sempringham; but since that tyme it is privatly whispered that he is now removed to the house of one Mr. THOMAS DUDLYE, in Boston, whoe did allsoe of late tymes wayte vpon the sayde earle; and it is very p'bable, because Mr. HOLLANDS wyfe is observed to make often viages frome Sempringham vnto Boston, and there to abide sometyme 2 or 3 dayes, sometyme a weeke together. * * *

"EDWARD HERON.

"Yet maye you please further to vnderstande, that this Mr. DUDLYE beyng reported to have 300li p. an., some saye 400li, refused vpon our earnest request to beare 30s. towards the loane with a neyghbourgh that was deeply charged as we have informed in our certificatts vnto the lords of the councell, whereof I beseech your honor to direct the delyverye.

"Since the writinge hereof, I vnderstande that one ADDAM RESPON, brother in law vnto the ^{sd} Mr. HOLLANDE, came ridinge through our streete on fridaye in the nyght, the 20th of this month, with a gentlewoman behinde him, supposed to be the wyfe of Mr. HOLLANDE, goeynge towards Boston; and an other gent, seeminge vnwillinge to be knowne.

"You maye allsoe please to take into your consideration that one BENIAMINE DICKSON of Boston adyiseth, that the toune of Boston is able and ought to contribute to the charge and expence of theyre late mayor & EDW. TILSON, or anye else, that suffer trouble in cause of the loane; and to helpe towards theyre losses. p JOHAN HOBSON, Collector.

"The same DYKCONSON was 3li lands, yet sett vnto 1li by the lords at Lincoln."*

A long list of Lincolnshire men who refused to contribute to the loan, has been preserved. Ten of the principal of them were immediately committed to prison:—Sir JOHN WRAY, Sir THOMAS GRANTHAM, and Sir EDWARD ASCOUGH, to the Gate House; Sir WILLIAM ARMYN, Sir THOMAS DARNELL, WILLIAM ANDERSON, Esq, the Mayor of Boston, and Alderman (EDWARD) TILSON of that town, to the Fleet; and WILLIAM TAROLD (THOROLD), Esq, and — HORWOOD, Esq, to the Marshalsea. The Boston men who refused to lend, or to enter into bond for their appearance before his Majesty's Privy Council, beside the Mayor, and Alderman TILSON, were ATTERTON HOWGHE (ATHERTON HOUGH), EDMOND JACKSON, BENJAMIN DICONSON, THOMAS LEVERETT, THOMAS LOWE, THOMAS TOOLY, JOHN COPPIN, WILLIAM COTTINGTON (CODDINGTON), WILLIAM CONDY, and RICHARD WESTLAND. Of these, LEVERETT, CODDINGTON, and HOUGH subsequently went out to New England, and there attained positions of eminence. The London prisons were soon filled with the more important of the objectors, from various parts of the country, but chiefly from the city of London, Lincolnshire, Northamptonshire, Essex, and Gloucestershire. The

* State Papers, Chas. I., Domestic Series, Vol. 72, No. 36, Record Office.

gaols being filled to repletion, and moreover the expense of maintaining the prisoners proving a heavy charge upon the State—already impoverished—the great majority were liberated from confinement, but were not allowed, however, to return to their own homes for fear of their stirring up fresh disaffection among their neighbours. Thus a delinquent belonging to Essex would be sent, perhaps, to Wiltshire, or Yorkshire, and under pain of severe punishment, forbidden to leave the town in which he was located, where, by-the-way, under the semblance of being a free man, he was compelled to earn, or at least procure, his own living.

This was a very ill-advised proceeding on the part of the Government, for each man thus removed to a distant town soon formed a focus of discontent. One of the most energetic of these prisoners, in free custody, as it was termed, was RICHARD KNIGHTLEY, a gentleman belonging to Northamptonshire, an intimate friend of the leaders of the Massachusetts Colony, and connected by marriage with JOHN HAMPDEN, in conjunction with whom he was named as executor to the will of ISAAC JOHNSON.

Most of the proceedings against the remonstrants were taken in the Star Chamber, the decree-books of which are unfortunately lost, or we might readily have traced many, if not all the suits, citations, fines and censures instituted in, or imposed by, the Court. The Star Chamber was a tribunal taking cognizance of all kind of delinquencies, and there still remains in the Record Office an immense mass of documents appertaining to suits before the Court, in which, when they can be sorted, arranged, and made available to the public, we may hope to find some important information respecting the personal histories of some of the original settlers in New England.

The proceedings, which were taken chiefly against the Nonconformists, caused many English families to leave their homes. Unfortunately, the records of the High Court of Commission, which has been not inaptly called "The English Inquisition," are very imperfect, but enough remains to show that proceedings were taken in it against many of the ministers and public men who afterwards became eminent in the New England States. It was not until the Rev. JOHN COTTON, RICHARD BELLINGHAM, recorder, and WILLIAM CODDINGTON, a member of the corpo-

ration of the town of Boston (co. Lincoln), had been fined for nonconformity, that they gave up their English preferments and places to join their friends in Massachusetts. Other instances might be adduced of the same result attending prosecutions in that Court.

The imposition of Ship Money was the culminating measure that drove hundreds from England to find homes in America, and among other causes, was that which most of all contributed to bring about the war between the King and the Parliament. Though, after a long and tedious struggle, the levy of ship money was declared to be illegal, enough had been effected to make far-sighted men tremble for impending troubles, and no doubt the stand made by men of great influence and high position, such as HAMPDEN (who was intimately associated with the leaders of the Massachusetts settlement), had an immense weight with persons of an inferior standing in worldly wealth. By the Act of Parliament, which declared the illegality of the tax, it was ordered that all proceedings which had been taken should be cancelled, and in consequence a wholesale destruction of documents must have taken place, which, had they been preserved, would have been of great value to the topographer and genealogist, as the rolls of assessments were very minute. One volume of assessments only appears to have escaped the general fate, and this contains the names of all the persons assessed in the county of Essex (with the exception of four towns), numbering about 18,000, and, without doubt, includes many of the subsequent emigrants who went out from that county to New England, in the years 1637 and 1638. A copy of this very interesting document has been prepared for publication.

In 1860, Mr. SAMUEL GARDNER DRAKE, of Boston (Mass.), published his "*Result of some Researches among the British Archives, for information relative to the Founders of New England.*"

That work first suggested the desirability of making a systematic collection of authentic documents relating to the early settlers in America, not only to those who removed to the New England States but to those also who settled in Virginia, the Summer Islands, Barbadoes, Carolina, Jamaica, and other places. It is impossible to overestimate the value of these records, and it is a matter of the deepest

regret that comparatively so few have survived to the present time. Those that we have, therefore, of undoubted authenticity, are all the more to be prized. It is a transcript of some of these documents which is here submitted. The aim of the transcriber has been to present an absolute copy of the originals. He has not even ventured to correct palpable mistakes in the spelling of names, or other clerical errors. Where such occur, and they are by no means infrequent, he has called attention to the fact, either by inserting the correct word in brackets, or by adding a foot-note, but the text is a faithful reproduction of the originals.

There are some papers included in Mr. DRAKE'S volume, which have not been deemed admissible in the body of this work, inasmuch as they are not in themselves official documents, but they may not inaptly be quoted here. The first to be noticed are the following lists, taken from the History of Sandwich, being transcripts of records belonging to the corporations of that port.

A LIST OR REGISTER

Of all such persons as embarked themselves in the good ship called the *Hercules*, of Sandwich, of the burthen of 200 tons, John Witherley, master, and therein transported from Sandwich to the plantation called New England in America; with the certificate from the ministers where they last dwelt of their conversation, and conformity to the orders and discipline of the church, and that they had taken the oath of allegiance and supremacy. (The certificates, all dated February and March, 1634, are here omitted.)

Masters of Families.		Children.	Servants.
NATHANL. TILDEN of Tenterden yeoman and	}	Seven	Seven
LYDIA his wife		by name	by name
JONAS AUSTEN of Tenterden and CONSTANCE his	}	Four	
wife			
ROB. BROOK of Maidstone mercer and ANNE his	}	Seven.	
wife			
THO. HEYWARD of Aylesford taylor and SUSANNAH	}	Five.	
his wife			
WILL. WITHERELL of Maidstone schoolmaster	}	Three	One
and MARY his wife			

INTRODUCTION.

Masters of Families.		Children.	Servants.
FANNET	of Ashford hemp-dresser.		
THO BONEY and HEN. EWELL	of Sandwich, shoe-makers		
WILL. HATCH	of Sandwich merchant and JANE his wife	Five	Six
*SAM. HINKLEY	of Tenterden and SARAH his wife	Four.	
ISAAC COLE	of Sandwich carpenter and JOAN his wife	Two.	
THO. CHAMPION	of Ashford		A Servant.
THO. BESBEECH	of Sandwich	Six	three
JNO. LEWIS	of Tenterden and SARAH his wife	One	
PARNEL HARRIS	of Bow London		
JAMES SAYERS	of Northbourn taylor		
COMFORT STARRE	of Ashford chirurgeon	Three	Three
JOS. ROOTES	of Great Chart.		
EM. MASON	of Eastwell wid.		
MARGT. wife of Will. Johnes	late of Sandwich, now of New England, painter		
JNO. BEST	of the said parish taylor.		
THO. BRIDGEN	of Faversham husbandman and his wife.		

History of Sandwich, by W. BOYS, 1792, pp. 750-1.

A TRUE ROLL OR LIST

Of the names, surnames, and qualities of all such persons who have taken passage from the town and port of Sandwich for the American plantations, since the last certificate of such passengers returned into the office of Dover Castle.

THOMAS STARR of Canterbury yeoman and 1 child
 SARAH his wife
 EDWARD JOINSON of Canterbury joiner and 7 children 3 servants
 SUSAN his wife

INTRODUCTION.

xxi

NICHOLAS BUTLER of Eastwell yeoman and JOICE his wife	3 children 5 serv.
SAMUEL HALL of Canterbury yeoman and JOAN his wife.	3 serv.
HENRY BACHELOR of Dover brewer, and MARTHA his wife	4 serv.
JOSEPH BACHELOR of Canterbury taylor and ELIZABETH his wife	1 child 3 serv.
HENRY RICHARDSON of Canterbury carpenter and MARY his wife	5 children 1 serv.
JARVIS BOYKETT of Channington carpenter	
JOHN BACHELOR of Canterbury taylor	
NATHANIEL OVELL of Dover cordwinder	1 serv.
THOMAS CALLE of Faversham husbandman and BENNET his wife	3 children
WILLIAM EATON of Staple husbandman and MARTHA his wife	3 children 1 serv.
JOSEPH COLEMAN of Sandwich shoemaker and SARA his wife	4 children
MATTHEW SMITH of Sandwich cordwinder and JANE his wife	4 children
MARMADUKE PEERCE of Sandwich taylor and MARY his wife	1 serv.

Certified under the seal of office of mayoralty 9th June, 1637.

History of Sandwich, by W. BOYS, 1792, p. 752.

We have next to notice the record compiled by Mr. DANIEL CUSHING, first printed in Mr. SOLOMAN LINCOLN'S Centennial Address, at Hingham, September 28, 1835. It contains the names of one hundred and seventy-five emigrants from the county of Norfolk, who emigrated between the years 1633 and 1638, almost wholly from Hingham, Wingham, and other neighbouring parishes, and who consequently called their new settlement Hingham. But there is something to be said about this emigration, which it is believed has hitherto escaped notice—that is,

that the movement was largely fostered by, if not directly traceable to, the influence of JOHN HAYNES, who was, subsequently Governor of Connecticut.

The first name on the list referred to, is that of THEOPHILUS CUSHING, from Hingham, who lived several years upon the farm of Mr. HAINS, as he is described in the original. Hitherto, Governor HAYNES has always been regarded as an Essex man, and he is said to have married MARY, daughter of ROBERT THORNTON, of Nottingham. This is not in accordance with the facts of the case, for JOHN HAYNES was the son of another JOHN HAYNES, who lived at Great Hadham, and afterwards at Codicote, both in the county of Hertford, but inherited an estate in Essex, which had been purchased by his father. He married MARY, one of the three daughters and co-heirs of ROBERT THORNTON, who possessed a good estate in Hingham, Windham, and Wrampingham. Mr. THORNTON died when his daughter, who was afterwards Mrs. HAYNES, was very young, and there are reasons for the belief that after the marriage, JOHN HAYNES went to reside at Hingham, and that their first child, called JOHN (whose name is not recorded by any genealogist either in England or America), was born there. But, before he left England, Mr. HAYNES certainly took up his abode in Essex, on a newly-acquired property, called Copford. Taking then the residence at Hingham of a man of the character of HAYNES, it is easy to account for the emigration from that place, especially as the first portion of the company went out in the same year; indeed, there is every reason to suppose that they sailed in the same ship. There can be but little doubt that THEOPHILUS CUSHING was a trusted servant of JOHN HAYNES, and probably a family connection on his wife's side, her maternal grandmother being the heiress of EDMUND CUSHING, by which marriage the THORNTON family acquired the estates at Hingham, Windham, and Wrampingham, which they enjoyed at the time Mr. HAYNES married into that family.

This list of Mr. CUSHING'S is undoubtedly of great value, tending, as it does, to confirm other statements and unofficial lists, but as it is only a compilation made by a private individual, it is not inserted in this work.

There is another very interesting paper included in Mr. DRAKE'S work, which may be briefly noticed. It consists of extracts from the municipal records of Leyden, in Holland, made by the Hon. HENRY C. MURPHY. Many English families took refuge in Leyden, and the list referred to is a register of the births, marriages, and deaths which occurred there among the exiles. It was from Leyden that many of the first settlers in New England, popularly known as the Pilgrim Fathers, came, and embarking from English ports, sailed on board the ships *Mayflower*, *Fortune*, *Ann*, and *Little James*.

Among other notices contained in this list, are the following :—

WILLIAM BRADFORD, of Austerfield, Eng., m. Nov. 30, 1613,

DOROTHY MAY, of Witzbuts, Eng.*

EDWARD WINSLOW, of London, m. 16 May, 1618, ELIZABETH

BARKER, of Chetsum, Eng.*

JOHN JENNE, of Norwich, Eng., m. 1 Nov., 1614, SARAH CAREY,
of Moncksoon.†

The three places here mentioned may be traced, as Wisbeach, in Cambridgeshire; Chesham, in Buckinghamshire; and Monk Soham, in Suffolk. A family of the name of MAY certainly lived at Wisbeach at the time referred to, as did one of the name of BARKER at Chesham.

The foregoing extracts sufficiently demonstrate the nature of the Leyden records. Further notices are unnecessary, but the list of those who embarked in the before-mentioned ships is of sufficient value to entitle its insertion in this place, though it must be remembered that it is not absolutely official. It is taken from the interesting work of the Rev. Ashbel Steele, A.M., entitled "*Chief of the Pilgrims, or the Life and Times of William Brewster*," Philadelphia, 1857, pp. 401—410.

* Both Bradford and Winslow sailed in the *Mayflower*.

† His wife probably died shortly afterwards, as the name of John Jenney is given alone in the following list as coming over in the *Ann*, or *Little James*.

LIST OF PASSENGERS IN THE *MAYFLOWER*;

Being the *names* of those who came over first, in the year 1620, and were the founders of New Plymouth, which led to the planting of the other New England Colonies. This list of their "names" and families, was preserved by Governor Bradford at the close of his History, and is here presented in the order in which he placed them. The value of such an accurate list cannot be too highly estimated.

Mr. JOHN CARVER; who was chosen their first Governor on their arrival at Cape Cod. He died the first spring. KATHERINE, his wife; she died a few weeks after her husband, in the beginning of summer.

DESIRE MINTER; afterwards returned to her friends, in poor health, and died in England.

JOHN HOWLAND; man servant, afterwards married the daughter of John Tillie, and had ten children.

ROGER WILDER; man servant, died in the first sickness.

WILLIAM LATHAM; a boy, after more than twenty years visited England, and died at the Bahama Islands.

A maid servant; who married, and died one or two years after.

JASPER MOORE; who died the first season.

Mr. WILLIAM BREWSTER; their Ruling Elder, lived some twenty-three or four years after his arrival. MARY, his wife; died between 1623 and 1627. LOVE BREWSTER; a son, married, lived to the year 1650, had four children. WRESTLING BREWSTER; youngest son.

RICHARD MORE and Brother; two boys placed with the Eldef. Richard afterwards married, and had four or more children. His brother died the first winter.

Mr. EDWARD WINSLOW; Mr. W. afterwards chosen Governor, died in 1655, when on a commission to the West Indies. ELIZABETH, his wife; died the first winter. Mr. W. left two children by a second marriage.

GEORGE SOULE and ELIAS STORY; two men in Winslow's family. G. Soule married and had eight children. E. Story died in the first sickness.

ELLEN MORE; a little girl placed in Mr. Winslow's family, sister of Richard More, died soon after their arrival.

Mr. WILLIAM BRADFORD; their second Governor, author of the history of the Plymouth Colony, lived to the year 1657. DOROTHY, his wife; who died soon after their arrival. Governor Bradford left a son in England to come afterwards—had four children by a second marriage.

Mr. ISAAC ALLERTON; chosen first assistant to the Governor. MARY, his wife; who died in the first sickness. BARTHOLOMEW; son, married in England. REMEMBER and MARY, daughters. Remember married in Salem, had three or four children. Mary married in Plymouth, had four children.

JOHN HOOK; servant boy, died in the first sickness.

Mr. SAMUEL FULLER; their physician. His wife and child remained, and came over afterwards; they had two more children.

WILLIAM BUTTEN; servant, died on the passage.

JOHN CRACKSTON; who died in the first sickness. JOHN CRACKSTON, his son; who died some five or six years after.

Capt. MYLES STANDISH; who lived to the year 1656; chief in military affairs. ROSE, his wife; died in the first sickness. Capt. Standish had four sons living in 1650, by a second marriage.

Mr. CHRISTOPHER MARTIN and his wife; SOLOMON PROWER and JOHN LANGEMORE, servants; all died soon after their arrival.

Mr. WILLIAM MULLINS, his wife, JOSEPH, a son; these three died the first winter. PRISCILLA, a daughter; survived and married John Alden. ROBERT CARTER, servant; died the first winter.

Mr. WILLIAM WHITE; died soon after landing. SUSANNA, his wife; afterwards married to Mr. E. Winslow. RESOLVED, a son; married and had five children. PEREGRINE, a son; was born after their arrival at Cape Cod, he cannot therefore be numbered among the passengers proper; married, and had two children before 1650.

WILLIAM HOLBECK and EDWARD THOMSON, servants; both died soon after landing.

Mr. STEPHEN HOPKINS, and ELIZABETH, his wife; both lived over

- twenty years after their arrival, and had a son and four daughters born in this country. GILES, and CONSTANTIA, by a former marriage. Giles married; had four children. Constantia married; had twelve children. DAMARIS, a son, and OCEANUS, born at sea; children by the present marriage.
- EDWARD DOTY, and EDWARD LITSTER, servants. E. Doty by a second marriage had seven children; after his term of service went to Virginia.
- Mr. RICHARD WARREN; his wife and five daughters were left, and came over afterwards. They also had two sons; and the daughters married here.
- JOHN BILLINGTON; he was not from Leyden, or of the Leyden Company, but from London. ELLEN, his wife. JOHN, his son; who died in a few years. FRANCIS, the second son; married and had eight children.
- EDWARD TILLIE, and ANN, his wife; both died soon after their arrival. HENRY SAMSON and HUMILITY COOPER, two children, their cousins. Henry lived, married, had seven children. Humility returned to England.
- JOHN TILLIE, and his wife; both died soon after they came on shore. ELIZABETH, their daughter; afterwards married John Howland.
- FRANCIS COOKE; who lived until after 1650; his wife and other children came afterwards; they had six or more children. JOHN, his son; afterwards married; had four children.
- THOMAS ROGERS; died in the first sickness. JOSEPH, his son; was living in 1650, married and had six children. Mr. Rogers' other children came afterwards, and had families.
- THOMAS TINKER, wife and son; all died in the first sickness.
- JOHN RIGDALE, ALICE, his wife; both died in the first sickness.
- JAMES CHILTON, his wife; both died in the first sickness. MARV, their daughter; lived, married, and had nine children. Another married daughter came afterwards.
- EDWARD FULLER, his wife; both died in the first sickness. SAMUEL, their son; married; had four children.
- JOHN TURNER, two sons; names not given; all three died in the

first sickness. A daughter came some years afterwards to Salem and there married.

FRANCIS EATON, SARAH, his wife; she died the first winter; by a third marriage he left three children. SAMUEL, a son; married and had one child.

MOSES FLETCHER, JOHN GOODMAN, THOMAS WILLIAMS, DIERIE PRIEST, EDMOND MARGESON, RICHARD BRITTERIGE, RICHARD CLARKE; these seven died in the general sickness. The wife of D. Priest, and children, came afterwards, she being the sister of Mr. Allerton.

PETER BROWN; lived some fourteen years after, was twice married, and left four children.

RICHARD GARDINER; became a seaman, and died abroad.

GILBERT WINSLOW; after living here a number of years, returned to England.

JOHN ALDEN; "a hopeful young man," hired at Southampton, married Priscilla Mullens, as mentioned, and had eleven children.

JOHN ALLERTON.

THOMAS ENGLISH.

WILLIAM TREVORE, and — ELY; two seamen; are commonly, but incorrectly reckoned in the number of the first company of passengers for the Colony; Bradford himself says: "Two other seamen were hired to stay a year; * * * when their time was out they both returned." Accordingly he says of the *Mayflower* company: "These, being about a hundred souls, came over in the first ship." Afterwards he adds: "Of these one hundred persons who came over in this first ship, together, the greatest half died in the general mortality, and most of them in two or three months' time." Omitting those two hired sailors who returned, and counting the person that died and the child that was born while on the passage as, one passenger, we have the exact number—one hundred of the Pilgrim Company, "who came over in the first ship." And, as *fifty-one* died the first season, this enumeration makes good those other words of the historian, that, "the greater half died in the general mortality."

LIST OF PASSENGERS THAT ARRIVED, AFTER ONE
YEAR, IN THE SECOND SMALL SHIP *FORTUNE*;

Being parts of families, with others, left in England or Holland the year before. They arrived
at New Plymouth, on the 11th of Nov., 1621.

JOHN ADAMS.

WILLIAM BASSITE (Bassett, probably two in his family).

WILLIAM BEALE.

EDWARD BOMPASSE.

JONATHAN BREWSTER; the oldest son of Elder Brewster.

CLEMENT BRIGGES.

JOHN CANNON.

WILLIAM CONER.

ROBERT CUSHMAN; for several years the Leyden Company's agent in
England. He returned in the *Fortune* to act still further as
agent for the Company; was of great service in various ways;
but died before coming again to settle in the Colony. THOMAS
CUSHMAN, son of Robert, about twelve years old; came with
his father in the *Fortune*, became an exemplary man in the
Colony, and succeeded Elder Brewster in the eldership, in 1649.

STEPHEN DYAN.

PHILIP DE LA NOYE.

THOMAS FLAVELL and son.

WIDOW FORD and three children, WILLIAM, MARTHA, and JOHN.

ROBERT HICKES.

WILLIAM HILTON.

BENNET MORGAN.

THOMAS MORTON.

AUSTIN NICHOLAS.

WILLIAM PALMER (probably two in his family).

WILLIAM PITT.

THOMAS, PRINCE, or PRENCE; married the Elder's daughter, Patience;
was afterwards Governor.

MOSÉS SIMONSON.

HUGH STATIE.
JAMES STEWARD.
WILLIAM TENCH.
JOHN WINSLOW; brother of Mr. Edward Winslow.
WILLIAM WRIGHT.

LIST OF THOSE WHO CAME OVER IN THE *ANN* AND
LITTLE JAMES.

The vessels parted company at sea; the *Ann* arrived the latter part of June, and the *Little James* some week or ten days later; part of the number were the wives and children of persons already in the Colony.

ANTHONY ANNABAL; afterwards settled in Scituate.
EDWARD BANGS; settled in Eastham.
ROBERT BARTLETT.
FEAR BREWSTER and PATIENCE BREWSTER; daughters of Elder Brewster.
MARY BUCKET.
EDWARD BURCHER.
THOMAS CLARKE. This Thomas Clarke's grave-stone is the oldest on the Plymouth Burial Hill.
CHRISTOPHER CONANT.
CUTHBERT CUTHBERTSON; was a Hollander.
ANTHONY DIX.
JOHN FAUNCE.
MANASSEH FAUNCE.
GOODWIFE FLAVELL; probably the wife of Thomas Flavell, who came in the *Fortune*.
EDMUND FLOOD.
BRIDGET FULLER; apparently the wife of Samuel Fuller, the physician.
TIMOTHY HATHERLY.
WILLIAM HEARD.
MARGARET HICKES and her children; the wife of Robert Hickes, who came in the *Fortune*.

William Hilton's wife and two children. He had sent for them before his death.

EDWARD HOLMAN.

JOHN JENNY; had "liberty, in 1636, to erect a mill for grinding and beating of corn upon the brook of Plymouth."

ROBERT LONG.

EXPERIENCE MITCHELL.

GEORGE MORTON; he brought with him his son, Nathaniel, and four other children. NATHANIEL MORTON; son of George Morton, and afterwards Secretary of the Colony.

THOMAS MORTON, jr.; son of Thomas Morton, who came in the *Fortune*.

ELLEN NEWTON.

JOHN OLDHAM; a man of some note afterwards.

FRANCES PALMER; wife of William Palmer, who came in the *Fortune*.

CHRISTIAN PENN.

Mr. Perce's two servants.

JOSHUA PRATT.

JAMES RAND.

ROBERT RATTLIFFE.

NICHOLAS SNOW; settled in Eastham.

ALICE SOUTHWORTH; widow, afterwards the second wife of Governor Bradford.

FRANCIS SPRAGUE; settled in Duxbury.

BARBARA STANDISH; *i.e.*, second wife of Captain Standish, married after her arrival.

THOMAS TILDEN.

STEPHEN TRACY.

RALPH WALLEN.

It must not be imagined that the following pages furnish by any means a complete list of the early settlers in America. In 1637 Thomas

Mayhew was appointed, for a term of twenty-one years, to keep a record of all those persons who left England "to passe into forraigne partes," but of Mayhew's lists nothing is to be found but the fragment commencing at page 287; and that continues but for a few months. It cannot be doubted but that other lists were made, but they are either lost, or are among the mass of papers still uncatalogued at the Record Office. We learn incidentally that ships left England almost daily for America, but no records of them, or of their passengers, remain. Thus among the registers of deaths in the parish of Deal, co. Kent, we find that on the 4th of May, 1639, Margaret, wife of Thomas Waldigraue, bound for New England, was buried. Who was Thomas Waldigraue, and with what company did he sail?

We know that many ships sailed from Bristol, among others *The Angel Gabriel* and *The James*, conveying the Revd. Richard Mather and the Revd. Daniel Maude, but no records of departures from that port remain. Again, who were the companions who sailed in 1633 in the *The Griffin*, with John Haynes and the Revd. Thomas Hooker? Where are the lists of *The Arabella*, and other ships, in which John Winthrop and the founders of Massachusetts embarked? Who went out with the Revd. Ezekiel Rogers from Rowley, and with Fenwick, and the Revd. Henry Whitfield? These are but a few instances, to show how very imperfect are our records of the early settlers.

Further, it should be borne in mind that only the names of those were taken who legally left the shores of England. At page 142, for example, and elsewhere throughout the book, we find that the passengers were examined by the minister touching their conformity to the church discipline of England, and that they had taken the oaths of allegiance and supremacy; elsewhere (p. 106, &c.) we find it certified that they are no subsidy men, that is, men liable to the payment of a subsidy to the crown. Among the thousands who emigrated to New England, it cannot be doubted but that a very large number left to avoid payment of the hateful subsidy, and that they would not take the oaths of allegiance and supremacy. These, therefore, must have left secretly, and of such no record would exist.

It is perhaps hardly necessary to say, that where, in the following

lists, it is stated that so many people were *transported* to New England, it does not mean that they were sent as felons, as the word, at the present time, usually implies. It simply means that they were conveyed. Those persons, however, who were convicted for upholding the cause of the Duke of Monmouth (pp. 315—342), were undoubtedly *transported*, as we now understand the word.

The Summer Islands, mentioned at pages 301—314, and elsewhere, are now called the Bermudas. In 1609, Sir GEORGE SOMERS, or SUMER'S, was driven on the islands in the course of a voyage to Virginia, and from him the islands derived their name. The Virginia Company, who claimed the islands by the right of having discovered them, sold them to a company of a hundred and twenty persons, who, having obtained a charter for their settlement in 1612, sent out sixty settlers, with a governor. During and immediately after the civil war in England, many persons of eminence took refuge in the Bermudas, among others the poet WALLER, who celebrated their beauty in a poem, entitled "*The Battle of the Summer Islands*."

Enough has been said to show the great value of the lists here given, and I trust that others may be induced to make further search among the documents in the Record Office, to bring to light the treasures there hidden.

J. C. H.

May, 1873.

[Regi]ster of the names
of all y^e Passinger w^{ch}
Passed from y^e Port of
London for on whole
yeare Endinge at
Xp^{mas} 1635.

**Passinger w^{ch} Passed from y^e Port of
London.**

*Post festum Natalis Christi 1634. vsq^t ad festum Na: Christi
1635*

Secundo Januarij 1634

THEIS vnder written are to be transported to Virginea imbarqued
in y^e Merch^t *bonaventure* JAMES Ricrofte M^r bound thither
have taken y^e oath of Allegiance.

	years		years
W ^{thm} SAVER	58	ANDREW JEFFERIES	24
BAZILL BROOKE	20	W ^m MUNDAY	22
ROBERT PERCY	40	ARTHUR HOWELL	20
CHARLES HILLIARD	22	JO: ABBY	22
EDWARD CLARK	30	JAMES MOYSE	28
JO: OGELL	18	MATHEW MARSHALL	30
RICHARD HARGRAVE	20	W ^m SMITH	20
JO: ANDERSON	20	GARRETT RILEY	24
FRANCIS SPENCER	23	MILES RILEY	20
JOHN LEWES	23	W ^{thm} BURCH	19
RICHARD HUGHES	19	PETER DOLE	20
JOHN CLARK	19	JAMES METCALF	22
W ^m GUY	18	JO: VNDERWOOD	23
JOHN BURD	18	ROBERT LUCK	25
JAMES REDDING	19	JOHN WOOD	26
RICHARD COOPER	18	WALTER MORGAN	23

HENRIE IRISH.....	16	JOHN FOUNTAINE.....	18
GEORGE GREENE.....	20	HENRY REDDING.....	22
HENRY QUINTON.....	20	LOUGHTON BOSTOCK.....	16
JO: BRYAN.....	25	JOHN RUSSELL.....	19
ROBERT PAYTON.....	25	THO: RIDGLEY.....	23
THO: SYMOND'S.....	27	ROBERT HARRIS.....	19
MICHELL BROWNE.....	*35	WILLIAM MASON.....	19
JO: HOMGES.....	37	VICTOR DERRICK.....	23
JO: EDMOND'S.....	16	JOHN BAMFORD.....	28
GARRET POWNDER.....	19	GEO: SESSION.....	40
JO: WISE.....	†28	JO: COOKE.....	47
HENRY DUNNELL.....	23	THO: TOWNSON.....	26
SYMON KENNEDAY.....	20	THO: PARSON.....	30
THO: HYET.....	22	MICHELL HOPKINSON.....	27
THO: JAMES.....	20	W ^m SURGISSON.....	25
JO SOTTERFORTH.....	24	EDWARD FISHER.....	35
EMANUELL BOMER.....	18	ROBERT FISHER.....	34
LEONARD WETHERFIELD.....	17	RICHARD ELLIS.....	29
JAMES LICKBURROWE.....	20	JO: ATKINSON.....	24
THO: SINGER.....	18	JO: HICKCOMBOTTOM.....	24
JESPER WITHY.....	21	JOSEPH WASHBORN.....	22
ROBERT KERSLEY.....	22	RICHARD PITT.....	19
JO: SPRINGALL.....	18	EDWARD MAIOR.....	19
THO: JESOPP.....	18	JO: FAVOR.....	18
JAMES PERKYNs.....	42	HENRY ANMER.....	16
DANIELL GREENE.....	24	ELLIN JONES.....	18
W ^m HUTTON.....	24	WILLIAM RIDGDELL.....	24
JO: WILKINSON.....	19	CHRISTOPHER CARNOLL.....	23
HUGH GARLAND.....	20	JO: FEELDHOUSE.....	19
RICHARD SPICER.....	18	THO: TAYLOR.....	19
HUMFREY TOPSALL.....	24	JO: GRIMSCROFT.....	27
THO: STANTON.....	20	JESPER WESTON.....	27
JO: WATSON.....	28	JOHN LEE.....	17
THO: MURFIE.....	20	JOHN SKORIE.....	16

* [This age is uncertain, the first figure having been altered; it, however, looks like a 3 followed by two 5's.]

† [It is doubtful whether this age is 18 or 28.]

JO: MOSELY	18	HENRY ROGERS	30
JEREEMY REDDING.....	18	ROBERT SMITHSON.....	23
RICHARD AST	30	NIC ^a : HARVY	30
JOHN ROLINSON	26	JAMES GRASTON [<i>or</i> GRAFTON]	22
RICHARD GLAISTER	31	DANIELL DANIELL.....	18
PROTHEROCK ALIS.....	24	REGINOLL HAWES	25
JOHN TOWSE	26	GEO: BURLINGHAM ^a	20
RICHARD CAVE	28	JO: HUTCHINSON.....	22
THO: GOODMAN	25	JAMES GRAME †	17
PHILLIPP CONNER	21	RICHARD HARMAN.....	20
LAUNCELOT PRYCE.....	21	SAM: ASHLEY	19
<i>Vxor</i> THOMAZIN	18	GEO: BURLINGHAM	20
KAT: YATES.....	19	ELIZABETH JACKSON	17
AVERYN COWPER	20	SARA TURNER	20
JO: DUNN.....	26	MARY ASHLEY ^a	24
LEONARD EVANS	22	MARGERIE FURBREDD	20
THO: ANDERSON.....	18	MARGARET HUNTLEY	20
EDWARD CRANFIELD	24	RICHARD DOLL	25
<i>vxor</i> ANN CRANFIELD	18	THO: PERRY.....	34
JO: BAGGLEY	14	<i>vxor</i> DOROTHY.....	26
THO: SMITH.....	14	BEN: PERRY	4
WILLM WESTON	30	MARY CARLTON	23
THO: TOWNSEND.....	14	ABRAM SILVESTER.....	40
EDWARD DAVIES	25	THO: BOLTON	18
MARY SAUND ^a	26	RICHARD CHAMPION	19
JANE CHAMBERS.....	23	RICHARD CHAMPION	18
MARGARET MADDOCK'S.....	21	ABRAM SILVESTER	14
ROGER STURDEVANT.....	21	ELIZABETH NUNICK	20
JOHN WIGG	24	JO: ATKINSON	30
JOHN GREENWOOD.....	16	RIC ^a HORE	24
ANDREW DUNTON	38	RALPH NICHOLSON	20
JOHN WISE	30	ROBERT MORE.....	19
W ^a : HUDSON	32	JOAN NUBOLD	20
THO: EDENBURROW	37	THO: HEBDEN	20
JOHN HILL	50		

^a [It will be observed that this name is repeated five lines below.]

† [It is possible that this name may be intended for GRAND; the last two letters are very badly written.]

27th Januarij 1634.

I HEIS vnder written names are to be transported to St Christophers
 of the Barbadoes, JAMES ROMSEY M^r bound thither have taken
 ye oath of Allegiance.

JOHN PHILLIPPS	21	JOHN BOWES	23
JOHN ALLIN	23	HENRY CUPPLEDIKE	20
DAVID JOHNES	24	ROB ^t STRATFORD	16
W ^m WHITE	30	ROBERT HOLLAND	19
HUMFREY DAVIES	22	THO: BORNE	22
W ^m CANNION	21	EDWARD ROBERT'S	25
EDWARD LAMPEUGH	35	JOHN CARTER	26
GEORGE CLIFFE	26	GEORGE SUTTON	19
ABRAM J ⁿ SON	27	EDWARD JENNOR	24
HENRIE WELLS	23	JOSEPH GLADE	20
JOHN VSIER	26	PETER MONK	29
EDMOND KNIGHT	21	RICHARD COKE	38
THO: RASHOTTOM	23	ISACK PETER	20
W ^m GRIGGSON	14	PHILLIPP SQUIER	20
RICHARD JONES	23	BARTHOLMEW FLUDE	24
MICHELL WHITE	18	RICHARD LAWRENCE	20
RICHARD BORNE	24	DANIEL SMITH	20
EDWARD FLETCHER	20	JOHN SYMES	17
FRANCIS SOWTH	19	ROBERT KETT	22
JOHN CONNY	20	SUZAN HUDSON	20
ROBERT SKARVILL	21	MARY SEA	16
EDWARD ROBINSON	18	JOHN SHETTLEWORTH	28
JOHN HOLLAND	15	RICHARD FRYME	26
EDWARD ASH	20	ROB ^t HOLME	22
THO: SANDBY	17	JOHN MORE	28
THO: GREENE	24	RICHARD PERCE	45
MARK THEODY	18	EDWARD JONES	21
W ^{thm} BURT	22	MARK ELLVYN	20

HENRY PURSTYNN	18	JOHN HIGGINS	20
RICHARD CHITTING	23	WILLM HODGSON	20
THO: MARFUTT	22	THO: JENKYNNS	23
RICHARD EDMOND'S	18	JN ^O GREENWOOD	26
W ^M PRICHARD	25	JOHN PLACE	22
THO: ARNOLD	18	W ^M HAYMAN	36
RICHARD CHAMBLIS	19	EDWARD SAVAGE	20
EDWARD BRUNT	25	JO: CONNIERS	21
GEORGE STOKES	23	JOHN MORE	30
HENRY FOOKES	21	ROB ^T GROUND	22
ROBERT GRANGER	21	WILLIAM BRUTON	22
W ^M WALTER	26	WILLIAM WALTON	22
JOHN RODS	20	WILLM SEWARD	26
EZECHIEL CLEMENT'S	20	HENRY RYMES	40
THO: CARPENTER	20	HENRY ILES	17
THO: SMITH	17	BRYAN ERLE	21
JOHN WHITE	22	JOHN FOX	19
JOHN WATKINSON	22	ROBERT GILBY	18
JOSEPH PARDY	23	ROBERT BAKER	50
ROBERT LANGRIDGE	20	THO: PECK	20
JN ^O ETHERINGTON	17	WILLM HARRIS	35
GEORGE WHITE	27	JOHN TOWNE	27
THO: COCKEY	25	CHRISTIAN MYNNIKYN	19
ANTO BLACKGROVE	24		

17 Februarij 1634.

L HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to the Barbadoes imbarqued in y^e *Hopewell* Capten THO: WOOD M^r bound thither. the passenges have taken the oath of Allegiance & Supremacie.

WILLM VNIER	22	JOHN HILL	19
RIC ^S HANBY	23	RICHARD CLYNTON	23
RICHARD JACKSON	17	JN ^O HARRISON	45

JAMES READ	19	JARVICE DODDERIDGE	21
DUNSTON KEMBER	20	JOHN DECBORN	22
W ^m OWEN	23	W ^{thm} SERIFF	19
J ^{no} FREE	25	JOHN OFFWORD	24
RICHARD GANE	19	THO: LEE	20
THOMAS RICHARD'S	19	ROBERT RICHARD'S	18
JOHN NICKS	23	GEORGE HITER	18
MARTIN PERKYN	20	JOHN DREADD	17
ANTO BLADES*	24	ARTHUR WYND	17
ROBERT DYMOND	29	RICHARD OSBORN	22
THO: DAVES	20	JOHN PHILLIPPS	37
W ^m WALKER	21	JOHN STEEVENS	13
RALPH HARWOOD	23	JOHN REDDIEDD	28
PHILIPP PHITOTT	30	W ^m GIBSON	18
JAMES PALMER	28	THO: WATERMAN	27
RICHARD CLARK	21	THO: JONES	19
DANIELL BAKER	20	JO: NISOM	23
JOHN TAYLER	23	EDWARD LAYTON	30
THOMAS PROSSER	20	W ^{thm} BENSON	28
JOHN EATOR	20	JOHN WHITEHEDD	23
THO: SMITH	21	RICHARD BARNARD	23
JOHN JOHNSON	18	HENRY LONG	21
RICHARD HOLMES	24	JOHN WILKS	22
RALPH TERRETT	24	THO: WELLMAN	21
HENRY TATNUM	20	THO: GATON	25
ALEXANDER SMITH	18	W ^{thm} ALLIN	25
JOHN CRAPP	37	THO: LETTENV	20
JOHN FAUX	36	ROBERT PORTER	20
JOSEPH BRYAN	20	JOHN HUGHES	20
NEVILL HUTCHINS	20	HENRY ATKYNS	22
W ^m WALTERS	22	ROBERT KEMBER	21
W ^{thm} PUTTEX	20	ROBERT MILLS	19
ARCHIBALD WEYER	18	JOHN DAVIES	25
NATHANIEL COHAM	17	THOMAS CROWDER	21

* [This name is very faintly written, but I do not think there can be any doubt about it.]

RICHARD PURNELL	21	THO: EVERIE	19
ROBERT LYNLEY	20	THO: MEDWELL	31
HENRY HOLMES	44	JO: BASHIER	20
JOHN KEY	30	JAMES ELLERTON	18
JOHN WILLIAMS	21	RICHARD HANDS	19
JOHN FOWLER	24	MEDUSALA WATT'S	20
JOHN OWEN	20	THO: HAMES	19
OWEN WILLIAMS	21	PHILLIPP CARTWRITE	20
THO: DREW	26	JOHN LOFTIS	21
W ^m BUMSTEDD	21	MICHELL ROCKS	21
EDWARD J ⁿ SON	20	JO: LING	45
JOHN BOWND	20	THO: SHERMAN	26
JOHN HAIES	30	W ^m JACKSON	30
JOHN LYON	18	JAMES GOLDBINGHAM	32
W ^m CORSER	24	RIC ^r : RAINOLDS	19
THOMAS TRIGG	21	JO: NOKES	20
ROBERT NISBETT	19	FRANC'S [FRANCIS] SYMOND'S	21
W ^m CADDY	21	THOMAS LURTING	21
JOHN CASSEDY	20	JAMES ANDERSON	19
ALEXANDER MORE	24	WALTER JAGO	20
RICHARD WELLYN	25	JOHN BEAD	22
RICHARD GRIFF'S [GRIFFITHS]	24	JOHN YOUNG	19
ARTHUR YEOMANS	24	THO: HUBBARD	20
NICHOLAS HOBSON	23	EDWARD BROWNE	24
W ^m MARROW	25	W ^m SEERE	22
FRANCIS DENE	21	W ^m LEVYNS	22
JOHN PHILPOTT	16	JO: HAMOND	17
JOHN STRATTERGOOD	18	EDWARD PULLIN	27
W ^m CANT	19	JAMES CULLIMOR	22
HENRIE SPECKMAN	27	JO: DE PARK	28
JOHN YAT'S	19	RICHARD WALTON	21
W ^m RANSE	27	ROBERT COLLIE	20
GEORGE SELMAN	16	JOSEPH HEFORTH	33
NICHOLAS BLADES	21	W ^m WALTERS	32
JOHN CLARK	24	DANIELL SMITH	33

RICHARD TRUEMAN	24	RANDALL OGDEN	19
W ^m MASTERS	21	THO: BROWNE	11
JO: CLÈRE	26		

xj^o Marcij 1634

de pochia Sci }
 Egiddij (Giles) }
 Cripplegate. } **I** HEIS vnder written names are to be transported to
 New England having brought Certificate from the
 Justices of the peace & Minister of the pish the ptie hath taken the oaths
 of Allegiance & Supremacie.

PETER HOWSON xxxj yerres & his Wife ELLIN HOWSON 39 yerres old.

Turris }
 London } **I** HEIS vnder written names are are (sic) to be transported
 to New-England having brought attestacon & Certific
 from the Justices of peace & Minister of the pish according to the LLs
 [Lords] of the Councells-order the ptie hath taken the oaths of Allegiance
 & Supremacie.

THOMAS STARES	yerres	31
SUZAN JOHNSON		12

16 Marcij 1634

Mildreda }
 Bredstret } **I** HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to New-
 England imbarqued in y^e Christian de Lo: JO: WHITE.
 Mr bound thither, the Men have taken y^e oath of Allegiance & Su-
 premacie.

FRANCIS STILES	yerres	35	JO: HARRIS	yerres	28
THO: BASSETT		37	JAMES HORWOOD		39
THO: STILES		20	JO: REEVES		19
THO: BARBER		21	THO: FOULFOOT		22
JO: DYER		28	JAMES BUSKET		28

1634, 1635]

YE PORT OF LONDON.

43

THO: COOP [COOPER].....	18	THO: HAUKEWORTH.....	23
EDWARD PRESTON.....	13	JO: STILES.....	35
JO: CRIBB.....	30	HENRIE STILES.....	40
GEORGE CHAPPELL.....	20	JANE WORDEN.....	30
ROBERT ROBINSON.....	45	JOAN STILES.....	35
EDWARD PATTESON.....	33	HENRY STILES.....	3
FRANCIS MARSHALL.....	30	JO: STILES.....	9. Mo:
RIC: HEYLEI.....	22	RACHELL STILES.....	28
THO: HALFORD.....	20		

22^o Marcij 1634

I HEIS vnder-written names are to be imbarqued in ye *Planter* NIC: TRARICE M^r bound for New-England p Certificat from Stepney pish, and Attestacon from Sr THO: JAY, & M^r SIMON MUSKETT 2 Justices of the Peace. the Men have taken the oaths of Supremacie & Allegiance.

NICHOLAS DAVIES.....	40	W ^m LOCK.....	6
SARA DAVIES.....	48	A Sawyer JO: MADDOX.....	43
JOSEPH DAVIES.....	13	Glover JAMES LONNIN.....	26
ROBERT STEVENS.....	22	} A Sawyer A Labourer 4 servants	
JOHN MORE.....	24		
JAMES HAIEWARD.....	22		
JUDITH PHIPPIN.....	16		

26 Marcij 1635

I HS vnder written name is to be imbarqued in the *Peter Bonaventure*. THO: HARMAN M^r bound for ye Barbadoes & St Christophers p Certificate from St Andrewes pish Holborne: And Attestacon from Justice GRIMSTON & Justice SHEPPARD hath taken the oaths of Allegiance & Supremacie.

WILLM BANKS..... 21 yeeres.

Primo Aprill 1635

IN the *Hopewell* of Lond m' W^m BUNDocke v's New Engld

JO ⁿ COOPER.....	41 yers	} of oney [Olney]* in Buckingham- sher	{ theis haue taken the othe of Alleg e supremcie
EDMOND FARRINGTON	47 yers		
W ^m PARRYER	36		
GEO: GRIGG'S.....	42	{ of Landen [? Lavenden]* of Sherington } in Bucking- häsler	
PHILLIP KYRTLAND ...	21		
NA ^m KYRTLAND	19		
THO. GRIGG'S	15 yers	{ Children of GEO: GRIGGS aforsaid	
W ^m GRIGG'S.....	14		
ELISA. GRIGG'S	10 ^s		
MARY GRIGG'S	6		
JAMES GRIGG'S	2		
WIDROE	42 y's wife of JO ⁿ COOPER		
ELIZA:	49 yers wife of EDMOND FARRINGTON		
ALYCE	37 yers wife of W ^m PARRYER†		
ALYCE †	42 yers wife of GEO. GRIGG'S		
MARY COOPER	13	{ Children of JO ⁿ COOPER aforsaid	
JO ⁿ COOPER.....	10		
THO. COOPER	7		
MARTHA COOPER	5		
PHILLIP PHILLIPP	15 yers seru ^t to JO ⁿ COOPER		
SARRA FARRINGTON...	14	{ Children of EDW. † FARRINGTON	
MATHEW FARRINGTON	12		
JO ⁿ FARRINGTON	11		
ELIZA. FARRINGTON...	8		

* [I have no doubt that Olney and Lavenden are meant; both which places, as well as Sherington, are in the Hundred of Newport.]

† [It is probable that this is intended for PARRYER, a name which appears above; it is however, clearly written PARRYER.]

‡ [So in the original; but doubtless intended for EDMOND, which name occurs above.]

MARY PURRYER*	7	} Children of W ^m PURRYER.*
SARRA PURRYER*	5	
KATHREN PURRYER* 18 months		

27 psons

2^d Aprilis 1635

I HEIS vnder written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the *Planter* NIC^o: TRARICE M^r bound thither the pties have brought Certificate from the Minister of S^t Sⁱ (*sic*) Albons in Hertfordshier & Attestacon from the Justices of peace according to the Lords order.

A Mercer JO: TUTTELL	39	Husbandman GEO: GIDDINS ...	25
JOAN TUTTELL	42	JANE GIDDINS	20
JOHN LAWRENCE	17	THO: SAVAGE, a Tayler	27
W ^m LAWRENCE	12	A Tayl ^r RICHARD HARVIE ...	22
MARIE LAWRENCE	9	Husb ^m an, FRANC'S [FRANCIS]'	
ABIGALL TUTTELL	6	PEBODDY	21
SYMON TUTTELL	4	Lynnen wever W ^m WILCOCK-	
SARA TUTTELL	2	SON	34
JO: TUTTELL	1	MARGARET WILCOCKSON	24
JOAN ANTROBUSS	65	JO: WILCOCKSON	2
MARIE WRAST	24	ANN HARVIE	22
THO: GREENE	15	A Mason W ^m BEARDSLEY	30
NATHAN HEFORD†	16	MARIE BEADSLEY	26
servant to JO: TUTTELL		MARIE BEADSLIE	4
MARIE CHITTWOOD	24	JOHN BEADSLIE	2
Shoemaker. THO: OLNEY	35	JOSEPH BEADSLIE	6 mo:
MARIE OLNEY	30	Husbandman ALLIN PERLEY .	27
THO: OLNEY	3	Shoemaker WITHM FELLOE ...	24
EPENETUS OLNEY	1	A Taylor FRANCIS BAKER ...	24

* [See note † on previous page.]

† [This name is very difficult to decipher.]

THO: CARTER 25
 MICHELL WILLMSON [WIL-
 LIAMSON] 30 } servant's to GEO: GIDDINS prd
 ELIZABETH MORRISON 12 }

3^d Aprill 1635

Stator JAMES WEAUER 23 yers
 Husbandman Uwelge in } EDMOND WEAVER ... 28 yers
 Auckstrey in herefordsher } MARGRETT aged 30 yers.

I HEIS vnder written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in ye *Hopewell* Mr W^m BUNDICK. the pties have brought Certificate from the Minister of Justices of peace, that they are no Subseddy men. they have taken the oath of alleg: of Supremacie.

Husbandman JO: ASTWOOD ... 26
 JO: RUGGELS 10
 MARTHA CARTER 27
 MARIE ELLIOTT 13

p Cert: from Stanstedd Abbey†
 in com Hert.

Husb:man LAWRENCE WHITTIMOR 63
 ELIZABETH WHITTIMOR . 57
 ELIZABETH TURNER 20
 SARA ELLIOTT 6
 ROBERT DAY 30
 W^m PEACOCK 12.

Nazing in Essex.
 Shoemaker JO: RUGGELS 44
 w^{or} BARBARIE RUGGELS... 30
 JO: RUGGELS 2
 ELIZABETH ELLIOT 8
 GILES PAYSON 26
 ISACK MORRIS 9

Husbandman ISACK DISBROUGH 18
 of Ell-Tisley‡ in com
 Cambridge.

ELIZ: ELLIOTT 30
 LYDDIA ELLIOT 4
 PHILLIP ELLIOT 2

Husbandman. JO: PEAT 38
 of Duffill* pish
 in Derbieshier.

Husbandman ROBERT TITUS
 of St. Katherins 35
 w^{or} HANNA TITUS 31
 JO: TITUS 8
 EDMOND 5

EDWARD KEELE 14
 JO: GOADBY 16
 JO: BILL 13
 THO: GREENE 15

* [Probably Duffield, in Appletree Hundred.]

† [Stansted Abbot is a Township in the Hundred of Braughin, Herts.]

‡ [Ellisley, a parish in the Hundred of Longstow.]

GEO: WOODWARD 35. fishmonger.

p Certi from S^r GEO: WHITMOR & S^r NIC^o RAYNTON two Justices of y^e Peace in London. & from JO: THORP Minister of y^e pish of St Buttolphs Billings gate.

I be Imbarqued In the *Peter Bonav^r* de Lo. m' Capt HARMAN v's Barbades.

Theis pties here vnder expressed haue brought Certeficat from two Justices of peace that the toke the oathe of Allegaⁿ & Sppremacie & Also cert fro y^e Ministr of the pish this 3^d Aprill 1635

THO: HATHORNE	aged 22	ALICE MACE	22
W ^m MORRISON	23	MARGRETT ELLGATE	24
RALPH VAUGHAN	22 & 1/2	MARGRETT HARTFORDE	22
JANE MADDOCKES	21		

4th Aprill 1635

IN the *Peter Bonav^r* de Lo. m' Capt HARMAN for Barbades Theis two pties brought Cert from two Justices of peace & the Ministr of their Conformity accord to order.

W^m CLERKE..... 29 yers. | THO: SERGEANT..... 23 yers.

27th Aprilis 1635

THEIS pties heerevnder mencioned are to be transported to New-England: imbarqued in the *Planter* NIC^o: TRARICE M^r bound thither: they have brought Certificate from the Justices of Peace & Ministers of y^e pish that they are conformable to the orders of y^e Church of England and are no Subtedy Men: they have taken the oath of Supremacie & Allegiance die et An^o prd.

A Carrier MARTIN SAUNDERS	yeres 40
wor RACHELL SAUNDERS	40

3 children	LEA SAUNDERS	10
	JUDITH SAUNDERS	8
	MARTIN SAUNDERS	4
3 servant's	MARIE FULLER	17
	RICHARD SMITH	14
	RIC ^d : RIDLEY	16
Husb:	FRANCIS NEWCOM	30
wife & 2 children	RACHELL NEWCOM	20
	RACHELL NEWCOM	23
	JO: NEWCOM	9 months
A Glover	ANT ^o STANNION	24
	DANIELL HANBURY	29
	FRANCIS DEXTER	13
	WILLM DAWES	15
	MARIE SAUNDERS	15

A Taylor	CLEMENT BATES	40
	ANN BATES	40
5 children	JAMES BATES	14
	CLEMENT BATES	12
	RACHELL BATES	8
	JOSEPH BATES	5
	BEN: BATES	2
servant's	JO: WYNCHESSTER	19
	JARVICE GOLD*	30

Their pties imbarqued in
the *Elis. M^r W^m STAGG*
bound for New England
p Cert: from the Justic's
& Ministers of ye pish.

More for the Planter

Husbandman	RICHARD TUTTELL	42
	ANN TUTTELL	41
	ANNA TUTTELL	12
	JO: TUTTELL	10
	RABECCA TUTTELL	6
	ISBELL TUTTELL	70
	MARIE WOLHOUSTON	30

* [The scribe made a brace against JO: WYNCHESSTER, and began to write *servant* against the name, but stopped when he had written *se*, and wrote *servants* against JARVICE (JARVICE GOLD).—Drake.]

Husbandman	WILLM TUTTELL	26	
	ELIZABETH TUTTELL	23	
	JO: TUTTELL	3½	
	ANN TUTTELL	2 a q ^r	
	THO: TUTTELL	3. mo:	
	SYCILIE CLARK	16	
	MARIE BILL	11	
PHILLIPP ATWOOD	12	MARIE BUSHNELL	26
BARTHO: FALDOE	16	MARTHA BUSHNELL	1
A Carpenter THO: PELL*	26	WILLM LEA†	16
MARIE PELL	26	MARIE SMITH	18
MARIE PELL	1	ELIZABETH SWAYNE	20
W* LEA	16	MARGARET LEACH	15
A Carpenter FRANC'S BUSH-		HANNA SMITH	18
NELL		ANN WELLS	15

IN the *Hopewell* WILLM BUNDOK M^r bound for New-England &c.

JAMES BURGIS	14
ALEXANDER THWAIT'S	20
JO: ABBOTT	16
JO: BELLOWES	12
JO: JOHNES	18
CHRISTOM† LUDDINGTON	18
MARIE ABBOTT	16
MARIE COKE	14
MARIE PEAKE	15
A Tayler THO: PELL	22
A Glazier JO: BUSHNELL	21

* [This and the three following names are crossed through in the original MS.]

† [It will be seen that this is a repetition of one of the crossed-out names in the first column.]

‡ [Probably intended for CHRISTIAN. The original, however, is distinctly written.]



IN the *Rabeca* of London, Mr HODGES for New-England

A Husbandman. PETER VNDERWOOD 22
ISABELL CRADDOCK 30

vij^o Aprilis 1635

IHIS ptie vnder mencioned is to be imbarqued in the *Planter* bound for New-England, p Cert: from ALDERMAN FENN of his conformitie: he hath taken the oath of Allegiance & Supremacie.

RICHARD FENN 27

3 Aprilis 1635 At Gravesend.

IHEIS vnder written names are to be transported to St Christophers imbarqued in the *Paul* of London, JO: ACKLIN, Mr bound thither. there was Cert: brought from the Minister of St Katherine of their conformitie of their discipline & orders to ye Church of England the Men did take ye oath of Alleg: and Supremacie.

RALPH REASON	 23	THO: WATSON	 29
EDWARD MERRIFIELD	 19	DAVID EVANS	 22
ROBERT WADE	 35	STEEVEN GARRETT	 19
WILLM HAIES	 24	W ^m BEDDLE	 19
GEO: RISHFORD	 24	RICHARD LOCK	 20
MATHEW MOYSES	 17	ABRAM WATSON	 19
ROBERT RICHARDSON	 20	JAMES CARTER	 25
JO: MOUNTAIN	 20	W ^m SCARSBRICK	 23
JO: WILSON	 29	W ^m CHURCH	 41
JO: FRENCH	 18	JOHN REINOLD'S	 23

HENRY BAGIN.....	22	JO: WATT'S	21
W ^m LAMYN	21	EDWARD FISHER.....	27
HANNA ROPER	23	RIC ^s : CROWDER	28
HENRY LEE.....	30	RIC ^s : PRESTON.....	21
EDWARD SMALLMAN	21	RIC ^s : OLDER.....	24
ROBERT ATKINSON	23	W ^m KING	18
THO: FEARFAX	22	JO: HOLMES.....	22
MATHEW TURNER	46	NIC ^s SEDEN.....	20
EDWARD GASS.....	20	FRA: STOTT.....	32
HENRY SENTENCE	20	PHILLIPP JENING'S.....	25
EDMOND DAVIES	21	ROBERT SPURR	24
EDWARD BARNES	16	THO: SPENDERGRASS	24
THO: NOTT	18	NIC ^s : HOLLIS	20
JO: ADAMS	16	RIC ^s : DANES.....	20
EDWARD GRAY	32		

IN the *Peter Bonaventure*. THO: HARMAN M^r bound for the Barbadoes, theis vnder written names p order: they have taken ye oaths of Supremacie and Allegiance.

THO: BERNYNN	24	RIC ^s : LEECH	22
JO: WESTGARTH	28	RIC ^s : ABBOTT	20
JO: SWEETING	26	AMBROSE HUETT	27
JAMES TOWNSON	29	JO: WHITE	25
RIC ^s : DAWSON.....	28	JO: WESTON	26
THO: GREENWOOD	15	W ^m WESTON.....	16
THO: IVESON	36	W ^m HOWSEMAN	12
THO: HYWOOD	22	RIC ^s : CHAPMAN	40
W ^m BANK'S	23	THO: CUTLER	35
JO: GREENLY	20	JAMES JACKSON	33
DANIELL DAVIES	26	JO: SMITHMAN	23
ROBERT BRABAN	29	ROBERT SAVAGE.....	21
JO: THOMAS.....	25	GEO: PENNY	24

JO PATTMAN	23	WILLM BECKKITT.....	26
THO: COKE	30	THO: EVANS.....	20
JO: SYMONDS	19	JO: HYND.....	24
JO: BOONE	12	W ^m MECHAM	20
NIC ^s : EVANS	16	ROGER WILLS.....	20
JO: WYDHOUSE	15	THO: TEDDER	19
RIC ^s : HOLLINBY	20	JO: SESSIONS	22
W ^m LODGE	13	DANIELL DENNIS	22
ISACK PRATT	22	CAPTEN JACOB LAKE.....	30
JO: EVANS	17	LUKE STOKES	35
JAMES ROBARD'S.....	20	RICHARD SPEED	35
RIC ^s : CLARK.....	19	PHILLIPP HENSON	21
GEO: PLUNCKETT	19	ARTHUR WATKYNs	25
W ^m MACCOWDIN	19	JO: JOYNER	25
JO: ALLIDAY	20	JO: DENT	30
WALTER GIBSON.....	25	ROBERT J ⁿ SON	26
JO: WYNKLES	20	JO: SAWCOTT	18
JO: VYNN	17	JO: BUNCE	18
ROBERT ROE	19	JO: ROBINSON	26
MAURICE WILLMS [WILLIAMS].	18	RIC ^s : PELL	22
DENNIS MORTAGH	30	JO: DISHERD	22
JO: DUKKARTH	31	THO: LAMBERD	23
RIC ^s : MANSFIELD	22	GEO: CHAPMAN	17
GREGORIE OGELL	15	W ^m ASTON	17
W ^m WHITLOCK	31	ADRIAN COKE.....	27
JO: LONG	20	ROBERT PHILKYNn	25
JO: THOMSON	31	J ⁿ o SYMPSON	29
THO: FARMER	22	STEEVEN GREENLY	16
RIC ^s : BROWNLEY.....	19	MARY LOVELEY	35
MATHEW WESTWOOD	18	ANN LOVELY	10
JO: MATHER	21	MARGARET LUCOCK'S.....	27
ROBERT PENDRED	40	ANNIS PERCY	24
DAVID ROBINSON	20		

8 Aprilis 1635

I HEIS pties herevnder mencioned are to be transported to New-England: imbarqued in the *Elizabeth* of London w^m STAGG M^r bound thither: they have taken the oath of Allegiance & Supremacie p Cert: from the pish of St Alphage Cripple-gate [Cripplegate] the Minister there.

Tanners W^m HOLDRED 25
 ROGER PRESTON 21
 DANIELL BRODLEY 20
 ISACK STUDMAN* 30

That theis pties prd are no Subsedie men: wee whose names herevnto ~~are~~ written belonging to Blackwell Hall, do averr they are none.

ROB^{ts} FARRANDS.
 THOMAS SMITH.

I HEIS pties herevnder written are to be transported in the *Planter*: prd. p. Cert: from the Minister of Kingston vpon Thames in the County of Surrey of their conformitic: & y^t they are no Subsedie men.

A Miller PALMER TINGLEY † 21
 An ostler W^m BUTTERICK 20
 A Miller THO: JEWELL 27

ix^o Aprilis 1635

I N the *Elizabeth* de London prd M^r WILLM STAGG bound for New-England: Theis vnder-written names have brought Cert: from y^e Minister of Hauckust ‡ in Kent: & Attestation from two Justices of

* [This fourth name is in a different handwriting from the preceding three, and was doubtless inserted after the succeeding paragraph (in which *three* only are referred to) had been written.]

† [The first letter of this name is very faintly marked; but, after close examination, I cannot doubt that it is a T.]

‡ [Hawkhurst, in the Lathe of Seray.]

Peace being conformable to the Church of England & that they are no
Subsedy Men.

	A Clothier JAMES HOSMER	28	yes
	Wife ANN HOSMER	27	
wife & 2 children	MARIE HOSMER	2	
	ANN HOSSMER	3. mo:	
maidservts	MARIE DONNARD	24	
	MARIE MARTIN	19	
	JO: STON	40	
	EDWARD GOLD	28	
	GEO: RUSSELL	19	
	JO: MUSSELL	15	

Nono die Aprilis 1635

IN the *Rebecca* M^r JO: HODGES bound for New-England.

Husbandman.	JACOB WELSH	32
	GEO: WOODWARD	35

IN the *Rebecca* M^r JO: HODGES bound for New-England.
imbarqued in the *Rebecca* prd.

ELIZABETH WINCKOLL ..	52	W ^m SWAYNE aged	16
JO: WINCKOLL	13	FRANCIS SWAYNE	14

17th April 1635

IN the *Elisa* & *Anne* m^r RO. COWPER vs New England

THOMAS HEDSALL

47 yrs.

I N the Encrease of Lond. in' ROBERT LEA v's New Engld

a Mason GEO: BACON*	43 yers:
SAMUELL	12 yers
JO*	8
SUSAN	10
	} Children of the Said Mason*
	[BACON].
a Husbandman THO: JOSTLIN	43
REBECCA his wife	43
ELIZA WARD a maid seru ^t	38
REBECCA	18
DOROTHY	11
NATHANIELL	08
ELIZA	6
MARY	1
	} Children of the said
	THO: JOSTLIN

x Aprilis 1635

I HEIS vnder written names are to be transported in the *Planter*
 prd Nic^o: TRARICE M^r bound for New Engl: p Cert: of the
 Minister of Sudburie in Suffol^k & from the Maior of the Towne of his
 conformitie to the orders & discipline of the Church of England & that
 he is no Subsedey man, he hath taken the oath of Alleg: & Suprem:

Carrier RICHARD HASFELL†	54
wife MARTHA	42
MARIE HASFELL	17
SARA HASFELL	14
MARTHA HASFELL	8
RACHELL HASFELL	6
RUTH HASFELL	3

* [This name was first written MASON, in mistake, and then altered to BACON; the correction, however, was not made for the children. I therefore suggest, in their case, what is doubtless the correct reading, within brackets.]

† [With some of the daughters, this name appears to be written HAFPELL; it is, however, evidently intended for HASFELL; in the first name, that of RICHARD HASFELL, it is quite clear.]

ALICE SMITH	40
ELIZABETH Coop [COOPER]	24
JO: SMITH	13
JOB HAWKINS	15

I N the *Planter* prd: Theis vnder names are to be transported to New-England.

EGLIN HANFORD	46
MARGARET HANFORD	16
2 daughters { ELIZ: HANFORD	14
RODOLPHUS ELMES	15
THO: STANSLEY	16

I N the *Elizabeth* of London: W^m STAGG M^r bound for New-England.

WILHM WILD	30
PETER THORNE	20
ALICE WILD	40

xj^a die Aprilis 1635

I N the *Elis*: prd W^m STAGG M^r bound for New-England: the pties vnder written have brought Certificate according to order

A Carpenter W ^m WHITTERED 36	JO: CLUFFE	22
uxor ELIZABETH	JO: WILD	17
sonn THO: WHITTREDD .. 16	SAMVEL HAEWARD	22
	JO: DUKE	20

I N the *Planter* prd: Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New-England p Certificate according to order

SARA-PITTNEI	22	MARGARET PITNEY	22
2 children { SARA PITNEI .. 7		RACHELL DEANE	31
	SAMVELL PITNEY 1		

xiiij^e Aprilis 1635

IN the *Elizabeth* & Ann M^r ROGER COOP [COOPER] bound for New-England p Cert: from the Maior of Evesham in com worc^e & from the Minister of ye pish. of their Conformitie.

MARGERIE WASHBORN	49	
JO: WASHBORNE	14	} 2 sonns
PHILLIP WASHBORNE	11	

IN the *Elizabeth* de Lo: W^m STAGG M^r prd: theis vnder written names brought Certi. from the Minister of St Savio's Southwark: of their conformitie.

THO: MILLET	30	JOSUA WHEAT	17
uxor MARIE MILLET	29	JO: SMITH	12
VRSLA GREENOWAY	32	RALPH CHAPMAN	20
HENRIE BULL	19	THO: MILLET	2

HIS vnder written name is to be imbarqued in ye *Increase* ROBERT LEA M^r bound for New-England. p Cert. from Billerecay in Essex, from the Minister of ye pish that he is no Subsedy man.

Husbandmen W ^m RUSCO	41	
et uxor RABECCA	40	
SARA RUSCO	9	} 4 children.
MARIE RUSCO	7	
SAMUEL	5	
W ^m RUSCO	1	

IN the *Increase* prd. Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New England: p Cert: from All St's Stayning's Mark-lane of their Conformatie to the Church of England.

A Taylor	THO: PAGE	29	
	ELIZABETH PAGE	28	
	THO: PAGE	2	wife & 2 children.
	KATHERIN PAGE	1	
	EDWARD SPARK'S	22	2 servts
	KAT: TAYLOR	24	

IN the *Elizabeth & Ann* ROGER COOP [COOPER] M^y: Theis pties herevnder expressed are to be imbarqued for New-England having taken the oaths of Allegiance & Supremacie & likewise brought Certificate both from the Ministers & Justices where their abiding's were latlie of their conformatie to the discipline & orders of the Church of England, & y^t they are no Subsedy Men.

Hush: ROBERT HAWKYNNS	25	THO: HUBBARD	10
JO: WHITNEY	35	THO: EATON	1
JO: PALMERLEY	20	MARIE HAWKYNNS	24
RICHARD MARTIN	12	ELLIN WHITNEY	30
JO: WHITNEY	11	ABIGALL EATON	35
RICHARD WHITNEY	9	SARA CARTRACK	24
NATHANIELL WHITNEY	8	JANE DAMAND	9
THO: WHITNEY	6	MARY EATON	4
JONATHAN WHITNEY	1	MARIE BROOMER	10
NIC: SENSION	13	MILDRED CARTRACK	2
HENRY JACKSON	29	JOSEPH ALSOPP	14
W ^m HUBBARD	35		

IN the *Susan & Ellen* EDWARD PAYNE M^r for New-England
 Theirs pties herevnder expressed have brought Certificate from
 the Minister & Justices of their Conformitie & that they are no Subtedy
 Men

Husbandman JOHN PROCTER	40	Husb: RICHARD SALTONSTALL	23
MARTHA PROCTER	28	MERRIALL SALTONSTALL	22
JOHN PROCTER	3	MERRIALL SALTONSTALL	9.Mo:
MARIE PROCTER	1	THO: WELLS	30
ALICE STREET	28	PETER COOP [COOPER]	28
Husb: WALTER THORNTON	36	W ^m LAMBART	26
JOANNA THORNTON	44	SAMUEL PODE	25
JOHN NORTH	20	JEREMY BELCHER	22
MARY PYNDER	53	MARIE CLIFFORD	25
FRANCIS PYNDER	20	JANE COE	30
MARIE PYNDER	17	MARIE RIDDLESDEN	17
JOANNA PINDER	14	JO: PELLAM	20
ANNA PYNDER	12	MATHEW HITCHCOCK	25
KATHERIN PINDER	10	ELIZABETH NICHOLLS	25
JO: PYNDER	8	TOMAZIN CARPENTER	35
RICHARD SKOFIELD	22	ANN FOWLE	25
EDWARD WEEDEN	22	EDMOND GORDEN	18
GEORGE WILBY	16	THO: SYDLIE	22
RICHARD HAWKINS	15	MARGARET LEACH	22
THO: PARKER	30	MARIE SMITH	21
SYMON BURD	20	ELIZABETH SWAYNE	16
JO: MANSFIELD	34	GRACE BEWLE	30
CLEMENT COLE	30	ANN WELLS	20
JO: JONES	20	DYONIS TAYLER	48
W ^m BURROW	19	HANNA SMITH	39
PHILLIP ATWOOD	13	JO: BACKLEY	15
W ^m SNOWE	18	W ^m BATTRICK	18
EDWARD LUM ^{us} *	24		

* It is very likely this name may be intended for Lam[m]as; the second letter is, however, plainly written u.

15 May 1635

PENELOPY PELLAM 16 yers to passe to her brother plantao⁶ [plantation]

xiiij^o Aprilis 1635

IN the Increase of London M^r ROB^{te} LEA bounde for New Eng-
land

ROBERT CORDELL	SAMUELL ANDREWES aged 37 y ^{rs}	These haue taken the oathes of Allegance & Supremacye, and haue brought Cer- teficat of their conformety wch are this day filed
Gouldsmith in	ROB ^{te} NANEE aged 22 yeres	
Limbirt Stret*	ROB ^{te} SANKEY aged 30 yeres	
sent them a Way	JAMES GIBBONS aged 21 yeres	

Also.

JANE the wife of thabouesaid SA ^m ANDREWES 30 y ^{rs}	All for newland [New England] in the Increase aforesaid
ELLYN LONGE her s'runte aged 20 yeres	
JANE ANDREWES her daughter aged 3 yeres	
ELIZABETH ANDREWES her daughter aged 2 yeres	

xvth Aprill 1635

IN the *Eliza*. de Lond. m' W^m STAGG vrs New Englād

RICH. WALKER	24 yers	theis ptis haue taken Oathe of Allegane & of Supremacy before S ^r W ^m WHITIMOR & S ^r NICHOL RANTON W ^m WALKER 15
JO ^m BEAMOND	23	
W ^m BEAMOND	27	
THO: LETTYNE	23	
JO ^m JOHNSON	23	

* [Doubtless intended for Lombard Street.]

15th Aprill 1635

IN the *Elisa*. . . of Anne de Lon m' ROGER COOPER vrs New England

PERCY KINGE 24 yers, a Maid seruant to m' RO: CROWLEY:

IN the *Eliza*. . . de Lo. m' W^m STAGG vrs New England

JAMES WALKER 15 yers of SARRA WALKER 17 yers: Seru'ts to JOⁿ BROWNE a Baker of to on W^m BRASEY linen drap in Cheapside Lond p Cert. of their Conformity.

xviiith Aprilis 1635

IHEIS vnder written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the *Increase* de Lo: ROBERT LEA M^r the ptie prd having brought Certificat's from the Minister of Justices of y^e Peace of his conformitie to the Church of England

Glover THO: BLOGGETT	30	} 2 children.
uxor SUZAN BLOGGETT	37	
DANIELL BLOGGETT	4	
SAMVELL BLOGGETT	1½	

IN the *Increase* prd. The ptie vnder written hath brought Certificate from the Minister of Wapping of from two Justices of peace, of his Conformitie to y^e Church of England: to passe in y^e said Ship for New-England

Lynnen, wever THO: CHITTINGDEN	51	} 2 children.
uxor RABECCA CHITTINGDEN	40	
ISACK CHITTINGDEN	10	
HEN: CHITTINGDEN	6	

THEIS vnder written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the *Susan & Ellin* EDWARD PAYNE Mr: the pties have brought Certificates from ye Ministers & Justices of the peace y^e they are no Subsedy Men: & are conformable to ye orders & discipline of the Church of England

A Drap	RALPH HUDSON	42	
vzor	MARIE HUDSON	42	
3 children	HANNA HUDSON	14	
	ELIZ: HUDSON	5	
	JO: HUDSON	12	
	THO: BRIGGHAM	32	
	BEN: THWING	16	
	ANN GIBSON	34	
servant's	JUDITH KIRK	18	
	JO: MORE	41	
	HENRY KNOWLES	25	
	GEO RICHARDSON	30	
	BEN: THOMLINS	18	
	EDWARD THOMLINS	30	
	BARBARA FORD	16	
	JOAN BROOMER	13	
	RICHARD BROOKE	24	
	THO: BROOKE	18	
Husbandman	SYMON CROSBY	26	
vzor	ANN CROSBY	25	
	THO: CROSBY	8 week's	1 Child
Husbandman	RIC: ROWTON	36	
vzor	ANN ROWTON	36	
	EDMOND ROWTON	6	1 child.
A Husb:man	PERCIVALL GREENE	32	
vzor	ELLIN GREENE	32	

JO: TRANE	25	} 2 servant's
MARGARET DIX	18	
JO: ATHERSON	24	
ANN BLASON	27	
BEN: BUCKLEY.....		
DANIEL BUCKLEY.....		
JO: CORRINGTON	33	
MARY CORRINGTON	33	

xiiiij Aprilis 1635

THEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to the Barbadoes imbarqued in the *Faulcon* de London, THO: IRISH Mr p Certificate from the Minister of the pish of their conformity to the orders of the Church of England, The Men have taken the oaths of Allegiance & Supremacie.

GABRIEL BOLT	29	HENRY DYER	20
OWEN BLISS	30	EDWARD BULL	22
GEO: SAY	26	FARFORD GOLDSMITH	22
BASSELL TERRY	22	THO: CRISPIN	19
MARMADUKE TURNER	21	FRANCIS SHERES	26
JO: BASSETT	19	JOHN BATHE	23
JO: SHEERING	26	SMITH BAKER	
HENRIE BIDDLESTON	17	JAMES HIBBINS	
THO: LETT	22	JO: BELTON	48
SAMVEL STOR*	17	NICOLAS FLITCROFT	16
JAMES BURT	13	W ^m BINGHAM	18
CHARLES FALL	19	HUMFREY MORRIS	18
W ^m SENNOTT	20	JO: DALLINGER	16
JO: BROWNE	20	JO: ROGERS	34
THO: WEBB	18	JO: SPYER	32
JO: HOPWOOD	20	FRANCIS SMITH	20
NIC: WADE	19	ABRAHAM HALLOWAY	20
ROBERT DAVERS	14	JOSEPH DRAP [DRAPER]	21

* [The last letter is very indistinctly written: the name may be read as STOR, STON, or STOW.]

THO: BROMBY	59	TOBY HAZELL	20
JO: BROMBY	27	GEO: CLARK	15
JESPER GIGGON	18	THO: ROBERT'S	18
JOHN BRUMWELL	22	MARMADUKE CROSBY	28
RIC: DENT	17	GEO: HARRIS	17
THOMAS GUALMAY	22	ROGER SAWTER	17
RICHARD SNATHE	19	MARIE PERRY	18
RICHARD COCKMAN	20	ELIZABETH ELSON	18
THOMAS ALLIN	22	BRIDGET GERDEN	19
VALENTINE LOVE	18	KATHERIN HILL	20
ROBERT HAXLEY	21	MARIE NEWCOM	17
THO: METCALF	20	BENEDICTER SHERHACK	20
W ^m KNIGHT	30	MARIE CREW	19
HENRIE GILDER	18	ELIZABETH LONG	21
GEORGE LEE	16	WINIFRED HAND	20
ANT: BOLDSWORTH	18	ELIZABETH CURTIS	22
JOHN CHURCH	21	W^m LANGLEY	24
JOHN SCOTT	16	W ^m STURGIS	18
ROBERT JONES	25	THO: KNOWLES	16
NATHANIELL WRITE	32	PETER LOSTELL	14
JOHN JONES	24	WALTER HOLBÜRD	24
THO: WALLIS	27		

xv^o Aprilis 1635.

THEIS pties hereafter expressed are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in ye *Increase* ROBERT LEA Mr. having taken the oaths of Allegiance & Supremacie: As also being conformable to the Governmt & discipline of the Church of England whereof they brought testimony y^e Cert: from ye Justices & Ministers where there abodes have latlie been. (vizt.)

Husbandman SAMVELL MORSE	yes	50
W^m ELIZABETH MORSE		48

* [Crossed through in the original; the age is doubtful.]

JOSEPH MORSE.....	20
ELIZABETH DANIELL	2
Wynnen-wey' PHILEMON DALTON.....	45
wor HANNA DALTON	35
SAMUEL DALTON.....	5½
W ^m WHITE	14
Husbandman MARTHA MARVYN	35
wor ELIZABETH MARVYNN	31
ELIZABETH MARVYNN.....	31
MATHEW MARVYNN	8
MARIE MARVYNN	6
SARA MARVYNN	3
HANNA MARVYNN	½
JO: WARNER.....	20
ISACK MORE.....	13
Carpenter SAMVELL IRELAND.....	32
wor MARIE IRELAND.....	30
MARTHA IRELAND	1½
Plowrite. WILLM BUCK.....	50
ROGER BUCK	18
A joyner. JO: DAVIES	29
A Husbandman. ABRAM FLEMING	40
Husb: JO: FOKAR.....	21
Clothier. THO: PARISH	22
JOHN OWDIE	17
Butcher W ^m HOUGHTON	22
Husb: WILLM PAYNE	37
ANNA PAYNE.....	40
W ^m PAYNE.....	10
ANNA PAYNE	5
JO: PAYNE.....	3
DANIELL PAYNE	8. week's.

JAMES BITTON	27	JO: KILBORNE	10
W ^m POTTER	25	JAMES ROGER	20
ELIZABETH WOOD	38	RICHARD NUNN	19
ELIZABETH BEARDS	24	THO: BARRET	16
SUZAN PAYNE	11	JO: HACKWELL	18
AYMES GLADWELL	16	Chirurgion SYMON AYRES	48
PIEBE PERCE	18	uxor DOROTHY AYRES	38
Carpenter HENRY CROSSE	20	MARIE AYRES	15
Husb: THO: KILBORNE	55	THO: AYRES	13
uxor FRANCIS KILBORNE	50	SYMON AYRES	11
MARGARET KILBORNE	23	RABECCA AYRES	9
LYDDIA KILBORNE	22	JANE RAWLIN	30
MARIE KILBORNE	16		
FRANCIS KILBORNE	12		
Husbandman SYMON STONE	50		
uxor JOAN STONE	38		
children { FRANCIS STONE	16		
ANN STONE	11		
SYMON STONE	4		
MARIE STONE	3		
JO: STONE	5 weeks		
CHRISTIAN AYRES	7		
ANNA AYRES	5		
BENIAMIN AYRES	3		
SARA AYRES	3. mo:		
A Sawyr STEEVEN VYSON	23		
JO: WYNDELL	16		
servants { ISACK WORDEN	18		
NATHANIELL WOOD	12		
ELIZABETH STREATON	19		
MARIE TOLLER	16		

16 Aprilis 1635

I HEIS pties hereafter expressed are to be transported to the Island of Providence imbarqued in *Expectacion* CORNELIUS BILLINGE Mr, having taken the Ooaths of Allegiance & Supremacie: As likewise being conformable to the Church of England; whereof they brought testimonie from the Ministers & Justices of Peace of their Abodes

FRANCIS SMITH	36	MARY BAKER	42
THO: PALMER	16	ELISHA BRIDGES	16
LEONARD SMITH	22	WILLM THORP	30
MATHEW HAMBLIN	38	ELIZABETH THORP	20
W ^m LYNLIE	58	ELIZABETH THORP	2
CHRISTIAN WHETSTON	19	JOAN FELVER	50
W ^m CAWDLER	19	MARGARET ROLLRIGHT	45
FLORENCE DICKENSON	19	ELLIN COOPER	24
JO: BAKER	42	ELIZABETH COKE	20
JO: MARTIN	30	MARIE CHADDOCK	20
W ^m SMITH	20	ELIZABETH HAMOND	25
ANT ^o DOWSELL	20	ALICE AWBREY	29
RICHARD SLIE	20	ELIZABETH LAWRENCE	26
FRANCIS DALES	20	ANN NOBLE	21
PETER AWBREY	32	MARIE HARRWIGG	21
THO: FELD	18	MILLCENT LEECH	28
EDWARD HASSARD	24	MARIE GOODWYNN	20
RICHARD BULL	17	KATHERIN WEBB	22
RICHARD REINOLD'S	16	ELIZABETH SCOTT	20
W ^m EAKINS	15	MARIE HOWES	18
JO: TOTNELL	16	DOROTHY LAWRENCE	28
EDWARD HORSHAM	14	ELIZAB: HORSHAM	16
RICHARD TRENDALL	16	ALICE GOLDHAM	26
W ^m READ	16	RICHARD PRICE	14
MATHEW PIPPIN	20	RICHARD LANE	38

ALICE LANE.....	30	ELIZABETH OWEN	30
SAMUEL LANE.....	7	MARIE MILWARD	21
JO LANE	4	ISACK BARTON	27
OZIELL LANE	3	ABRAM RAY	20
JO: ATKINSON	36	DORCAS HORSHAM	40
LOVE ATKINSON.....	38	MARIE GRIFFIN	17

17 Aprilis 1635

I HEIS pties herevnder expressed are to be transported to New-
England imbarqued in ye *Elizabeth W^m STAGG* M^r p Cert: from
the Ministers & Justices of the Peace of their Conformitie to the Church
of England: they have taken the oaths of Allegiance & Supremacie

Husb: JAMES BATE.....	yeres 53	filia MARY SMITH	15
ALICE BATE.....	52	PETER GARDNER	18
LYDDIA BATE	20	W ^m HUBBARD	35
MARIE BATE	17	RACHELL BIGG	6
MARGARET BATE	12	PATIENCE FOSTER	40
JAMES BATES	9	HOPESTILL FOSTER	14
Husbandman EDWARD BUL-		FRANCIS WHITE	24
LOCK	32	JOAN SELLIN	50
ELIZABETH STEDMAN	26	ANN SELLIN	7
NATHANIELL STEDMAN.....	5	EDWARD LOOMES	27
ISACK STEDMAN	1	JO: HUBBARD	10
ROBERT THORNTON.....	11	JO: DAVIES	9
MARGARET DAVIES	32	MARIE DAVIES	4
ELIZABETH DAVIES	1	JO: BROWNE.....	40
DOROTHY SMITH	45		

THE ptie herevnder named with his wife & children is to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the *Elizabeth & Ann* WILLM COOPER M^r bound thither the ptie hath brought testimony from the Minister of his conformitie to the orders & disciplin^e of the Church of England & from the two Justices of peace y^t he hath taken the oaths of Allegiance & Supremacie.

ALEXANDER BAKER	28	} yeres
Yxor ELIZABETH	23	
ELIZABETH BAKER	3	
CHRISTIAN BAKER	1	
CLEMENT CHAPLIN	48	
W ^m SWAYNE	50	

24 Aprilis 1635

THEIS vnder written names are to be transported to the Island of Providence imbarqued in the *Expectacon* aforesaid, the pties have taken y^e oath of Alleg:

NICHOLAS RISKYMER	31	SAM: GOODENUFF	22
W ^m RANDALL	26	EDWARD HASTING'S	23
ANDREW LEAY	24	THO: HOBBS	18
JO: LEAY	25	JO: SARACOLE	17
JO: BLOXSALL	28	THO: WILSON	18

27 Aprilis 1635

THEIS vnder written names are to be transported to New-England ROGER COOPER M^r bound thither, in the *Elizabeth & Ann*. the pties have brought Certificate from the Minlster at West-

minster: & the Justices of the Peace of his Conformitie. the pte hath taken the oaths of Alleg. & Suprem:

A Carpenter RICHARD BROCKE	31
EDWARD SALL	24
DANIELL PRESTON	13

I HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to the Barbadoes & St^r Christophers, imbarqued in the *Arctike* 10: BROOKEHAVEN Capten & Mr having taken the oaths of Allegiance & Supremacie. As also being Conformable to the oaths & discipline of the Church of England & no Subsd^y Men. whereof they brought test: from the Minister of St Katherine heere y^e Tower of London:

	yeses		yeses
JOHN CROFTS	30	BARTHOLOMEW BENNET	18
NATHANIEL BEDFORD	19	THOMAS TYLER	21
JO: MASON	20	JOHN PRICHARD	20
JO: ORAM	21	GILES BARNES	19
CHRISTOPHER FLEM	24	HUGH SADLER	20
OWEN ANDRÖWE	18	HARFORD YOUNG	20
ROBERT ANDERSON	22	JOHN WILLIAMS	16
JOHN GREENE	25	ANDREW EVANS	16
JOSEPH WALLINGTON	19	JOHN BARRET	16
JOHN HAIEWARD	22	JOSEPH WALKER	18
THOMAS MARTIN	16	JAMES TATE	17
EDMOND HOLLOWAY	17	JOHN SMITH	14
THOMAS PIERCE	19	NATHANIEL BOLTON	19
WILLIAM HAYWARD	18	W ^m LAYDON	17
EDWARD WILKINSON	17	THOMAS AVERY	18
RICHARD GALE	16	THO: LEAKE	18
ROBERT TRATT	21	DAVIE WILLIAMS	17
THOMAS REDDMAN	16	WILLM HARRIS	23
WILLM GRUBB	16	JOHN TURPIN	22
JOHN GOLDING	21	FRANCIS SAIEWELL	18
CLEMENT HUTCHINSON	20	MATHEW ROGERS	21

BRYAN BOURK.....	19	ROBERT LAYCOCK	18
ANTO TAYLOR.....	26	MICHELL ESTPLYNN	18
ANDREW CARR	23	JAMES BELL	19
OWEN GARRET	20	FREND PICTO	20
JOHN FRAZILL.....	29	JOHN WHITHEDD	22
JOHN PORTER	24	JO: MALLION	21
CHARLES POLINGTON	26	THO: BEDLAM	24
CHARLES JACKSON	18	THO: LONE	19
EDWARD BACON	25	THOMAS WAZELL	21
THOMAS ROBINSON	31	EDWARD GARRARD.....	26
PATRICK CONLY [<i>or</i> COULY]... 21		JOHN COKE	22
GEORGE GODDIN.....	31	JEREMY HARTLEY	30
ARTHUR ROKER	20	GILBERT HOLDSWORTH.....	30
THO: DALE	28		
JOHN DAVIES	19		
THO: BURTON	19	<i>Women.</i>	
HUGH WYNSTONLY	20	KATHERIN LLOYD	19
BARTHOLMEW DRAPER	20	SUZAN GREENE	20
ROBERT BROCK	25	MARGERIE BARRAN	19
HUGH TAWYER	18	ELIZABETH BENNING	18
W ^m GREENE	17	ELIZABETH BRUSTER	18
PATRICK CONNYER.....	20	JOAN SMITH.....	27
RICHARD KING	23	SUZAN MORE	21
WILLM BARNES.....	17	ALICE DIXON	21
WILLM TAYLOR	23	JANE STAFFORD	24
ROBERT SENNODD	23	ALICE HILTON	18
THOMAS PERKYNN	29	KATHERIN RUSSELL	20
WILLM LONGWITH	26	MARY POWELL	23
THO GULLIFER	28	DEBORA WINKE	21
JOHN DAVIES	18	REBECCA BEDDING.....	18
RICHARD CAWOOD	25	MATHEW PAGE	20
RICHARD DYNLEY	19	ANN SPICER	26
DENNIS PEKE	20	MARIE JONES	29
NICHOLAS GREENE.....	18	MARGERY HARDING	20
		MARIE KINDERSLIE	26

* [Perhaps intended for LOUE, i.e. LOVE.]

29th Aprilis 1635

I HEIS vnder written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued, in the *Elizabeth & Ann* ROGER COOP [COOPER]. Mr the pties have brought Certificate from the Minister of the pish & Justices of Peace of their conformitie to the orders & discipline of the Church of England & y^t they are no Subsedy-men

RIC ^m : GOARD	17	THO: POUNT*	21
A Smith THO: LORD	50	ROBERT LORD	9
<i>uxor</i> DOROTHY	46	AYMIE LORD	6
THOMAS LORD	16	DOROTHY LORD	4
ANN. LORD	14		
W ^m LORD	12	JOSIAS COBBET	21
JOHN LORD	10	JO: HOLLOWAY	21
JAMES COBBETT	23	JANE BENNET	16
JOSEPH FABERR	26	W ^m REEVE	22

eodem 29 Aprilis 1635

A Taylor CHRISTOPHER STANLEY	32
<i>uxor</i> SUZANNA	31
W ^m SAMOND	19

4th Maij 1635.

I HETS vnder-written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the *Eliz: & Ann* prd. The pties have brought Certificate from the Minister & Justic's of the Peace of their conformitie & that they are no Subsedy Men.

A Tallow-Chandler HEN: WILKINSON	25
ROBERT HAIES	19 A soapeboyler.

* [It is impossible to decide whether this name is PONT or POUNT; it is so indistinctly written, that it may even be intended for POUND.]

THEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to New-England: imbarqued in the *Abigail* RICHARD HACKWELL M^r: The pties have brought Certificate from ye Minister & Justices of their conformitie to the orders & discipline of the Church of England

THO: BUTTOLPH	32	NATHANIEL TYLLY	32
W ^{or} ANN BUTTOLPH	24	PETER KETTELL	10
W ^m FULLER	25	THO: STEEVENS	12
JO: FULLER	15	ELIZ: HARDING	12

2 Maij 1635

THEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to ye Barbadoes imbarqued in the *Alexander* Capt: BURCHE and GILBERT GRIMES M^r p Certificate from the Minister where they late dwelt the Men tooke the oaths of Alleg. & Supremacie die et A^o prd

W ^{thm} RAPEN	29	W ^m POWELL	19
LEONARD STAPLES	22	RALPH PROWD	26
JO: STANFORD	24	JO: BULLMAN	40
JAMES MANZER	27	JO: WATT'S	19
JO: WATTS	25	W ^m DENCH	16
THO: CLARK	26	FRANCIS PECK	22
MICHELL KIMP	27	JO: BENSTEDD	24
HENRY BROUGHTON	20	SYMON PARLER	24
GEO: VENTIMER	20	RICHARD HOWSEMAN	19
ROBERT HARDY	18	WALTER JONES	20
THO: DABB	25	PHILIX LYNE	25
GEO: NORTON	22	ARTHUR WRITE	21
W ^m HUCKLE	20	LEWES WITMS [WILLIAMS]	21
EDWARD KEMP	19	W ^m POTT	18

	yes		yes
THOMAS GILSON	21	GEO. RIDGLIE	17
NIC ^o WATSON	26	DENNIS M ^a BRIAN [MACBRIAN]	18
OLLIVER HOOKHAM	32	JO: BUSSELL	36
CHRI: BUCKLAND	25	JAMES DRIVER	27
JO: HILL	23	HUGH JOINES	22
ANTHONY SKOOLER	20	THO: GILDINGWATER	30
JO: ANDERSON	21	JOHN ASHURST	24
W ^a PHILLIPPS	17	JAMES PARKINSON	23
JO: BESFORD	18	WILLM YOUNG	21
HENRY YATMAN	21	W ^a SMITH	18
ROBERT DUCE	18	MORGAN JONES	31
OWEN WILLIAMS	18	JO: RICHARD	30
JO: WRITE	24	PETER FLAMING	16
WILLIAM CLARK	19	MILES FARRING	24
EDWARD HALINGWORTH	46	ROBERT ATKINS	23
RICHARD POWELL	32	BENJAMIN MASON	23
HENRY LONGSHA	22	THO: RUTTER	22
JO: BUSH	22	JO: HOWSE	41
JONATHAN FRANKLIN	17	JO: COLE	20
JO: PHILLIPPS	20	JAMES WATTS	35
RICHARD CRIBB	19	W ^a CROWE	27
THO: BROWNE	18	PHILLIPP LOVELL	34
JO: GREENWICH	21	ELIZABETH LOVELL	33
JO: NEDSOM *	19	ROWLAND MATH	27
EDWARD CHURCH	18	ROBERT SPRITE	30
ANT ^o THRELCATT	19	JO: WESTON	41
W ^a WILLIS	17	JAMES SMITH	19
CLEMENT HAWKINS	16	JO: SMITH	19
LEWES HUGHES	19	RICHARD LEE	22
JOHN GREENE	22	W ^a SEELY	29
RICHARD MARSHALL	36	EDWARD PLUNKET	20
MATHEW CALLAND	16	THO: PLUNKETT	28
LEWES DAVID	28	ROWLAND PLUNKETT	18
GEO: WHITE	18	TEAGLE NACTON	28

* [Might be read as NEESOM.]

† [Or, perhaps, CROME.]

DERMOND O BRYAN	20	RICHARD FANE	15
CHARLES GALLOWAY	19	ROBERT ROBERT'S	18
JAMES MONTGOMERY	19	W ^m LAKE	14
J ⁿ M ^r CONRY	28	RICHARD IVESON	16
SAMVELL FRIDAY	20	HUMFREY KERBY	18
SAMVELL FARRON	30	EDWARD COKE	17
EDMOND MONTGOMERY	26	HENRY MORTON	20
OLIVER BASSETT	14	JAMES BRETT	17
PARRY WY	15	THO: DENNIS	18
DANIEL BURCH	14	THO: MORE	33
RICHARD STONE	13	JO: LAWRENCE	17
THOMAS TAYLER	27	W ^m MARTIN	13
EDMOND NASH	21	RICHARD PHILPE	17
J ⁿ HERRING	28		
W ^m BEATON	24		
THO: ROE	27	<i>Women.</i>	
EDWARD BANK'S	35	BARBARIE REASON	20
THO: FLOOD	21	JANE MARSHALL	21
DAVID COLLINGWORTH	22	DIANA DRAKE	19
W ^m MATHEWS	39	MARY INGLISH	17
TYMOTHEE GOODMAN	27	ANNIS BARRAT	20
THO: PENSON	20	MARIE LAMBETH	17
WILLM ANDERSON	36	ANN MANN	17
GEO: MERRIMAN	41	ELIZABETH WARREN	17
JO: DELLAHAY	27	ANN SKYNGGLE	18
ROBERT LEE	33	ALICE CHUMP*	20
JO: JACKSON	24	MATHEW MAY	21
ALEXANDER DE LA GARDE	27	ELIZABETH CHAMBERS	20
FRANCIS MARSHALL	26	ELIZABETH FARMER	20
WALTER LUTTERELL	20	MARGARET CONWAY	20
JO: WHITE	15	GRACE WALKER	34
JO: BURTON	17	EDITH JONES	21
SYMON WOOD	14	ALICE GUY	20
ROBERT MUSSELL	14	MARY SPENDLEY	17
		ANN GARDNER	36

* [It is possible this name may be intended for CHAMP.]

6 Maij. 1635

I HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the *Elizabeth & Ann* ROGER COOP [COOPER] M^r. The pties have brought Cert: from the Ministers where their abodes were: & from the Justices of peace of their conformite to the orders & discipline of the Church of England, & y^t they are no Subtedy Men, they have taken the oaths of Alleg: & Suprem:

SAMVELL HALL	25	VYNCENT POTTER	21
W ^m SWYNDEN	20	RIC ^s : GOARD	17
†JO: HALSEY*	24	W ^m ADAMS	15
		†HENRY CURTIS*	27

vij^e Maij 1635.

I N the *Elizabeth & Ann* prd^r ROGER COOP [COOPER] M^r. Theis vnder written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the said Shipp: They brought Cert. of their Conformite to the Church of England & y^t they are no Subtedy Men.

JOHN WYLIE	25	GEORGE ORRIS	21
JO: THOMSON	22	†JO: JACKSON*	27
EDMOND WESTON	30	ELIZABETH FAMIN	16
GAMALIELL BEOMONT	12	GRACE BULKLEY	33
AWDRY WHITTON	45		

Nono die Maij 1635.

I HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to New-England, imbarqued in y^e *Susan & Ellin* EDWARD PAYNE M^r. The pties have brought Certificate from the Minister of the pish of their conformitie

* [The † is in the original.]

to the Church of England, & that they are no Subsidy Men. the pties have taken the oaths of Alleg & Suprem:

PETER BULKLEY.....	yes 50	RIC ^s : BROOKE	yes 24
THO: BROOKE	20	ELIZABETH TAYLOR	10
PRECILLA JARMAN	10	ANN LIEFORD.....	13

IN the *Elizabeth & Ann* prd ROGER COOP [COOPER] M^r bound for New-England.

	ROBERT JEOFFERIES	yes 30	
	MARIE JEOFFERIES	27	
wife & 3	THO: JEOFFERIES	7	
children	ELIZABETH JEOFFERIES	6	
	MARY JEOFFERIES.....	3	
	HANNA DAY.....	20	
	SUZAN BROWNE	21	2 maidserv ^{ts}
	ROBERT CARR	21	A Tayler
	CALEBB CARR	11	
	RIC ^s : WHITE.....	30	
	THO: DANE	32	Carpenters
	W ^m HILLIARD	21	

27th May 1635.

IHEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the *Elizabeth & Ann* prd The pties have brought Certificate from the Minister & Justices of Peace of their conformitie to y^e orders & discipline of the Church of England, & y^e they are no Subsidy Men.

A Shoemaker WILM COURSER.....	26	
A Husbandman GEO: WYLDE	37	yes
A Carpenter GEO: PARKER	23	

xijth Maij 1635

IN the *Elizabeth & Ann* ROGER COOPER M^r bound to New-England: Theis vnder written names are to be transported p Certificate from ye Minister of *Bennandin** in Kent of their Conformitie to ye orders & discipline of ye Church of England.

JOHN BORDEN.....	28	JEREMY WHITTON.....	8
W ^{or} JOAN.....	23	MATHEW BORDEN.....	5
NIC ^o MORECOCK.....	14	ELIZ: BORDEN.....	3
BENNET MORECOCK.....	16	bro wever† THOMAS WHITTON	36
MARIE MORECOCK.....	10	SAMVELL BAKER.....	30

14 Maij 1635

IHEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the *Elizabeth & Ann* ROGER COOPER M^r the p^{ties} have brought Certificatt from the Minister of the pish of his conformitie to the orders & discipline of the Church of England.

A Tayler RICHARD SANSOM.....	28	THO: OLDHAM.....	10
THO: ALSOPP.....	20	ROBT STANDY.....	22
JOHN OLDHAM.....	12		

xv Maij 1635

IHEIS vnder-written names are to Virginia: imbarqued in the *Plaine Joan* RICHARD BUCKAM M^r the p^{ties} having brought Attestacon of their conformitie to the orders & discipline of the Church of England.

* [Benendon is a parish in the Hundred of Rolvenden, in the Lathe of Scray.]

† [Meaning not clear.]

	years		years
ROBERT BRIERS	21	RICHARD WOLLEY	36
J ^N JOHNSON	20	WILLIAM CLARK	27
ROBERT COKE	25	W ^M BALDWIN	24
JO: ALSOPP	50	W ^M COLLINS	20
W ^M PIGGOTT	50	THO: PITCHER	20
W ^M TOPLISS	30	JOSEPH NELSON	26
THO: ARNOLD	30	FRANCIS GRAY	15
W ^M PAULSON	23	SAMVELL YOUNG	14
JO: NORTIIN	22	ROBERT HUTT	14
THO: TURNER	21	JO: RADDISH	23
JO: BEDDELL	22	THO: BULKLEY	32
JO: BARROWE	26	ROBERT BROOKE	33
JO: TRENT	27	RICHARD DOWNES	34
JO: COKER	21	ARTHUR PEACH	20
HENRIE DONALDSON	25	W ^M JAMES	26
W ^M LAVOR	22	TYM: BLACKETT	40
CHR: DAVIES	22	ROGER KOORHE	25
CHR: TAYLOR	22	ANN PERK'S	27
DANIEL CLARK	33	THO: BRITTON	26
RICHARD DAY	32	W ^M COLLINS	34
ROBERT LEWIS	29	JO: RESHURIE	30
EDM: BLAND	20	HENRY JACKSON	24
JO: WARREN	27	CHARLES M ^S CARTIE	27
JAMES WARD	18	OWEN M ^S CARTIE	18
THO: STUMP	32	CHARLES FLANE	18
TOMAS FRIER	18	RICHARD LAWRENCE	20
WILLM STEDDALL	26	THO: GODBITT	20
CHR: THOMAS	26	NIC ^O : KENT	16
RICHARD FLEMING	24	THOMAS NEWMAN	15
MATHEW LEW	20	PETER SUDBURROWE	20
HENRY PERPOYNT	22	THO: LLOYD	20
THO: HALL	21	W ^M HITCHCOCK	27
EDWARD WILSON	22	FRANCIS BARBER	18
JO: PALLIDAY	23	EDWARD WHEELER	18

* May, however, be read STAMP.]

JAMES MILLER.....	18	JO: HUGHES.....	30
JO: SHAWE.....	21	GEO: TALHOTT.....	18
JO: MARSHALL.....	21	ROBERT GILBERT.....	18
JO: ARIS.....	19	JO: BENNET.....	18
ROBERT WARD.....	22	JO: ROLLES.....	22
THO: VIPER.....	26	JAMES WYND.....	23
ROB: SHINGLEWOOD.....	26	JN ^o MARSH.....	26
GEO: SMITH.....	34	RALPH WRAY.....	64

21^o Maij 1635

THEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to St Christophers, imbarqued in the *Mathew* of London, RICHARD GOODLADD M^r p warrant from ye Earle of Carlisle.

THOMAS KNIGHT.....	21	ROBERT WENDEVER.....	25
JO: HILL.....	18	SAMUEL TRESE.....	20
JO: RAWLINS.....	18	EWAN JONES.....	19
FRANCIS PENN.....	22	GABRIELL DAVIES.....	38
GEORGE ADVERTON.....	23	EDWARD EELES.....	20
ROWLAND MILLINGTON.....	24	DAVID THOMAS.....	40
RIC ^o : THOMAS.....	40	RICHARD HORRIBYNN.....	31
ROGER THOMAS.....	22	CHRISTOPHER WATSON.....	21
RICHARD GRIGGSON.....	34	JAMES HUBBARD.....	27
JO: BRUNING.....	20	W ^m STOE.....	18
ROBERT COKE.....	32	MATHEW TOMLINSON.....	31
CLINTON CUTLER.....	20	THO: HALL.....	25
THO: TURNER.....	25	W ^m MARSH.....	26
JO: WOOD.....	22	JO: HATTERTON.....	38
W ^m ROBINSON.....	26	THO: TERRILL.....	18
EDWARD BICKROFT.....	22	ROBERT FAUCE [or FANCE].....	40
JO: STURDY.....	26	MILES COVENTRIE.....	18
ANT ^o : NETBIE.....	20	JO: THOMAS.....	14

THO: REEVE.....	24	PIERCE STAPLETON.....	22
LEWES AWBREY.....	30	GEO: EATON.....	27
JAMES WALKER.....	30	LEONARD HUNT.....	38
THO: VENN.....	27	JO: CAVE.....	34
GEO: BALL.....	51	W ^m BARBER.....	22
THO: GOSLING.....	22	JO: HODDINS.....	50
JO: PALMER.....	19	ALEXANDER TADD.....	38
JAMES COTES.....	21	ROB ^t WOODSTOCK.....	40
W ^m HELAWÉ.....	21	JOHN OFFLENT.....	20
MATHEW HELY.....	21	NIC ^o : WATTS.....	18
ORIGINALL LOWIS.....	28	RICHARD BROOKES.....	16
JO: THOMSON.....	34	THO: HADHIE.....	22
W ^m BROOKES.....	25	THO: REINOLDS.....	18
JO: DOE.....	22	DARBY HURLIE.....	18
MATHEW WALKER.....	19	JO: HILLIARD.....	35
WALTER COLLINS.....	18	ROBERT LACIE.....	21
JO: CLINTON.....	19	THO: BELL.....	14
ADAM CHESTERMAN.....	19	ROWLAND MORTON.....	17
HUYN HALLOWELL.....	22	JAMES HIDE.....	22
W ^m SALMON.....	25	RICHARD NELME.....	20
JO: LANGE.....	22	THO: HODGES.....	20
RICHARD LOVE.....	28	EDWARD THOMSON.....	18
JO: GREENE.....	29	THO: WILLIAMS.....	18
EDWARD WARREN.....	28	RIC ^o : LEE.....	18
JO: PAPLE.....	21	WALTER ANTONY.....	23
ROBERT DENTON.....	26	CHARLES CAVERLIE.....	17
W ^m ELYNN.....	23	THO: COXSON.....	21
GEO: TEMS [or TENIS].....	20	THO: GOODWYNN.....	30
GEO: SWALES.....	19	NIC ^o : WILCOCKS.....	21
MARMADUKE READ.....	25	GEO: EEKE.....	26
JO: KIBE.....	21	RIC ^o : HUBBARD.....	18
THO: GARRETT.....	20	W ^m RUSH.....	20
JO: GOSLINN.....	20	W ^m DONN.....	22
THO: MILWARD.....	18	PAUL BOTTELL.....	32
MORGAN BRINT.....	19	JO: BOSWELL.....	17

JO: WOODGREENE	16	ROB ^t SANDLEY	20
JO: HARLOWE	16	EDWARD MAWFREY	15
ROBERT WARRINGTON	20	GEO: WADE	16
JO: REYNOLDS	20	JO: FULFORD	18
ANT ^o TRUE	18	GEO: SMITH	17
W ^m KNIGHT	13	THO: POWELL	24
ANT ^o WILLIAMS	14		
JO: BARLOE	22		
W ^m PARKER	17		
JO: WOOD	18		
JO: PAYNE	18		
DANIEL LEE	25		
THO: POWELL	21		
JO: SMITH	22		
GEO: DODD	17		

Women.

MARGARET PRICHARD	17
JANE BURROWE	17
KATHERIN ARMSTRONG	20
MARY BARKER	12
ELIZ: SPEERE	20

28 Maij 1635

I HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to Virginea imbarqued in the *Speedwell* of London JO: CHAPPELL Mr being examined by the Minister of Gravesend of their conformance to the orders & discipline of the Church of England & have taken the oath of Allegiance.

HENRY BEERE	24	WILLM BASFORD	19
JO: WEST	30	JO: WATSON	22
RICHARD MORRIS	19	JO: GILGATE	22
NIC ^o : TETLOW	35	ROB ^t SPYNK	20
W ^m SHIPMAN	22	RICHARD ROWLAND	20
NATHANIEL FAIRBROTHER	21	THO: CHILDS	30
RICHARD BAYLIE	22	JO: CURDEN	22
W ^m SPENCER	17	THO: ROMNEY	19
JAMES LOWDER	20	JO: HARRIS	20
CHRI: METCALF	19	CHRISTOPHER PIDDINGTON ..	18
JEREMY BURR	20	EDMOND CLARK	16

JONAS SMITH	22	THO: WILLIS	19
W ^m HYNTON	25	W ^m STRAUGHAN	22
JO: MOWSER	22	GEO: SYMPSON	19
SAMVELL TYRES	21	RICHARD PHILLIPS	20
W ^m STEEVENS	22	ARTHUR SAIEWELL	25
THO: BUSBY	19	MELASHIUS M ^c KAY	22
RICHARD HARVY	32	RICHARD THOMAS	20
THO: ROBINS	17		
JO: BEEBY	17	KATHERIN RICHARD'S	19
JO: TURNER	19	MARIE SEDGWICK	20
SAMVELL HOLMES	20	ELIZABETH BIGGS	10
JO: BEVER	24	DOROTHE WYNCOTT	40
JO: TALBOTT	27	ANN WYNCOTT	16
EDWARD AUSTIN	26	PHILLIPP BIGGS	6 mo:
THO: GREENE	24	ELIZABETH PEW	20
RICHARD BROWNE	19	FRANCIS LANGWORTHIP	25
W ^m APPLEBY	32	CHRI: REYNOLDS	24
ROBERT PARKER	21	ABRAM POORE	20
W ^m CUNNINGHAM	21	ELIZABETH TUTTELL	25

27th Junij 1635

THEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to Virginea imbarqued in the *Thomas* & *John* RICHARD LAMBARD, M^c; being examined by the Minister de Gravesend concerning their conformance to the orders & discipline of the Church of England; And tooke the oath of Allegiance.

RICHARD PEW	23	EDWARD DIX	19
RICHARD WAYNEWRITE	24	W ^m CHAPLIN	18
CHRI: HOUGHTON	19	JO: SINGLETON	18
RICHARD JONES	24	GEO: DICKENSON	19
FRANCIS GARRET	25	GEO: HAWKINS	18
RICHARD DALLY	18	HENRY RASTELL	30

FRA: SPIGHT	21	SYLUS FOSTER	22
W ^m AYMIE	26	EDWARD MOUNTFORT	20
W ^m HYNTON	20	HENRY NEWBY	24
JO: EDWARDSON	22	JO: EEDEN	19
THO: MANN	23	THO: SHERLY	23
ROB ^t ALDRED	24	JO: THOMSON	24
ZACHARY TAYLOR	24	HENRY WARREN	15
HUMFREY GRUDGE	21	JO: WILKINSON	28
W ^m WHITE	22	RALPH HUDSON	17
JOSEPH MONNYS	21	THO: ALLIN	33
W ^m YARD	21	W ^m JONES	17
CHRISTOPHER WHEATLY	28	THO: SHARPLES	20
ROBERT HEED	27	W ^m CROOKE	23
EDWARD COLES	20	W ^{thm} BEAD	15
MORRIS JONES	28	LAWRENCE PLATT	15
WARDIN FOSSITT	22	ROBERT SPENCER	21
THO: CHAMBERLIN	20	SAMVELL WALDEN	16
JO: SHORTER	26	HENRY MORLEY	25
ANTO: TERRY	50	BEN: EASY	13
ROBERT WILMS (WILLIAMS)	44	JO: MOSS	21
THO: ROSDELL	23	JANE WILKINSON	20
THOMAS TERRY	25	ANN BROOKES	18
CHARLES WYNGATE	22	KATHERIN WISEMAN	19
JO: HAMPTON	30	JANE SCOTT	19
JO: EVANS	22	JANE CATESBY	20
ROBERT SEWAR	23	JAMES POWELL	12
RICHARD BERRY	23	W ^m MANN	25
OWEN HUGHES	27	THO: WARNER	26
JO: SUTTON	24	THO: RAM	19
W ^m STONHOUSE	43	GRIFFIN JONES	21
W ^m CLARK	18	THO: TOLLIE	17
JO: DICKENSON	22	W ^m JONES	21
THO: BELL	17	MORRIS PARRY	30
W ^m BETT	20	MARMADUKE YOUNG	24
JAMES CROSS	27	W ^{thm} WHITE	22

JAMES SHERBONE	yes 15	FRANCIS HUNTER	yes 19
W ^m GARDENER	15	FRANCIS ASHBORN	20
JO: ROBINSON	19	W ^m DIXON	18
ROBERT TURNER	16	W ^m SMART	20
THO: CLARK	16	LAWRENCE PRESTON	21
GILES TERRY	33	W ^m WHEATLIE	17
EDWARD CRESSITT	20	W ^m LACY	18
THO: WAGGITT	17	JAMES BANK'S	30
MARY FORD	22	GEO: COBCRAFTE	22
KATHERIN WATERMAN	20	GEO: KENNVON	25
SUZAN SHERWOOD	22	JO: KENNVON	21
GRACE BYCROFT	20		

x Junij 1635

THE HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to the Bormoodes or Somer-Islands, imbarqued in the *Truelove* de London, ROBERT DENNIS Mr, being examined by the Minister of Gravesend concerning their conformitie to the orders & discipline of the Church of England as it now stands established: And tooke the oath of Allegiance.

HENRY MORE	yes 19	DAVID HUSWITH	yes 22
W ^m HOLT	19	HENRY HILL	24
JO: NORMAN	19	JO: WARREN	19
ANT ^o GILLIARD	38	ZEVERIN VICCARS	18
ROB ^t STOCK	26	GEO: NORMAN	25
THO: FOSTER	27	GABRIELL STOCKWELL	16
ROBERT HART	30	THO: TOOLIE	27
W ^m PENDLETON	27	EDWARD GODDIN	16
JAMES TAYLER	28	THO: DORRELL	22
CHRI: HART	20	RICHARD CAÑON	24
RICHARD ANDERSON	30	W ^m ELIZABETH CAÑON	23
THO: RICHARDS	24	BARNARD COLMAN	26
JO: NORRIS	18	CHRI: TUKE	16

	years		years
W ^m PAUL	20	ROB ^t POOLE	20
W ^m BATES	17	THO: JONES	17
SAM ^u VELL SHIRT	24	THO: EWYNN	16
W ^m HOOPER	18	SYMON BARCOTT	16
RICHARD HURT	17	GEO: CALVERLIE	14
W ^m WELLS	17	EDWARD PARNELL	16
THO: DENE	17	W ^m LEE	18
JO: A Negroe	18	W ^m TAYLER	17
JO: RICHARDS	21	EDWARD GIBBS	17
ANT ^o BULLOCK	19	JAMES REASON	27
THOMAS BASSIT	18	JACOB WILSON	18
EDWARD ALEWORTH*	13	BEN: STRANGE	18
EDWARD VYNCENT	18	RALPH VENNABLE	21
JO: TRIPPATT	17	THO: BLOES	10
ANT ^o COOPER	17	THO: HEDLEY	11
JO: LAKE	16	THO: THOMSON	17
RIC ^t : TAYLER	16	HEN: STONWORD	13
THO: MORDIN	18	SAM ^u VELL HUBBARD	16
EDWARD SELL	18	THOMAS BULL	13
ROGER WITHMS [WILLIAMS] ..	16	DANIELL HAMOND	12
JO: BAYLIE	18	GEO: MORGAN	12
FRANCIS WOODCOTT	16	JO: BARNES	16
JO: BEE	17	ABRAHAM CLAXSON	17
RIC ^t : GREENE	17	JAMES ASTON	22
GEO: PALMER	18	RIC ^t : DAUGHTON	13
THO: SMITH	14	MATHEW STEEVENS	12
NATHANIEL WITHMSON [WIL-		THO: LARKYNN	15
LIAMSON]	17	DAVID JONES	15
PHILLIPP WILARTON	14	GEORGE HANMER	24
W ^m HENRY	18	ROGER HODGES	17
GEO: SAIRES	12	W ^m POWELL	15
NIC ^o : GAUGHTON	14	SAMPSON MEVERILL	20
EDWARD HEDLEY	13	HENRY CARTER	42
W ^m SARES	17	JO: YATES	48

* [May, however, be read as ALD WORTH.]

JO: BROWNE.....	16	JOSIAS FORSTER	43
FRANCIS RAYNE [<i>or</i> RAYMIE]	10	THO: HALL	24
FRANCIS HEDGES	13	HUMFREY SMITH	14
DAVIE MORRIS	18	FRANCIS WATSON	16
THO: WEST	17	KATHERIN WHITE	18
HUGH WENTWORTH	44	ELIZABETH CLARK	18
ANN TAYLOR	24	ELLIN BURROWES	30
ELIZABETH GROVES	35		
JO: GROVES	1 q ^r	JO: PAGE	33
BLANCH ROBERT'S	20	THO: JENNICOM	21
2 Ministers.			
JO: OXENBRIDGE	24	SARA PAGE	31
HENRY JENNING'S	24	SARA PAGE	3
		MARY PAGE	3. mo.
		RICHARD HARRIS	17
BENIAMIN MILLER	30	JEFFERY WRIGHT	18
HENRY FLETCHER	35	SAMVELL MAYO	10
EDWARD STAUGHTON	50	MARIE GOFFE	18
		JO: BROOKES	12

xv^o Junij 1635

HIS vnder written names are to be transported to New-England: imbarqued in the *Abigall* de Lo: Mr. TH: HACKWELL: The p^{te} having brought Certificate from the Minister of Thisselworth* of his conformitie to the orders & discipline of the Church of England. He hath taken the oaths of Allegiance & Supremacie.

DENNIS GEERE	30	ANNS PANCRUST	16
wife & 2 children { ELIZABETH GEERE	22	ELIZ: TASELIE	55
{ ELIZABETH GEERE	3	CONSTUNT WOOD	
{ SARA GEERE	2		

* [Is it possible that this is intended for ISLEWORTH? I can find no THISSELWORTH.]

19 Junij 1635

I HEIS vnder written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in ye *Abigall*: HACKWELL M^r the pties having brought Certificate from the Minister of the pish of the litle Miniries of his conformitie & opinion of the discipline of the Church of England.

W ^m TILLY	28	CHARLES JONES	21
ROBERT WHITEMAN	20	LIDDIA BROWNE	16

V BOARD the *James Jo: MAY* for N. England

Tayler THO: EWER	40	SARA BEA	28
SARA EWER	28	ELIZABETH NEWMAN	24
ELIZABETH EWER	4	JO: SKUDDER	16
THO: EWER	1		

xxth June 1635

I HEIS vnder Written names are to be imbarqued in the *Abbigall* de Lnd [London] m^r HACKWELL & bofid to New Engld have taken oathe of Allegrance & Supremacie & Conforable [conformable] to ye Ch as p Cert from Two Justices of Peace & minstr of St Lawrence in Essex

HENRY BULLOCKE	40 yers	husbandman
& SUSAN his wife	42	
ijj Children { HENRY	8	
{ MARY	6	
{ THO:	2	

more xxth 1635

IN the *defence* de Lond m' PEARCE & bōd for New Engld p
Cert. frō ij Justices of Peace & Ministr of All Saint's homan* in
Northampton.

W^m HOEMAN..... 40 yers husbandman
his wife WINIFRID ... 35
ALICE ASHBEY 20 yers amaid Seruant.
5 Children { HANNA..... 8
 JEREMY..... 6
 MARY..... 4
 SARRA 2
 ABRAHAM 1 q^{tr}.

xxth June 1635

IN the *Abbigall* de Lo. m' HACKWELL bōd for New Engld p
Cert from† of his Conformity from Justices of Peace &
Ministr Eaton Bray‡ in Cō Bedford.

JOⁿ HOUGHTON..... 4 [? 40] yers old.

7th July 1635

IN the *defence* de Lond. m' EDWARDS§ PEARCE vrs New Engld p
Cert frō ij Justices of peace & ministr frō Dunstable in Comt
Bedfordsher:

ROBERT LONGE..... 45 yers Inholder
ELIZA: his wife 30

* [There is no place bearing this name in Northampton. Query, is it a misspelling of the name HOEMAN in next line, wrongly written in here, and not afterwards erased?]]

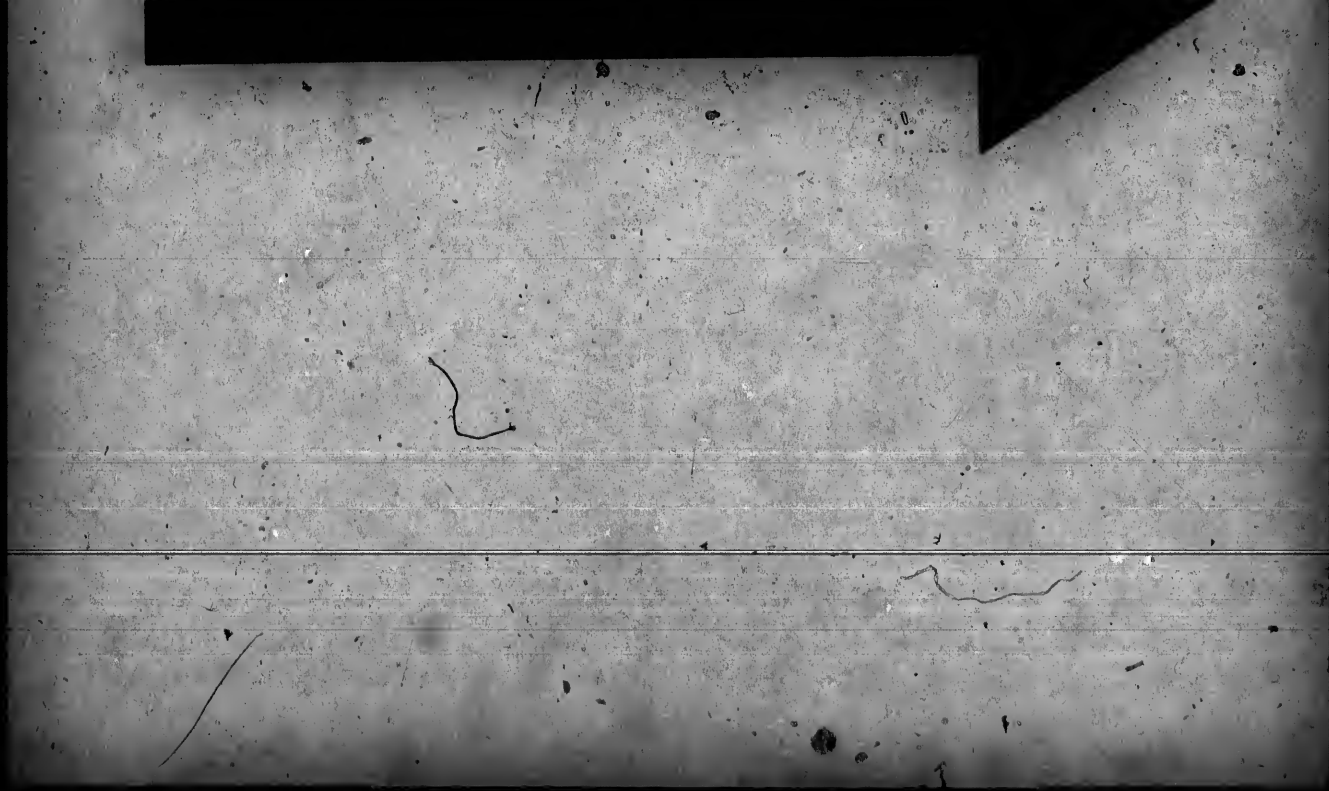
† [See. The word must be omitted, to make sense.]]

‡ [Eaton Bray is a Township in the Hundred of Manshead.]]

§ [Or EDMOND. The word is blotted in the original.]]

|| [So in the original. There would seem to have been more than one ship called the *Defence*, since we find the names of four different commanders to ships so named: EDWARD BOSTOCKE (as here); — PEARCE (June 20); EDWARD BOSWELL (June 22); THOMAS BOSTOCK (July 2).]





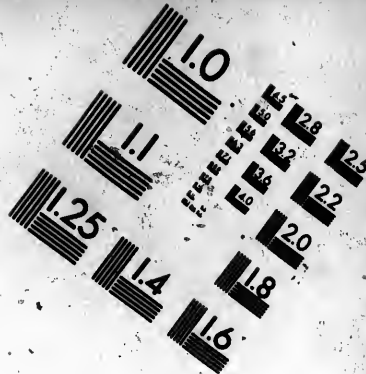
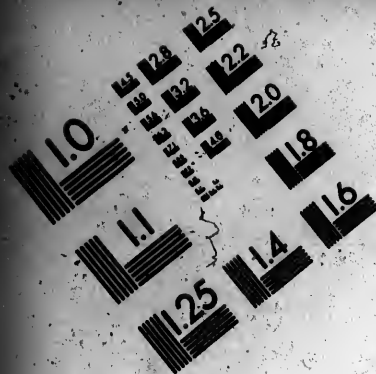
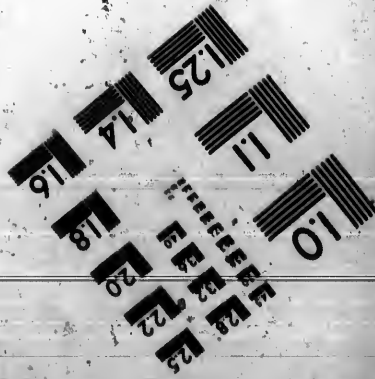
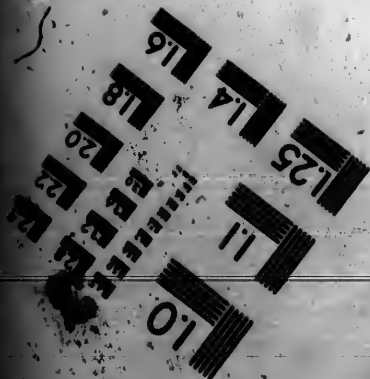
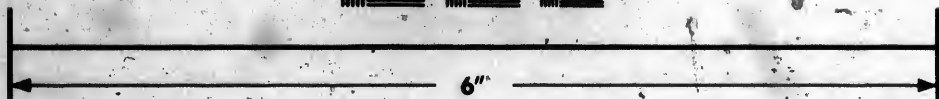
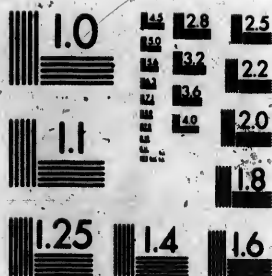


IMAGE EVALUATION TEST TARGET (MT-3)



Photographic
Sciences
Corporation

23 WEST MAIN STREET
WEBSTER, N.Y. 14580
(716) 872-4503

0
E E E E E
28 25
32 22
36 20
18

10
01
E E E E E

x Children	MICHELL.....	20	JOSHUA.....	3 qtrs old
	SARRA.....	18		
	ROBERT	16	LUCE MERCER...	18. a seruant
	ELIZA	12		
	ANNE	10		
	MARY	9		
	REBECCA.....	8		
	JO ⁿ	6		
	ZACHERY.....	4		

xx^{ia} June 1635

In the *Defence* de Lond m' PEARCE vrs New Engld p Cert frō
two Justices of Peace & Minstr of Towcester in Co^l Northampton

JOⁿ GOULD..... 25 yers husbandman
GRACE his wife 25 yers

xxij^{ia} June 1635

In the *Abbigall* de Lond. m' HACKWELL vrs New Engld p
Cert frō Minstr of Cranebroke* in Kent.

EDW. WHITE..... 42 yers husbandman

& his wife MARTHA 39

ij Children { MARTHA 10

MARY 08

JOⁿ ALLEN..... 30 yers husbandman

his wife ANNE 30

p Cert hernehil* in Kent

* [Both Cranbrook and Herne-Hill are in the Lathie of Scray.]

I N the *Abbigall*.

p Cert from Justice peace & Ministr of Stepney.

GEO: HADBORNE..... 43 yers Glouer.

his wife ANNE 46

2 Children { REBECCA 10

{ ANNA 4

JOSEPH BOREBANCKE 24 } Seruant's to GEO: HAD-

JOANE JORDEN 16 } BORNE.

22th

I N the *Defence* de Lo. m' EDW: BOSWELL vrs New England p Cert.
from Sr Henry Mildmay & Ministr of Baddow* in Essex.

JOth BROWNE..... 27 yers. Taylor.

his 3 seruant's { THO: HART 24

{ MARY DENNY .. 24

{ ANNE LEAKE .. 19

26 Jun ij 1635

I N the *Abigall* ROBERT HACKWELL M^r to New-England p Cert:
from Northton Tho. Martin Maior & 2 Justices

Shoemaker JO: HARBERT..... 23

Bricklayer RICHARD ADAMS 29

SUZAN ADAMS 26

4th Jully

HENRY SOMNER 15

ELISA. SOMNER 18

* [There are two Baddows, Great and Little, in the Hundred of Chelmsford.]

17 Junij 1635

THEIS vnder written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the *Abigall* ROBERT HACKWELL Mr p Cert from the Minister of Justices of Peace of their Conformatie, being no Subsedy Men. they have taken y^e oaths of Alleg: of Supremacy being all Husbandmen

	yeres		
RALPH WALLIS	40	MARY MONING'S	30
RALPH ROOTE	50	MARY MONNING'S	9
J ^{no} FREEMAN	35	ANNA MONNING'S	6
WALTER GUTSALL	34	MICHELALIELL MONING'S ..	3
RICHARD GRAVES	23	ELIZABETH ELLIS	16
ROBERT MERE	43	ELLIN JONES	36
SANVELL MERE	3	ISACK JONES	8
EDMOND MANING	40	HESTER JONES	6
THO: JONES	40	THO: JONES	3
GEO: DREWRIE	19	SARA JONES	3. mo:
W ^m MARSHALL	40	CESARA COVELL	15
THOMAS KNORE	33	JOAN WALL	19
JOHN HALJACK	38	W ^m PAYNE	15
GEORGE WALLIS	15	NOLL KNORE	29
RABECCA PRICE	14	SARA KNORE	7
MARIE FREEMAN	50	ROB ^t DRIVER	8
JO: FREEMAN	9	ELIZABETH MERE	30
SYCILLIE FREEMAN	4	JOHN MERE	3. mo:
JO: WEST	11		

IN the *Abigall* prd: p Cert: from the Minister of their conformatie of from the Justices, that they are no Subsedy men.

CHRISTOPHER FOSTER 32 | ~~THO~~ FRANCIS FOSTER 25

children	REBECCA FOSTER	5	ELIZABETH ROOKMAN	31
	NATHANIELL FOSTER	2	JO: ROOKEMAN	9
	JO: FOSTER	1	HUGH BURT	35
	EDWARD IRESON	32	ANN BURT	32
	W ^m ALMOND	34	W ^m BASSETT	9
	MARY JONES	30	EDWARD BURT	8
	AWDRY ALMOND	32	THO: FREEMAN	24
	ANNIS ALMY	8	W ^m YATES	14
	CHRI: ALMIE	3	ELIZABETH IRESON	27
	JOHN STROWDE	15	JO: FOX	35
	EDWARD RAINSFORD	26	RICHARD FOX	15
	ROB ^t SHARP	20	JO: PAYNE	14
	JOHN ROOKEMAN	45	EDMOND FREEMAN	45

THEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the *Blessing* JO: LECESTER M^r the pties having brought Cert from the Minister & Justices of their conformitie being no Subsedy Men, tooke y^e oaths of Alleg^y & Supremacie.

WILLM COPE	26	ROBERT TURNER	24
RICHARD COPE	24	ELIZA HOLLY	30
THOMAS KING	21	ANN VASSALL	6
JO: STOCKBRIDGE	27	MARGARET VASSALL	2
ROBERT SAIEWELL	30	MARY VASSALL	1
W ^m BROOKE	20	ELIZABETH ROBINSON	32
GILBERT BROOKE	14	SARA ROBINSON	14
NATHANIELL BYHAM	14	NIC ^o : ROBERTSON	30
JO: WASSELL	10	JO: MORV	19
W ^m VASSALL	42	CHARLES STUCBRIDGE	1
RIC ^o : MORE	20	JAMES SAIEWELL	14

JO: ROBINSON	5	SARA TYNKLER	15
ANN STOCBRIDGE	21	FRA. VASSALL	12
SUZAN SAIWELL	25	THOMAZIN MUNSON	14
ANN VASSALL	42	KAT: ROBINSON	12
SUZAN KING	30	MARY ROBINSON	7
JUDITH VASSALL	16	ROB ^t ONYON	26

20 Junij 1635

THEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to Virginea imbarqued in the *Phillip* RICHARD MORGAN M^r the Men have been examined by the Minister of the towne of Gravesend of their conformity to the orders & discipline of the Church of England: And tooke the oath of Alleg. die et A^o prd.

JOHN HART	33	JOHN TAYLOR	16
JOHN COACHMAN	28	JOHN GORHAM	18
JOHN REDDAM	32	RICHARD WILSON	19
JOHN SHAWE	30	ROBERT MORGAN	33
GEORGE HILL	23	SAMVELL MILNER	18
GEORGE BONHAM	31	TYMOTHEE FEATLIE	23
W ^m ROGERS	35	W ^m ARUNDELL	32
EDWARD HALOCK	22	ALEXANDER LEAKE	22
RIC ^o DAWSON	31	JOHN MASON	16
PETER JOHNSON	36	WILLM ENSON	33
WILLM BRANSBY	34	JAMES HABROLL	22
NICHOLAS RIPPIN	31	THOMAS TRUMBALL	22
JAMES QUARRIER	22	RICHARD J ⁿ SON	19
ISACK OWDELL	22	JOHN LAWTERS	17
W ^m TAYLOR	36	THOMAS EDWARDS	20
JAMES YORK	21	ROBERT DAVIES	28
THOMAS GORHAM	19	RICHARD VPPCOTT	26
NATHANIELL DISNALL	23	THOMAS POSLETT	23

<i>Women.</i>		
ELLIN BURGIS.....	45	MARCIE LANGFORD 24
KATHERIN BOWES	20	ELIZABETH WILLERTON 18
SUZAN TRASH [<i>or</i> TRASK] ..	25	SARA SHAWE 18
		MARIE BAKER..... 25
		ANN: BARNIE 23

23^o Junij 1635

THEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to Virginia imbarqued in the *America* Withm BARKER M^r: p Cert: from the Minister of the Towne of Gravesend of their conformity to the orders & discipline of the Church of England.

RICHARD SADD	23	RICHARD HERSEY	22
THOMAS WAKEFIELD.....	17	JOHN ROBINSON	32
THOMAS BENNETT	22	EDMOND CHIPPS	19
STEEVEN READ	24	THO: PRICHARD	32
Withm STANBRIDGE	27	JONATHAN BRONSFORD	21
HENRY BARKER	13	Withm COWLEY	20
JAMES FOSTER.....	21	JOHN SHAWE	16
THOMAS TALBOTT	20	RICHARD GUMY	21
RICHARD YOUNG	31	BARTHOLMEW HOLTON.....	25
ROBERT THOMAS	20	JOHN WHITE	21
JOHN FAREPOYNT	20	THOMAS CHAPPELL	*33
ROBERT ASKYN	22	HUGH FOX	24
SAMVELL AWDE	24	DAVIE MORRIS	32
MILES FLETCHER	27	ROWLAND COTTON.....	22
WILLIAM EVANS.....	23	WILLIAM THOMAS	22
LAWRENCE FAREBERN	23	JOHN YATES	20
MATHEW ROBINSON	24	RICHARD WOOD	36
ISACK BULL	27	JAMES SOMERS	22
PHILLIPP REMINGTON	29	DAVIE BROMLEY	15
RADULPH SPRACING	37	WALTER BROOKES	15
GEORGE CHAUNDLER.....	29	SYMON RICHARDSON	23

* [The original has been altered, and is not clear; it is possible the age should be 23.]

THOMAS J ^N SON	19	THOMAS BOOMER	13
JO: AVERIE	20	GEORGE DULMARE	8
JOHN CROFTES	20	JOHN VNDERWOOD	19
THOMAS BROUGHTON	19	W TH M BERNARD	27
BENIAMIN WRAGG	24	CHARLES WALLINGER	24
HENRY EMBRIE	20	THOMAS DYMETT	23
ROBERT SABYN	40	RYCE HOOE	36
GEORGE BROOKES	35	JOHN CARTER	54
THOMAS HOLLAND	34		
HUMFREY BELT	20		
JOHN MACE	20	<i>Women.</i>	
WALTER JEWELL	19	ELIZABETH REMINGTON	20
W TH M BUCLAND	19	KATHERIN HIBBOTT'S	20
LAUNCELOT JACKSON	18	ELIZABETH WILLIS	18
JOHN WILLIAMSON	12	JOAN JOBE	18
PHILLIPP PARSONS	10	ANN NASH	22
HENRY PARSONS	14	ELIZABETH PHILLIPS	22
ANDREW MORGAN	26	DOROTHY STANDICH	22
W TH M BROOKES	17	SUZAN DEATH	22
RICHARD HARRISON	15	ELIZABETH DEATH	3
THOMAS PRATT	12	ALICE REMINGTON	26
JOHN EELES	16	DOROTHE BAKER	18
RICHARD MILLER	12	ELIZABETH BAKER	18
ROBERT LAMB	16	SARA COLEBANK	20
		MARY THURROGOOD	19

29 Junij 1635

A BOARD the *Magall*, ROBT HACKWELL, M^r for New-England.

A Baker JOSEPH FLUDD	45	JOSEPH FLUDD	1
exor JANE FLUDD	35	EDWARD MARTIN	19
ELIZABETH FLUDD	9	SUZAN HATHWAY	34
OBEDIAH FLUDD	4		

ultimo Junij 1635

IN the *Abigall* ROBERT HACKEWELL Mr p Cert from the Minister of Stepney pish' of their conformitie: & that they are no Subseddy men.

Starchmaker	HENRY COLLINS	yes	29
p	uxor ANN COLLINS		30
3 children	{ HENRY COLLINS	5	
	{ JO: COLLINS	3	
	{ MARGERY COLLINS	2	
	{ JOSUA GRIFFITH	25	
	HUGH ALLEY	27	} servant's
	MARY ROOTE	15	
	JO: COKE	27	
	GEO: BURDIN	24	

IN the *Abigall* prd p Cert from the Minister & Justices according to order.

EDWARD FOUNTAINE	yes	28
RALPH SHEPPARD	yes	29
THANKES SHEPPARD	23	} Wife & Daughter.
SARA SHEPPARD	2	

Primo die Julij 1635

IN the *Abigall* prd.

ANN GILLAM	28
sonn BEN: GILLAM	1
Husbandman THOMAS BRANE	40
THO: LAUNDER	22
Husb: WILLIAM POTTER	27
uxor FRANCIS POTTER	26

JOSEPH POTTER	20 week's.	PHILLIP DRINKER	39
RIC: CARR	29	uxor ELIZABETH DRINKER ..	32
W ^m KING	28	EDWARD DRINKER	13
GEORGE RAM	25	JO: DRINKER	8
JO: STANTLEY	34	MARG: TUCKER	23
JAMES DODD	16	ELLNER HILLMAN	33
MATHEW ABDY	15	JO TERRY	32
Husb: EDWARD FREEMAN ..	34	JO: EMERSON	20
uxor ELIZABETH FREEMAN ..	35	RIC: WOODMAN	9
EDMOND FREEMAN	15	ELIZAB: FREEMAN	12
JOHN FREEMAN	8	ALICE FREEMAN	17
JO: JONES	15	HUGH BURT	15
JOHN COOKE 15*	} servant	ANNIS ALDCKOCK	18
EDWARD BELCHER 18*		THO: THOMSON	18
ANN WILLIAMS	10		

Secundo die Julij

IN the *Abigall* prd. p Certificate from y^e Minister of Shorditch
pish. & Stepney pish.

JOHN DEYKING	25	} yeres. bound to New-England
JESPER ARNOLD	40	
ALICE DEYKING	30	
ANN ARNOLD	39	
ALICE STEEVENS	22	
MARGARET DEVOCION....	9	
RUTH BUSHELL	23	

THEIS vnder written names are to be transported to New-England
imbarqued in the *Defence* THO: BOSTOCK, M^r the ptie hath
brought testimony from the Justices of Peace & Minister in Cambridge

* [These figures are not clear in the original.]

of his conformitie to the orders & discipline of the Church of England:
he hath taken ye oaths of Alleg: & Suprem:

A Taylor	ADAM MOTT	39	yers
uxor	SARA MOTT	31	
Mason.	HENRY STEEVENS	24	
Husb:	JOHN SHEPPARD	36	
	MARGARET SHEPPARD	31	
	THO: SHEPPARD	3. mo.	
	JO: MOTT	14	} children.
	ADAM MOTT	12	
	JONATHAN MOTT	9	
	ELIZABETH MOTT	6	
	MARY MOTT	4	

IN the *Defence* prd THO: BOSTOCK M^r for New England, p Cert:
from the Minister of Fenchurch of his conformitie &c.
THO: BOYLSOY..... 20 yeres

4th July 1635

IN the *Abbigall* de Lo: p Cert from the Minister & Justice of peace
of St Oliues Southwarke:

	RALPH MASON	35 yers	Joyner
	his wife ANNE	35 yers	
3 Children	RICHARD	5 yers	
	SAMUELL	3 yers	
	SUSAN	1 yere	

IN the *Defence* prd:

ELIZABETH FRENCH	30	FRANCIS FRENCH	10
ELIZABETH FRENCH	6	JO: FRENCH	5. mo.
MARIE FRENCH	2½		

iiith July 1635

IN the *Defence* de Lond m^r THOMAS BOSTOCKE vrs New Engld p
 Cert: from the Minstr & Justice of Peace, of his Conformity to y^e
 Gou^ml [Government], of Church of Engld & No Subsidy man.

ROGER HARLAKENDEN aged 23 toke oath of Allegance & Supremacie	
ELIZA his wife	18
MABLE his sister	21
ANNE WOOD his seru ^t	23
SAMUELL SHEPHERD scr ^t ..	22
JOSEPH COCKE	27
GEO: COCKE	25
W ^m FRENCH	30
ELISA: his wife	32
ROBERT a Man scr ^t	—
SARRA SIMES	30

Servant^s to y^e afore said ROGER
 HARLAKENDEN.

6th July.

IN the *Defence* de Lond. m^r THO: BOSTOCKE vrs New Engld

JOⁿ JACKSON 30 yers whole Sale Man in Burchenlane
 p Cert from sr GEO: WHITMORE & Ministr of y^e pish

xth Julij 1635.

IN the *Abigall* RICHARD HACKWELL M^r p Cert: from the Minister
 & Justice of Peace of his conformitie to the Church of England &
 that he is no Subseddy Man

JOHN WYNTHROPP	27	THO: GOAD	15
ELIZABETH WYNTHROPP	19	ELIZABETH EPFS	13
DEANE WYNTHROPP	11	MARY LYNE	6

IN the *Defence* prd. p Cert from the Justic's & Minister of his con-
formitie to the Church of England.

A Taylor JAMES FITCH..... 30 | vxor ABIGAIL FITCH 24

4^o Julij 1635.

IHEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to Virginea im-
barqued in the *Transport* of London EDWARD WALKER Mr p
Certificate from the Minister of Gravesend of their conformitie to the
orders & discipline of the Church of England.

	yeses		
OLLIVER VAN HECK.....	35	JO: GODFREY	24
vxor KATHERIN VAN HECK..	34	RICHARD CRITCH	27
PETER VAN HECK	7	ELLIS BAKER	21
RICHARD MATON	23	JONATHAN NEALE	12
W ^m PAGE	18	JO: BUSH	17
ROBERT KEVYNN	19	W ^m NESSE	23
PETER SMITH	25	JO: SPREATE	20
BRIAN M ^r GAWYN	3	THO: STEEVENS	25
DANIELL SYMPSON	17	JO: WATERS	29
PATRICK BREDDY	21	ROB ^t FOSSITT	26
HENRY CASTELL	22	WALTER DOWNES	24
STEEVEN BLOCK	18	SYMON JONES	40
GOWEN LANCASTER	28	ROBERT JENKINSON	18
ROBERT FARRAR	24	FRANCIS CLARK	28
BRYAN GLYNN	20	FRANCIS BICK	23
HUMFREY HADNET	22	THOMAS CRANFIELD	14
JO: WODDALL	18	THO: PAYNE	23
WILLM WALLINGTON	32	PHILLIP JONES	22
RICHARD SHARP	15	JOHN GOODSON	21
MARMADUKE KIDSON	18	STEEVEN BEANE	20

RALPH GOLTHORP	20	JO: SYARD	38
EDWARD THOMSON	24	GEO: MIDLAND	19
W ^m WHITE	37	W ^m WATSON	24
ROBERT LEWES	38	HARBERT JUDD	16
BARNABIE BARNES	35	JOHN FOX	33
EDWARD ISON	20	HENRY BURKE	34
JOHN SOMERTON	24	BENNET FREEMAN	20
JO: RUSSELL	14	EDWARD SALTER	19
ROBERT BATEMAN	20	ROBERT COVETT	25
W ^m COOKE	20	THO: MORE	18
HENRY BANISTER	22	JO: RUSSELL	16
THO: RICHARDSON	26	EDWARD HUNT	19
JO: WALLER	19	ROBERT BECKWITH	21
RICHARD WEVER	27	JO: WITTON	16
JOHN TRUE	26	JOHN HARRIS	28
JO: HORNE	21	JO: BAYLIE	42
ROBERT MEDLEY	16	JO: HATHORN	20
RICHARD ATKINSON	21	EDWARD DRUE	18
JO: POWND	20	JO: ARP	19
EDWARD ROE	17	EDMOND PRYME	16
FRANCIS WEBSTER	27		

v^j Julij 1635

IN the Paule of London LEONARD BETTS M^r bound to Virginia
p Certificate from the Minister of Gravesend of their Conformitie
to the Church of England.

ADRIAN FORD	26	THO: GREENE	21
W ^m EAST	23	JO: JONES	18
ROBERT CAPLIN	22	THO: BAREFOOTE	19
EDWARD WADE	24	ROBERT TAYLOR	18

JO: RICHARDSON	22	FRANCIS LATTNER	17
RICHARD HUGHES	20	W TH M BERRY	17
ROBERT MARKCOM	22	DAVID FLUDD	17
PETER PRICE	23	JO: HODGES	17
JOHN DAVIES	23	SAMVELL BURNET	17
NICHOLAS PARKER	23	FRANCIS WODDALL	18
JOHN GILL	19	ABRAM BRUSTER	16
JO AYNIS	21	EDWARD HOBSON	22
ARON EVERETT	20	HENRY JACOB	20
LAUNCELOTT LIMRICK	20	RICHARD CLAYTON	24
W ^M STRANGE	25	THOMAS WEBB	18
W ^M PALMER	18	HENRY WORLIDGE	18
PHILLIP BAGLEY	19	RICHARD DAVIES	20
CIPRIAN WARNER	21	W ^M JACKSON	26
HENRY DUDMAN	18	THO: DRAPER	26
THO: HITCHCOCK	22	ANTO POTT'S	27
GILES COLLINS	20	MARK WHITE	25
JO: MACHEM	18	W ^M HICKEY	22
ROBERT WILE [or WILD]	21	FRANCIS SEARLE	28
JOHN THOMKINS	25	W TH M RIDDELL	16
SYLVESTER THATCHER	21	JO: POTTER	26
NICHOLAS FOX	20	WILLIAM CAPELL	25
JEREMY WATTS	21	JO: MYNTER	16
JOHN COOP [COOPER]	24	W ^M HAREFINCH	30
HENRY BANK'S	19	SYMON SHES	15
NATHANIEL DEANE	27	ANTHONY DAY	22
THOMAS LISTER	22	RICHARD EGGLESTON	16
EDWARD WYGON	20	JO: COURTNEY	32
W ^M JACKSON	26	ROBERT VNDERWOOD	30
THO: SIMPSON	17	W ^M QUVNIE	40
DANIELL COLLIER	30	NICHOLAS CLARK	31
JOHN COOKE	20	SAMVELL SYMONDS	30
ARTHUR PATIENT	22	JO: GILL	34
HUGH HARRISON	22	MATHEW BENNET	18
W ^M PACK	27	W TH M HIND	35

14th July 1635

IN the *Defence* de Lond m' EDMOND BOSTOCKE v's New England
p Cert from the Minstr

ROBERT HILL, 20 yers scrul to m' CRADDOCKE.

xviijth Julij 1635

IHEIS vnder written name is to be transported to New-England
imbarqued in the *Pide-Cove* p Cert: from the Minister of his
conformitee & from S^r EDWARD SPENCER resident neere Branford that
he is no Subgedy man. hath taken the oathe of Alleg. & Suprem.

W^{thm} HARRISON 55 yeres old
JO: BALDIN 13
W^m BALDIN 9

IHEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to N. England
imbarqued in the *defence* prd p Cert: from the Minist's & Justic's
of their conformitie & y^t they are no Subsedy Men.

SARA JONES	34	W ^m SAWKYN 25
SARA JONES	15	Husb: W ^m HUBBARD 40
JO: JONES	11	JUDITH HUBBARD 25
RUTH JONES	7	JOHN HUBBARD 15
THEOPHILUS JONES	3	W ^m HUBBARD 13
RABECA JONES	2	W ^m READ 48
ELIZ JONES	1	MABELL READ 30
THO: DONN	25	GEORGE READ 6
SUZANNA FAREBROTHER	25	RALPH READ 5
ELIZ: FENNICK	25	JUSTICE READ 18 Mo:

DOROTHE KNIGHT	30	MARTHA BANES	20
NATHANIEL HUBBARD	6	JASPER GONN	29
RICHARD HUBBARD	4	ANN GONN	25
MARTHA HUBBARD	22	FEBE MAULDER	7
MARY HUBBARD	20	SYM: ROGER	20
ROBERT COLBURNE	28	JO: JENKYN	26
EDWARD COLBORN	17	ROBERT KEYNE	40
DOROTHE ADAMS	24	ELIZ STEERER	18
FRANCIS NUTBROWNE	16	SARA KNIGHT	50
W ^m WILLIAMSON	25	ANN KEYNE	38
MARIE WHIMSON	23	BEN: KEYNE	16
LUCE MERCER	19	JO: BURLES	27
JO: FITCH	14	MARY BENTLEY	20
PENELOPE DARNO	29		

13 July 1635

I HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to N. England imbarqued in the *James* JN^o MAY M^r for N. E. p Cert: from the Ministers of their conformitie in Religion & that they are no Subseyd Men.

Husb: W ^m BALLARD	32	W ^m HOOPER	18
ELIZABETH BALLARD	26	EDMOND JOHNSON	23
HESTER BALLARD	2	SAMVEL BENNET	24
JO: BALLARD	1	RIC ^s : PALMER	29
ALICE JONES	26	ANT ^o BESSY	26
ELIZA: GOFFE	26	EDW: GARDNER	25
EDMOND BRIDGES	23	W ^m COLBRON	16
MICHELL MILNER	23	HENRY BULL	25
THO: TERRY	28	SALOMON MARTIN	16
ROBERT TERRY	25	wheclewrite. W ^m HILL	70
RIC ^s : TERRY	17	NIC ^o BUTTRY	33
THO: MARSHALL	22	MARTHA BUTTRY	28

GRACE BUTTRY	1	JOHN JOHNSON	26
Shoemaker JO: HART.....	40	SUZAN JOHNSON.....	24
MARY HART	31	ELIZA: JOHNSON.....	2
Shoemaker HENRY TYBBOT ...	39	THO: JOHNSON.....	18 mo.
ELIZABETH TIBOTT	39	Barber RALPH FARMAN.....	32
JEREMY TYBBOTT	4	ALICE FARMAN	28
SAMVELL TYBBOT	2	MARY FARMAN	7
REMEMBRANCE TYBBOTT	28	THO: FARMAN.....	4
Cloth Worker NIC: GOODHUE	60	RALPH FARMAN	2
JANE GOODHEW	58		

I HEIS vnder written names are to be transported to N. England imbarqued in the *Blessing* JOHN LESTER M^r the pties have brought Cert: from the Minist^s & Justices of their conformitie in Religion, & that they are no Subsedy Men.

fisherman JO JACKSON	40	MARY SPRATT.....	20
MARGARET JACKSON	36	RIC : HALLINGWORTH	40
JOHN JACKSON	2	SUZAN HALLINGWORTH	30
JO: MANIFOLD.....	17	CHRISTIAN HUNTER	20
JOHN BURLES	26	ELIZ: HUNTER	18
JO: FITCH.....	14	THO: HUNTER.....	14
NIC: LONG	19	W ^m HUNTER	11
CHRISTIAN BUCK	26	W ^m HOLLINGWORTH	7
BARNABIE DAVIES	36	RIC ⁿ : HALLINGWORTH	4
SUZAN DANES [<i>or</i> DAUES] ...	16	SUZAN HALLINGWORTH	2
ROBERT LEWES	28	ELIZ: HALLINGWORTH	3
ELIZ: LEWES	22	THO: TRENTUM	14
EDWARD INGRAM	18	THO: BIGG'S.....	13
HENRY BECK	18	JO: BRIGG'S.....	20
JO: HATHOWAY	18	ROB ^r LEWES [*]	28
RICHARD SEXTON	14	ELIZ: LEWES [*]	22
MARY HUBBARD.....	24		

* [It will be observed that these names also appear in the first column.]

THEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the *Love* JOSEPH YOUNG M^r

Baker Wiłm CERRALL	26	SARA HARMAN	10
Vrsulā CERRALL	40	WALTER PARKER	18
Jo: HARMAN	12	fisherman Wiłm BROWNE	26
FRANCIS HARMAN	43	MARY BROWNE	26

THEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to Virginia, imbarqued in the *Alice* RICHARD ORCHARD M^r the Men have taken the oaths of Allegiance & Suprem:

EDWARD HUGHES	21	CHRI: HUDSON	30
JAMES MORFY	21	Jo: SMITH	20
ROBERT HAGGAR	33	Jo: COOP [COOPER]	20
THO: ASKEW	21	EDWARD WAGGITT	20
RIC ^{ts} : COOKE	21	Jo: VICCARS	35
MILES ATKINSON	22	THO: ATKINSON	27
ROWLAND VAUGHAN	19	ROWLAND SUDGERNER	21
RICHARD NATT	18	W ^m MASSINGBURD	23
FRA: JENKINSON	28	Jo: HUTTON	17
Wiłm KENDRIDD	20	ELIZABETH DEW	32
Jo: WILSON	29	ANN DEW	9 mo.
ROB ^t BAXTER	21	RACHELL ADAMS	16
Jo: BENTLEY	34	AVIS DEACON	19
Jo: HOLDSWORTH	20	HANNA GLIFFORD	20
Jo: WRIGHT	21	ELIZ: BLANCH	20
CHARLES PEACOCK	28	SOPHIA ROTTRIE	16

23 July

I HIS vnder-written name is to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the *Pide-Cove*, Mr ASHLEY: the ptie hath brought Certificate of his conformitie in Religion & Attestacon from the Justices that he is no Subsedey man.

Husb: ROBERT BILLS..... 32

28 July 1635

I HEIS psons herevnder expressed are to be transported to New-England, imbarqued in the *Hopewell* of London, THO: BABB, Mr Certificate, from the Minister of St Giles Cripplegate, that they are conformable to the Church of England. the Men have taken the oaths of Allegiance, & Supremacie.

A Smith THOMAS TREDWELL	30	yes	THO: BLACKLY	20	yes
MARY TREDWELL	30		THO: TREDWELL	1	

[24 July]*

I HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to Virginea imbarqued in the *Assurance de Lo*: ISACK BROMWELL & GEO. PEWSIE Mr examined by the Minister of the Towne of Gravesend of their conformitie in o^r Religion. the men have taken the oaths of Allegiance & Supremacie.

ROBERT BRIAN	27	yes	RICHARD HAMEY [or HAMDY]	38
MAUDLIN JONES	60		W ^m HOLLAND	35
ANN SHAWE	32		HENRY SNOWE	26
JO: DUNCOMB	46		MARIE SOUTHWOOD	22
SITH HAIEWARD	30		FRANCIS ROWLSON	29

* [There is no date to this list; but a list of troops to be transported to Flanders, which precedes it in the original MS., is thus dated.]

JANE SOWTHERN	19	RIC ^o : ROGERS	48
MARGERIE BAKER	39	RIC ^o : LOCKLEY	51
SARA RAYNE	18	JO: JAKES	20
ANDREW VNDERWOOD	22	THO: MORE	19
PHILLIPP JOHNS	22	JO: BAKER	22
HENRIE MARSHALL	35	NEHEMIAH CASON*	21
HENRY HEIDEN	30	ROBERT MAYES	28
ELIZABETH SHERLOCKE	29	RICHARD BARNES	38
THO: HURLOCK	40	JO: BUTTLER	50
SAMUEL HANDY	25	W ^m REBBELL	19
JO: GATER	36	ROBERT WYON	22
JOAN GATER	23	MATHEW DIXON	18
W ^m LEE	36	JOHN WHEELER	23
JOSUA TITLOE	19	JO: NORTH	24
JO: MIDDLETON	23	MOUNTFORD NEWMAN	27
ROBERT HAIWARD	22	ROBERT STEERE	17
SAMUEL POWELL	19	W ^m LAKE	35
RICHARD GLOVER	24	HUMFREY WILKINS	19
THO: PAGITT	41	ANT ^o STILGO	21
MATHEW HOLMES	21	THO: DEACON	19
ELIAS HARRINGTON	22	ROB ^t RIGGLIE	19
RICHARD SMITH	35	BENJAMIN PILLARD	18
THO: ROBINSON	24	ROBERT DAVIES	28
EVAN AP-EVAN	19	JO: SMITH	20
JO: BROWNE	21	WALTER MERRIDITH	33
ROBERT FRITH	23	THO: PHILLIPS	24
THO: WILKINSON	23	JAMES KINGSMILL	18
DENNIS HOGGIN	24	JO: BOWTON	20
JO: FRICCAR	25	WALTER CHAPMAN	44
RICHARD RIDGES	19	JAMES ARNOLD	37
EDWARD DAVIES	27	RICHARD LEAKE	18
THEODORUS BAKWELL	21	THO: EDWYNN	13
JO: DERMOT	21	HANDGATE BAKER	22
JO: MORGAN	27	JO: ABRICK	20
THO: BAYCOCK	46	THO: HALL	15

[* Second letter not clearly written : the name *might* be read CASON.]

JAMES EDWIN	18	THO: LEONARD	18
EDWARD COMINS	28	THO: BESON	24
JO: GATER	15	CHRI: DIXON	24
NIC ^O GIBSON	22	ISACK KEMP	23
JO: ROBERT'S	46	JEREMIE SLIE	19
GEO: MOSELY	20	JO: O MULLIN	18
JAMES RAVISH	20	ANTO PROCTER	16
JO: HALES	21	ROBERT HANDLEY	19
WARRAM TUCK	20	JO: AYMIES	18
JO: JONES	30	JO: TAYLER	21
W ^M COLTURE	19	W ^M ROFFIN	18
ROBERT SILBY	19	RIC ^S : HALSEY	13
RIC ^S : BRUSTER	26	ANT ^O OTLAND	18
JO: SWANLEY	21	ROBERT OLDRICK	18
W ^M CHARLES	21	W ^M HALL	21
ANTHONY LEE	21	JO COPELAND	19
WILLM WILLIAMS	28	JOHN GOAD	18
HENRY GEORGE	19	JO: POOLY	17
JO: BILLINS	21	FRANCIS GAYER	18
W ^M WRITE	18	THO: CRAVEN	17
ROBERT LOVETT	20	RIC ^S : LUCAS	16
JOB JEFFERIE	19	GEO: CULLIDGE	18
HENRIE HALER	22	LAWRENCE BARKER	26
RICHARD SYMONDS	30	JO: BOWES	20
JAMES SPARK'S	57	JO: WOODBRIDGE	32
RICHARD KIRBIE	32	JO: JOHNSON	20
JAMES HINGLE	40	JO: CHAPPELL	38
THO: SAUNDERSON	24	GEO: WHITTAKER	32
W ^M SPICER	20	RICHARD LIVERSIDGE	24
WILLM THOMAS	19	HENRIE WOOD	20
HENRY MADIN	30	ROB ^T MAX	21
EDWARD EDNALL	21	JO: WARREN	18
THO: JEFFERIES	22	THO: TURNER	18
NIC ^O : JACKSON	22	JG: GARLAND	19
THO: SPRATT	23	JO: HUMFREY	23

ISACK AMBROSE	18	ISABELL HAKESBY	23
W ^m HUNCOTE	35	JOAN VALLINS	17
THO: WILLIAMS	19	MARIE CHAMNEY	28
THO: FOXCROFTE	19	ELIZABETH ALLCOTT	20
THO: HOBBS	22	FRANCIS BAKEWELL	30
CHARLES COLLOHON	19	ELIZABETH PAYNE	21
HENRY DONN	23	ELIZABETH HUGHSON	22
ROGER QUENTIN	21	MARIE AVERIE	22
W ^m SMALL	18	SARA ALPORT	25
W ^m COLEMAN	16	MARIE LEE	22
ANT ^o ANDROWE	21	ELIZABETH BATEMAN	23
JO: RICHARDSON	18	THOMAZIN MARKCOM	26
W ^m CLADDIN	17	ANN GOLDWELL	17
THO: GUDDERIDGE	17	ANN GRIFFINN	26
ROGER BURLEY	17	JAMES BROOKES	28
THO: BARD	16	W ^{or} . ALICE BROOKES	18
HENRY BUTLER	14	DORCAS MERCER	30
JO: BUDD	15	ELLIN DAVIES	23
JN ^o MARSHALL	35	ALICE HARRIS	21
W ^m READ	30	EEDIE HOLLOWAY	22
EDWARD MITCHELL	18	SARA COGGIN	20
ROBERT DREWRIE	16	ELIZABETH BAKER	20
RIC ^s : WELLS	17	DOROTHIE DAVES	17
JO: COTES	17	ELIZABETH RAYNARD	20
JO: STUBBER	17	MARIE OLLIVER	21
HENRY LEE	18	ALICE RIAL	18
RIC ^s : BALL	17	RABECA PARMETON	19
JO: COOKE	17	MARIE MIDDLETON	17
THO: SYER	14	KAT: FULDER	17
JO: PARTRIDGE	18	ELIZ: DICK'S	18
JO: JOHNSON	24	SARA GREENE	20
		MARGARET RICKORD	20
		WINNIFREDD CONGRAVE	22
		MATHEW PLANT	23
		JO: MORE	28

Women.

ISBELL DAVIES

22

15

ELIZABETH POWELL	17	MARIE LEE.....	14 weekes
MARIE SHORTER	26	MATHEW CLATWORTHY	25
	188		
	33*		

27th July 1635

THEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to Virginea imbarqued in the *Primrose* Capten DOUGLASS, Mr p Certificate vnder y^e Ministers hand of Gravesend, being examined by him touching their Conformitie to the Church Discipline of England The Men have taken the oaths of Allegiance & Supremacie.

WILLIAM SPRAWSON	28	W ^m ALDERTON	35
JO: SYMOND'S	18	THO: CLIFTON	25
RICHARD WEBB	36	W ^m BROWNE	19
LUKE SNODEN	21	ALEXANDER MASIE	21
W ^m STARLING	18	GEO: LEE	16
LAWRENCE WHITHORSE	17	THO: BEANE	21
ROBERT NUTTALL	18	JO: PEW	16
JO: HALL	24	GEORGE COTTINGHAM	20
MATHEW BURR	27	JO: SWIFTE	23
THO: DAGGETT	21	GEO: FOWLER	22
JO: BALDWYNN	27	THO: FARRABY	26
THO: BRUXSTON	20	ROBERT SHARP	21
HENRY BANBRIDGE	18	W ^m EVANS	25
NIC ^o : PETTING	24	W ^m HARRIS	50
ROBERT WILLIAMS	21	THOMAS COKE	24
W ^m THORNCOME	19	ABRAM SWIFTE	23
THO: WIGGIN	21	OLIVER FAYRIE	25
CHRI: LEGG	19	OLIVER SYMON	30
HENRIE ROBINSON	26	HENRY MAGITT	29
JO: SHERRICK	19	THO:	18
JO: PALMER	18	W ^m	25

* [There are 221 names in the list. It will be observed that adding these two names together, will yield 221.]

fetch off by
M^r Secretary
Windebanks
Warrant.

WALTER MARSHALL.....	17	JAMES HALL.....	18
JO: SHIPLEY.....	21	ROBERT BENTON.....	18
THO: SMITH.....	18	THO: MASON.....	19
JO: JOHNSON.....	21	THO: SAKER.....	16
JO: WICK'S.....	26	JO: MARSH.....	33
RIC: WEST.....	21	FRANCIS MURSH*.....	28
GEO. WADE.....	19	THO: ADAMS.....	21
W ^m PERCE.....	19	PHILIP DAVIES.....	25
JO: BEETELL.....	20	EDWARD DANNELL.....	18
FRANCIS RATFORD.....	20	HENRY CHAPMAN.....	19
JO: MORFIN.....	20	JO: NORTH.....	22
JO: LEE.....	25	CHARLES WHITE.....	18
JO: BALME.....	34	JOHN PARRY.....	27
JO: STRÓWDE.....	17	GODFREY HUNDLEY.....	24
W ^m FOX.....	21	RICHARD WATT'S.....	24
THO. PYNCH.....	32	CLEMENT DONN.....	22
RIC ^m GILL.....	26	RIC ^m STANFORD.....	25
HENRY DIKES.....	33	BEN: GREGORIE.....	24
W ^m SHAWE.....	25	EDWARD MILLS.....	30
HENRY SMITH.....	22	ROBERT EELIE.....	14
RALPH HUNT.....	22	RIC ^m KELLUM.....	16
JO: LUPTON.....	25	ROBERT PAGE.....	17
JAMES RYDIE.....	45	JO: BALDWIN.....	21
GARRET COOKE.....	20	ELLIS HARMAN.....	18
JO: MERIE.....	17	JO: BOTTOMLY.....	19
OLLIVER CLIFFORD.....	18	W ^m MORE.....	16
WILLM WHITE.....	23	SAMVELL BOSWELL.....	23
THO: MORTIMER.....	20	W ^m SWIFTE.....	21
JO: RIDGE.....	16	W ^m GRIFFIN.....	21
THO: VINSON.....	18	JO: NORMAN.....	20
FRANCIS DELLICAT.....	20	RICHARD WARDB.....	13
THO: RIDGE.....	23	FRANCIS JARVICE.....	14
RICHARD CARY.....	17	THO: THOMAS.....	20
THO: MANNING'S.....	16	LUKE RICHARDSON.....	17
W ^m PARRY.....	16	JO: FLETCHER.....	18

* [So in the original ; but probably intended for MARSH.]

ROBT HARRIS	20	SICILLIA WESTON	37
ROBERT FEAT'S	25	JANE PRYTH	18
JO: SAKER	30	ANN VISHER	20
W ^m JOHNSON	26	KAT: YORK	19
JO: WEEKES	18	DOROTHY JAKES	29
EDMOND ARDINTON	20	AYMIE HUMFRIE	23
CHRISTO: BANBRIDGE	19	MARGARET J ⁿ SON	20
ELIZ: MAYNARD	22	MARIE SAKER	24
ANN JACKSON	23	ELLIN SUTTON	20
JO: MOLIN	30	JO: SAKER	1
MARGARET CLARK	21	THO: POOLE	43
W ^m CLARK	1	JO: WHETSTON	20
ELLIN HALY	55	THOMAZIN MILLS	38
	100		
	38		

Vltimo Julij 1635

THESE vnder-written names are to be transported to Virginea, imbarqued in ye *Merchant's Hope* HUGH WESTON Mr: p examinacon by the Minister of Gravesend touching their conformitie to the Church discipline of England & have taken the oaths of Alleg: & Suprem:

EDWARD TOWERS	26	CHARLES RILSDEN	27
HENRY WOODMAN	22	JO: EXSON	17
RICHARD SEEMES	26	W ^m LUCK	14
ALLIN KING	19	JO: THOMAS	19
ROWLAND SADLER	19	JO: ARCHER	21
JO: PHILLIPS	28	RICHARD WILLIAMS	25
VYNCENT WHURTER	17	FRANCIS HUTTON	20
JAMES WHITHEDD	14	SAVILL GASCOVNE	29
JOSIAS WATTS	21	RIC ^o : BULFELL	29
PETER LOE	22	RIC ^o : JONES	26
GEO: BROOKER	17	THO: WYNES	30
HENRY EELES	26	HUMFREY WILMS [WILLIAMS]	22
JO: DENNIS	22	EDWARD ROBERT'S	22
THO: SWAYNE	23	MARTIN ATKINSON	32

EDWARD ATKINSON	28	JO: BALLANCE	19
W ^m EDWARD'S	30	W ^m BALDIN	21
NATHAN BRADDOCK	31	W ^m PEN	26
JEFFERY GURRISH	23	JO: GEERIE	24
HENRY CARRELL	16	HENRY BAYLIE	18
THO: RYLE	24	RIC ^{ts} ANDERSON	50
GAMALIEL WHITE	24	ROBERT KELUM	51
RICHARD MARK'S	19	RICHARD FANSHAW	22
THO: CLEVER	16	THO: BRADFORD	40
JO: KITCHIN	16	W ^m SPENCER	16
EDMOND EDWARD'S	20	MARMADUKE ELLA	22
LEWES MILES	19		
JO: KENNEDAY	20		
SAM: JACKSON	24		
DANIEL ENDICK	16		
JO: CHALK	25		
JO: VYNALL	20		
EDWARD SMITH	20		
JO: ROWLIDGE	19		
W ^m WESTLIE	40		
JO: SMITH	18		
JO: SAUNDERS	22		
THO: BARTCHERD	16		
THO: DODDERIDGE	19		
RICHARD WILLIAMS	18		

Women.

ANN SWAYNE	22
ELIZ: COTE	22
ANN RYCE	23
KAT: WILSON	23
MAUDLIN LLOYD	24
MABELL BUSHER	14
ANNIS HOPKINS	19
ANN MASON	24
BRIDGET CROMPE	18
MARY HAWKES	19
ELLIN HAWKES	18

66

9

Primo die Augusti 1635

THIS vnder-written names are to be transported to Virginea, imbarqued in the *Elizabeth* de Lo: CHRISTOPHER BROWNE M^r examined by the Minister of Gravesend touching their conformitie to the ordⁿ & discipline of the Church of England the Men have taken the oaths of Alleg: & Supremacie.

JO: BENFORD	20	W ^m THURROWGOOD	13
LODOWICK FLETCHER	20	SAMVELL MATHEW	14
JO: BAGBIE	17	THO: FRITH	17
ROB ^t SALTER	14	JO: AUSTIN	24
EDWARD WHITE	18	PAUL FEARNE	24
STEEVEN PIERCE	30	THOMAS ROYSTON	25
RIC ^s : BEAUFORD	18	JO: TAYLER	18
RIC ^s : CHAPMAN	18		
ANDREW PARKINS	18		
JO: BAKER	16		
JO: WAKERS	16		
JO: VAUGHAN	17		
YEOMAN GIBSON	16		
THO: LEED	16		
GEO: TREVAS	18		
W ^m SHILBORN	20		
SAMVEL GROWCE	38		
W ^m GLASBROOKE	21		
EDWARD DICK'S	30		
JO: BENNETT	18		
MICHELL SAUNDEV	25		
	26		
	13		

Women.

KATHERIN JONES	28
ELIZ: SANKSTER	24
ELLIN SHORE	20
ALICE PYNDON	19
SARA EVEREDGE	22
MARGARET SMITH	28
ELIZAB: HOEMAN	20
MOULES NAXSTON	19
MARIE BURBACK	17
ELIZ: RUDSTON	40
ELIZ: RUDSTON	5

xjth Augth 1635

IN the *Batcheler* de Lo: m^r THO. WEBB vrs New Engld

LVON GARDNER 36 yers ^e his wife MARY 34 yers, ^e ELIZA. COLES 23 yers, their maid Seruant, ^e W^m JOPE 40 yers, who are to passe to new England, haue brought Cert. of their Conformity.

vi^a Augusti 1635

THEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to Virginea imbarqued in the *Globe* of London JEREMY BLACKMAN M^r. have been examined by the Minister of Gravesend of their Conformitie, & have taken the oaths of Alleg: & Supremacie.

Minister JOHN GOODBARNE ...	30	GEO: NETTELLFORD	19
EDWARD LEWES	21	THO: PARKER	22
JO: WHITWHAM	26	PHILIP MEREDITH	12
JO: BABINGTON	20	ROBERT COPPIN	11
W ^m SATCHILL	22	W ^m BROWNE	20
THO: GOWEN	18	ROBERT YATES	25
SYMON MOODY	20	W ^m GRIFFITH	18
THOMAS TUCKER	21	OLOUGH BERNE	19
JO: WATTON	20	JAMES COPLEY	22
JO: RAMSEY	30	THO: BLITHE	20
RICHARD BATES	16	W ^m HOWARD	16
W ^m BOWDER	14	JO: HALE	14
HENRY HOPES	23	NICHOLAS TAYLER	17
W ^m BARNES	22	BENEDICT ROLLS	16
HENRY SMITHICK	26	MARTIN PERKINS	18
THO: GRIGG	16	W ^m ENNIS	22
CHRISTOPHER LEGG	18	DAVIE VAUGHAN	18
RANDALL BURNE	20	JO: SEATON	19
HUMFREY BUCKLEY	18	THO: BOWYER	19
HENRY STON	27	ABRAM BENTLEY	20
PHILLIPP SHERRINGHAM	17	RIC ^d : ADAMS	22
THO: SHARP	17	JOHN RUSSELL	15
W ^m SAVORY	25	W ^m BURTON	20
EDWARD KING	21	MATHEW BATEMAN	20
NATHANIEL ROGERS	17	JO: BYNSTEDD	20
MICHELL VICTOR	18	MICHELL HAYNES	21
W ^m SHARP	21	THO: JN ^{son}	21
W ^m OSMOTHERLY	14	JOHN WHITFIELD	20

HENRY MOSTON	23	JOHN PETER	20
ALLIN HAMOCK	32	RICHARD WOLLMAN	22
GEORGE FORTH	27	EDWARD CLEIBORN	20
CHARLES SMITH	22	NICHOLAS BATE	24
MATHEW MORTON	19	W ^m BATE	35
W ^m LEWES	25	RICHARD WELLS	26
ROBERT ARNOLD	30	RICHARD GUY	23
JO: THATCHER	22	JO: SWANN	18
W ^m NASH	22	EDWARD LENE	32
PETER PAYTON	22	THO: SAWELL	29
ROBERT BALDRY	18	THO: WHAPLETT	21
EDWARD LANGSTEDD	18	MABELL EATON	27
JAMES SCOTT	21	SARA CLEYTON	27
W ^m ANDROWES	18	ANN LEVYNNS	31
JO: BLAND	26	MARY WILLIS	22
PHILIP WESTLAKE	20	ANN CREEDE	22
JO: MARWOOD	17	JULIAN MERIDETH	38
JO: GRIFFITH	20	LUCIE BUCKLE	18
JO: HOWGATE	17	JOAN JERNEW	30
LUKE HANES [or HAUES]	27	ELIZ: JERNEW	25
JO: STIBBS	19	ROBERT SCRIVEN	18
JEFFERY WYNCH	20	ROBERT ISHAM	14
RICHARD ABBOTT	25	JO: ARMSBY	30
RIC ^s : STEEVENS ON	19	W ^m LENNON*	19
THO: SMITH	30	MICHELL WHITLEY	23
ANT ^s : CARTER	22	JO: MANNING'S	20
GEO: MORE	25	W ^m BARLOE	19
ROBERT GANNOCK	20	EDWARD HOLLINBRIGG	27
RIC ^s : COOKE	46	W ^m MANIFOLD	20
RICHARD TOWNSEND	28	GREGORIE ALLAN	17
NICHOLAS JERNEW	28	W ^m TALBOTT	14
THO: WALLIS	32	GEO: HAWLEY	17
WILM SCARFIELD	22	EDWARD HODGSKYNNS	21
SAMVEL STRINGER	17	MARK GILL	22
NIC ^s : REINOLD'S	38	THO: HARRWOOD	26

* [Or LEMON. The strokes of the letters are thick and clumsy.]

1635]

YE PORT OF LONDON.

121

ABRAM WATSON.....	17	FRANCIS TOWNSEND	21
ALLIN RIPPIN	28	FRANCIS TOWNSEND	2
JOHN HOBSON	25	THO: NEEDHAM	13
THO: CHAPMAN	26	THO: AXSTELL	35
ROBERT VASS	19	JO: REDDMAN	46
RICHARD WARD	23	ROBERT MASCRIE	32
GEO: ALDIN	20	ROBERT CROUCH	15
W ^m WARNER	25	THO: OWEN	23
GEO: GRACE	25	THO: KNIBB	23
CHRISTOPHER HAMOND	32	ROBERT WALTUM	26
JACOB AVERIE	33	DEBORA BARNIE	23
GEO: AVERIE	23	JO: TYLER	16
FRANCIS BULLOCK	26	THO: GREGORIE	15
RICHARD VPGATE	21	THO: TATE	22
ANN WILLETT	23	THO: HANCOCK	15
JOYCE ROBINSON	20	FRA: PEPPER	16
MARGARET BAYLIE	20	W ^m SAUND ^s	19
MARY BRACKLEY	20		

x^o Augth 1635

HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to Virginia,
imbarqued in the *Safety*, JOHN GRAUNT M^r

JOHN HARDON	27	MARY PITWAY	4
RICHARD HAIEWARD	33	JO: JONES	29
BARTHO: HOSKYNs	34	MATHEW GOUGH	22
ANT ^o HAIES	24	ROBERT BODDY	19
JO: CATTS	23	JO: CARTER	22
JO: WAZEN	19	THOMAS HEATH	23
HENRY GADLING	16	JO: HORNWOOD	21
RICHARD HOPKINS	25	FRANCIS BARKER	21
ROBERT SUTTON	17	W ^m TIGHTON	24
ROBERT PITWAY	27	CHRISTOPHER WYNN	20

JO: HEWING.....	25	JAMES BETHIELL	27
RALPH SYMPKYN.....	28	JO: BROWNE.....	25
JAMES BARNES	25	JO: GIBSON	30
CHR: STOPE	24	THO: BELK	37
ROBERT LENDALL	20	GEO: TUCKER	22
DAVID KIFFIN.....	24	THO: JENNIONS	24
W* SYMONDS	32	ROBERT PERKINS	25
TYMOTHY TRALLOPP	21	JO: MARTIN	23
HENRY DUGDELL	20	EDMOND FARRELL.....	20
JOHN LOWND	16	W* HASSELL	24
JAMES ATKINSON	16	EDWARD GIFFORD	30
NIC: WATSON	16	ROGER GILBERT.....	16
JO: TAYLOR.....	18	RICHARD ALLIN.....	22
ARTHUR RAYMOND	20	JO: WILKINSON	14
EDWARD SPICER	21	FRANCIS VYONS	25
ROBERT HARRWOOD	17	WILL DAVIES	27
RICHARD FOSTER	16	RICHARD ALDERLEY	26
JO: BELL	30	HENRY DALLEPER.....	18
GABRIEL FISHER	36	RICH: HUDSON	30
THO: BROWNE.....	18	JO: HILL	22
CORNELIUS MAIES	12	EDMOND MULLENEUX	20
STEVEN GORTON	35	HUMFREY BLACKMAN	16
JO: GLOSTER	23	RICHARD COTTON	20
JO: PIGEON	15	JAMES ALLIN	19
THOMAS THORNE	13	MARTIN CHURCH	16
JO: WRITE	15	HENRY GILBERT.....	34
RICHARD PRESTON.....	17	W* Q'NY*	20
ANDREW STRETCHER	14	BRIAN KELLY.....	20
ALEXANDER HARVIE.....	15	LEWES SMITH	22
EDMOND JENKINS	15	THO: DOE.....	433
NIC: MORTON.....	17	THOMAS SAUNDERS	13
JO: BAY.....	16	EDWARD SAUNDERS	9
JAMES PATTISON.....	21	THOMAS CARTER	25
W* LOWTHER	24	THOMAS AP THOMAS	30
EDWARD SAUNDERS.....	40	RICHARD CAUNT	36

* [Clearly so in the original.]

RICHARD MOSS	20	HANNA WADDINGTON	16
JOHN PERRY	21	ELIZABETH HOLLOWAY	26
HUGH LE ROY	19	ELIZ: GOLD	17
THOMAS REYNOLDS	15	ELIZABETH FRISBY	24
JO: CURTIS	21	ELIZ: SMITH	50
ROBERT GLENESTER	25	MARGARET GARD	24
HENRY BUCKLE	30	MARGERIE SMITH	22
JO: NEWMAN	20	ELIZAB: PISCER	16
THOMAS GARDNER	22	ELIZABETH WARD	25
JO: NEWMAN	24	JOAN GRIFFIGE	35
ROBERT FRISTER	20	ELIZ: TURNER	44
RICHARD FIELD	20	JOAN ALLIN	20
GEO: HABBITTELL	26	MARIE BOOTH	19
W th M KARSEWELL	20	JANE CUTTING	17
W th GRASSON	20	W th HINDSLEY	23
RICHARD WRIGHT	23	KATHERIN SMITH	18
JO: BUTLER	21	THOMAZIN BROAD	24
JO: HENDRY	24	ANN WATERMAN	18
RICHARD BROOKES	20	JOAN TURNER	21
JO: MARTIN	17	JANE FOXSLEY	25
GEO: CASTELL	21	ROSE HILLS	22
JO: BILLINS	26	ANN CROFT'S	16
THO: WRENN	20	GRACE TUBLEY	20
ROBERT PISCER	44	MARGARET SNALES	22
		ANN HOLLAND	19
MARIE LERRIGO	19	ANN FOSSITT	34
MARGARET HOMES	23	DOROTHY MOVLE	24
ALICE ASHTON	20		

21th Augth 1635

In the *Hopewell* de Lo: m' BABB, v^s New Eng^d

HENRY MAUDSLEY 24 yers hath brought Cert^e from the Ministr of his
Conformity hath taken the oathe of Allegance.

21 Augth 1635

THEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to Virginea,
imbarqued in the *George Jo: SEVERNE* Mr bound thither p
examination of the Minister of Gravesend &c.

	years		years
MICHELL MASTERS.....	21	MARY BURTWEZILL	18
THO: MORECOCK.....	26	ALICE WATSON	30
JO: GILLAM	21	JOAN LUDCOLE	18
THO: GILLAM	18	NATHAN: WILSON	23
HUMFREY HIGGINSON	28	THEODOR ROGERSON.....	20
MATHEW SILSBY.....	31	W ^m THOMSON	22
THO: BULLARD	32	JO: JONES.....	17
THO: ROGERS	15	MICHELL HEDLY	24
NOWELL LLOYD	16	EDWARD ABBES.....	37
ANN HIGGINSON	25	W ^m GOLDER.....	22
FRANCIS FOSTER	18	THO: HAND	20
ROBERT SCOTCHMORE	39	GEORGE FOX	14
JO: EVANS	19	JO: DAYNIE	20
RABECA PALMER	19	W ^m HAWKES	22
ARTH ^r BODILIES.....	19	RALPH CLEYTON	20
PETER MANING	25	THO: BEST	33
DANIELL BOWYER	30	JO: HUNT.....	23
MICHELL WILLIAMS	18	JO: FELD	20
CHRI: KIRK.....	23	ELIZ: BRISTOWE... ..	17
RICHARD GENNEY	20	MARY ROBINSON	18
CHRISTOPHER THOMAS.....	21	ELIZABETH WOODBRIDGE.....	22
WALTER WALKER	23	BRYAN HARE	27
JO: POPE	28	ROGER CUTTS	20
ANT ^o HODGSKINS	32	W ^m DICKENSON	21
JOHN BELL	21	W ^m MITCHELL	15
ANN LAYFIELD	30	MARIE NEELE	13
JO: HUTCHINSON	47	ANN COOPER	20
ALICE LEVITT.....	16	GEO: TAYLER	20

HENRY KILBY.....	27	ALEXANDER GREENE	40
JO: FYNCH	27	JAMES BANKES	35
GEO: QUITHOR	25	OLIFF GIBBINS	18
THO: MOTHROPP.....	21	CONSTANCE FISTER	23
JAMES HORNER	24	W ^m SCOTT	24
JO: RAY	21	RALPH BROWNE	23
RIC ^d : DIXON	20	ROB ^t MORRISON	21
THO: PEACOCK	19	EDWARD GREENE	6
JO: ROGERS	18	THO: BANK'S	4
GRIFFITH HUGHES.....	24	ELIZ: BANK'S	9 mo.
ANN WHITE	19	JO: ALLIN	21
JO: QUYLE	15	LEWES JAMES	30
THO: ALLIN.....	17	THO: WIGGINS	20
JO: BUTLER	13	SARA MERRIMAN	20
THO: PURNELL	16	ARTHUR FIGISS	40
VALENTINE BISHOPP	11	W ^m HINSHAW	20
W ^m CLOWDSLIE*	26	ROGER NEVITT	20
RICHARD VERDIN	24	MATHEW PRICE	20
JO: BADDAM	40	RIC: JAMES.....	33
ELIAS WIGGMORE	24	W ^m NEESAM	21
SUZAN HARE	24	THO: BUCK	17
RICHARD HIDE	24	GEO: SMITH.....	20
ROBERT [†] DUNHAM	30	JOSEPH MILLS	20
JO: GOODRIDGE	19	THO: ROGERS	16
JO: TIFFING	19	JO: RICHARDS	17
HENRY CUTLING	40	W ^m SAIE	17
LEONARD RICHARDSON.....	43	GEO: CRANWELL.....	23
JESPER HODGSKYNS	24	JO: WESTON.....	20
JO: WYNN	25	FRANCIS BLAKE	18
THO: HOWELL.....	20	THO: MAYNARD	22
LAWRENCE BARWICK.....	20	JO: PRICE	34
JO: MUSGRAVE.....	37	PETER STARKIE	22
EDWARD LILLIE.....	19	JAMES HAWKINS.....	17
JO: GOODSON	25	JOSEPH WARRWELL	17
MICHELL PRYNN	25	FRANCIS YOUNG.....	21

* [So in the original: doubtless intended for CLOWDESLEE.]

THO: CONNIER	22	FRANCIS HAVERCAMP	17
THO: PERRY	18	EDMOND JONES	22
JO: STAUNTON	27	HENRY HAWLEY	34
THO: WHITE	16	ROBERT BURR	19
RIC: PHILLIPS	14	W ^m MILLER	29
JANE SWIFTE	23	W ^m CURTIS	19
MARGERY CARTER	23	THO: BEOMONT	29
GRESSAM PARKINS	19	JO: COVELL	18
W ^m BLOCK	23	MARY LOVETT	18
THO: GADSBY	19	JOAN VIZARD	18
Minister. RICHARD JAMES	33	W ^m STEEVENS	22
VSULA JAMES	19	THO: HORROCK'S	22
ARTHUR FIGISS	33	MARY SOANES	26

THEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to Virginia imbarqued in the *Thomas* HENRY TAVERNER Mr, have been examined by the Minister of Gravesend touching their conformitie in of Religion, &c.

JO: LEWES	16	EDWARD ERLE	45
W ^m GREENE	18	RICHARD CRANE	32
WALTER SMITH	20	ADAM CROWE	19
W ^m BURTON	24	JACOB DENTON	20
JO: HILL	15	HUGH STANLEY	16
JOSEPH BROWNING	20	BENIAMIN SMITHS	42
THO: FOUCH	16	MARY JOLLY	21
EDWARD SAWNDERS	20	ELIZ: AYRES	26
W ^m JAMES	18	HUMFREY AWDRY	21
JO: TULLIE	20	EDWARD JOHNSON	28
JANE GIBBS	27	JO: COLLOPP	22
MARY CHADD	17	PETER RICARD	19
JANE COLERACK	22	HENRY GEW	20
ALICE WRIGHT	21	W ^m ADAMS	24

ROBT JAMES.....	18	EDWARD ROBINS	33
JO: BROWTON	20	GEO: DAWE	23
RIC ^s : WHEELER	24	JOSEPH PRESTON	20
ROBERT WELLS	30	ANANIAH DYER	24
JO: GRESSAM	22	ROGER WILKYNS	33
TEAGUE QUILLIN	20	JO: BOOTH	19
W ^m PEAS	19	PETER HARBYNN	21
BARTHOLOM: FURBANK	20	THO: MALTMAN [or MULTMAN]	17
ROBERT JOHNSON	27	NIC ^s : FOLLY	16
MARY JOHNSON	23	HUGH FOUCHE	7
ALICE J ⁿ SON	22	MICHELL HUTCHINSON	16
ELIZ: JOHNSON	18	W ^m PALLMER	17
MARY LUCIE	20	W ^m CHAMBERLIN	16
JOAN LOOKER	20	NATHAN: TOOLY	19
SHEAN JENNOWAY	26	HENRY WILSON	12
			58

Secundo die Septembris 1635

THEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to St Christo-
phers: imbarqued in the *William & John ROWLAND LANGRAM*
Mt: have been examined by the Minister of Gravesend & tooke the oaths
of Alleg: & Suprem: die et A^o pd

JAMES LAMPLEY	19	W WILLIAMS	21
W ^m GREENE	18	CHRISTOPHER STEEVENSON	19
HENRY DANIELL	20	THO: BARNES	20
ROWLAND DAVIES	20	ROBERT WATLER	20
W ^m REDDISH	20	ANDREW YOUNG	40
EDWARD BROOMISH	20	FRANCIS HUDSON	36
ROBERT FITT	18	JO: PARR	19
RICHARD LEWES	26	W ^m MORLEY	24
RICHARD CORIE	18	RIC: GAVYN	21
RICHARD CRISTIE	20	THO: PHILLIPPS	35
JO: BRUNT	24	JO: WILLARD	16

THO: HANMER.....	14	THO: HAMES [or HAINES].....	16
W ^m BURNHAM.....	21	JOHN PINKLEY	30
WALTER WALL	16	ROBERT THOMSON	22
W ^m BATHOE.....	18	W ^m DAVIES	30
THO: TAPPER	21	RICHARD BEARE.....	28
W ^m BAVLIE	23	GEO: FORD	19
THO: BROOKES	21	THO: LOWYNN	20
NATHANIEL BERNARD.....	22	JO: DRAKE	18
THO: PRICE	20	ROBERT OUTMORE.....	38
GEO: FRIE	19	HUGH HILTON	23
THO: HART	25	THO: KING	27
MATHEW ADDISON.....	17	LAWRENCE ADDERFORD	26
THEOBALD WALL	18	JAMES DOCKKIE	17
ROBERT RICHARDSON	33	EZECHIEL RENNAM	*13
ROBERT LEAKE	38	THO: HAIDEN	15
BARNABIE BROOKE.....	20	EDWARD BRUNT.....	26
JO: COCK	18	THO: REYNOLDS	16
NIC ^o : COBB	24	W ^m BENN	24
JO: HINSON	21	PHILLIP SKORIER	26
THO: EKKERSOE.....	24	W ^m WORRALL	23
GEO: CARTER	28	JO: BENSON	27
RIC ^o : HARRIS	26	HENRY BUGLAND	21
HENRIE NOKES	27	JO: MORTON.....	24
THO: THOMSON	28	JO: DITCHFIELD	22
SAMUEL KNIFE	23	NATHANIEL SIMPKINS.....	26
JO: WATTON	25	W ^m PROCTER	26
JO: BYRALL	29	EDWARD GRESSAM	17
MORRIS PARRY	30	W ^m STEEVENS	21
JO: NAVLER	20	THO: WHITHEDD	24
EDWARD NAYLER	21	THO: CLARK	25
GEO: NOBLE.....	22	W ^m STIFFCHYNN.....	16
W ^m COCK'S	20	JO: BONN	18
MARTIN SOWTH	19	W ^m DUNBARR	45
W ^m GREENELEFE.....	26	JO: MORRISH	18
JO: SAWNDERS.....	17	ALEXANDER GLOVER	37

* [Originally written 15, but afterwards altered.]

EDWARD KING	25	RICHARD MASON	29
JO: KENT	23	MANLEY RICHARDSON	21
ROBERT LYNT	21	ISACK BELT	23
EDWARD BELLIS	21	JOHN PICKERING	25
THO: GILL	30	THO: ARCHBOLD	19
W ^m GROVE	32	MATHEW WELLS	28
			*103

THESE vnder written names are to be transported to Virginea imbarqued in the *David* JO: HOGG M^r have been examined by the Minister of Gravesend, &c.

EDWARD BROWNE	25	JO: MORRIS	26
SAMVEL TROOPE	17	RICHARD BROOKES	30
W ^m HATTON	23	ROBERT BARRON	18
DANIELL BACON	30	JONATHAN BARNES	22
ROBERT ALSOPP	18	HENRY KENDALL	17
TEDDER JONES	30	THO: POULTER	31
THO: SIGGINS	18	JO: LAMB	22
ABELL DEXTER	25	THO: NUNN	22
RIC ^d : CATON	26	JO: STEEVENS	19
HENRY SPICER	28	EDWARD CRABTREE	20
THO: GRANGER	19	W ^m BARBER	17
JO: BONFOLLY†	21	ANN BEEFORD [<i>or</i> BEDFORD]	25
ROGER MANNINGTON	14	MARTHA PORTER	20
JOSUA CHAMBERS	17	GURTRED LOVETT	18
HENRY MELTON	23	JANE JENNING'S	25
DAVID LLOYD	20	MARGARET BOLD	30
DONOUGH GORHIE	27	MARY ROGERS	20
GER: BUTLER	27	MARGARET WALKER	20
ADDAM NUNNICK	25	FRESE BROOMAN	20
JO: STANN	27	ELIZ: JONES	20
EDWARD SPICER	18		
JO: FEELDING	19		41

* [It will be observed that these totals are not always correct; there are 104 names in this list. The next, too, is wrong.]
† [Possibly BONFOLLY. The fifth letter is indistinctly written; it looks like an o, but has a dot above it.]

xj^o Sept: 1635

THEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the *Hopewell* THO: BABB, m^r p Cert from the Ministers & Justices of their conformitie in Religion to o^r Church of England: & y^t they are no Subsedy Men. they have taken ye oaths of Alleg: & Suprem.

	yes		
Husb: WITHM WOOD	27	ROBERT WITHIE	20
ELIZABETH WOOD	24	HENRIE TICKNALL	15
JO: WOOD	26	Harnis maker ISACK HEATH	50
ROBERT CHAMBERS	13	ELIZABETH HEATH	40
THO: J ^N SON	25	ELIZABETH HEATH	5
MARIE HUBHARD	24	MARTHA HEATH	30
JO: KERBIE	12	W ^m LYON	14
JO: THOMAS	14	GRACE STOKES	20
ISACK ROBINSON	15	THO: BULL	25
ANN WILLIAMSON	18	JOSEPH MILLER	15
Tanner. JO: WEEKES	26	JO: PRIER	15
MARIE WEEKES	28	RICHARD HUTLEY	15
ANNA WEEKES	1	DANIEL PRYER	13
SUZAN WITHIE	18	KATHERIN HULL	23
ROBERT BAYLIE	23	MARY CLARK	16
MARIE WITHIE	16	JO: MARSHALL	14
SAMUEL YOUNGLOVE	30	JOAN GRAVE	30
MARGARET YOUNGLOVE	28	MARY GRAVE	26
SAMUEL YOUNGLOVE	1	JOAN CLEVEN	18
ANDREW HULLS	29	EDMOND CHIPPFIELD [CHIPP- PERFIELD]	20
ANTHONY FREEMAN	22	MARY WITH	62
TWIFORD WEST	19	ROBERT EDWARD'S	22
ROGER TOOTHAKER	23	ROBERT EDGE	25
MARGARET TOOTHAKER	28	WALTER LLOYD	27
ROGER TOOTHAKER	1		

ELLIN LEAVES	17	JO: FORTEN	14
ALICE ALBON	25	GABRIELL REID	18
BARBARY ROFE	20		54

xix Sept: 1635

HEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to New-England imbarqued in the *Truclove* Jo: GIBBS Mr. the Men have taken the oaths of Alleg: & Suprem.

Labouring man. THOMAS BUR-	yerer	RABECA FENNER	25
CHARD	40	THO: TIBBALD'S	20
MARY BURCHARD	38	THOMAS STRENE	15
ELIZABETH BURCHARD	13	JO: STREME	14
MARIE BURCHARD	12	Husb: RALPH TOMKINS	50
SARA BURCHARD	9	W ^{or} KAT. TOMKINS	58
SUZAN BURCHARD	8	ELIZABETH TOMKINS	18
JO: BURCHARD	7	MARIE TOMKINS	14
ANN BURCHARD	18 mo.	SAMUEL TOMKINS	22
PETER PLACE	20	RICHARD HAWES	29
W ^m BEEKESTO.	23	ANN HAWES	26
GEO: BEEKESTO	21	ANNA HAWES	24
Husbandmon EDWARD HOWE, 60		OBEDIAH HAWES	6. mo.
ELIZABETH HOWE	50	RALPH ELLWOOD	28
JEREMIE HOWE	21	GEO: TAYLER	31
SARA HOWE	12	ELIZABETH JENKINS	27
EPHRAIM HOWE	9	W ^m PRESTON	44
ISACK HOWE	7	MARIE PRESTON	34
W ^m HOWE	6	ELIZ: PRESTON	11
JO: SEDGWICK	24	SARA PRESTON	8
JEREMY BLACKWELL	18	MARIE PRESTON	6
LESTER GANTER [or GUNTER]. 13		JO: PRESTON	3
ZACHARIA WHITMAN	40	W ^m JOES*	28
SARA WHITMAN	25	WILLIAM BENTLEY	47
ZACHA: WHITMAN	24	ALICE BENTLEY	15

* [This name may be read as PIES.]

MARGARET KILLINGHALL.....	20	JOHN DONE.....	16
JO: BENTLEY	17	ROGER BROOME	17
THQ: STOCKTON	21	DOROTHIE LOWE	13
GEO: MORREY	23	JO: SIMPSON.....	30
RICHARD SRAYNE	34	THO: BRIGHTON	31
SARAH HAILE	11	THO: RUMBALL	22
SAMUEL GROVER	16	EDWARD PARRIE	24
ROBERT BROWNE	24	JANE WALSTON	19
THO: BLOWER	50		
EDWARD JEOFFERIES.....	24		*66

Tricesimo die Septembris 1635

A BOARD the *Dors* JOHN FLOWER M^r bound for y^e Bormodos.

JOHN REDFORD [<i>or</i> REEFORD]	16	JO: HETH	21
ROBERT RAMSEY.....	15	NATHANIELL BONNICK	16
JOHN WILLIAMS.....	16	JO: DENMAN	14
W ^m ELLISTON.....	13	THO: MORE	18
LUBAS WRIGHT	16	W ^m BRUISTER	17
HUMFREY HOLT.....	18	GEORGE HUBBARD	16
THQ: JOYNER	16	EDW: MIDDLETON	15
RIC ^s : TREGAGELL	18	FRANCIS RUSSELL	23
JO: LOE.....	18	JAMES RISING	18
JOSUA WOODCOCK	11	GEO: ABSOLON	16
ROBERT FISHER	10	JO: MOSDELL	24
THO: SHARP	17	W ^m STOKER	19
JO: ROWLAND	21	EDWARD MORRIS	18
W ^m WHEELER.....	22	W ^m THOMAS	17
W ^m PENNINGTON	18	RIC ^s : BUNTING	17
JO: MATHEWS	16	THO: STOKES	30
ROBERT VARDELL	20	W ^m ROSDEN	16

* [So in the original. But there are 67 names in the list.]

NATHANIEL WEST	15	EDWARD GRUBTHORN	14
JO: DONN	14	JONAS GOLDENHAM	16
EDWARD EDWYNN	15	JUDITH BAGLEY	58
JO: SELL	15	JOHN GLASSENDEN	14
THO: IRELAND	10	W ^m HARDING	30
EDWARD DAVIES	17	uxor SARA HARDING	30
EDWARD SIMPSON	13	HENRY ROSSE	31
EDWARD ALDIN*	17	TYMOTHEE PYNDER	26
THO: ATKINS	16	MARGARET PYNDER	41
THO: RILEY	16	JANE DART	17
W ^m BARNES	15	Minister GEO: TURK	40
JO: DAY	16	EZIA VVNCENT	30
W ^m BARRITH	16	uxor MARTHEW	30
JO: TUSTIN	16	Minister DANIELL WITE	30
JO: NICKLIN	17	SAMPSON LORT	30
JO: HARKWOOD	20	JO: MILLER	47
HUMFREY KEMP	16	JOHN JOHNSON	23
DAVID THOMAS	26	RICHARD JENNING'S	35
WILLM ALBURIE	15	uxor SARA JENNING'S	18
ARTHUR THORNE	33	RICHARD PALMER	30
W ^m CHEESEMAN	20	uxor ELLIS PALMER	21
JOHN MITCHELL	20	THO: GRIFFIN	32
JOHN CASSON	18	ANN GRIFFIN	35
ALEXANDER BRABANT	30	ROBERT RIDLEY	23
HENRY FULCOCK	15	ELIZABETH RIDLEY	30
JO: MANSFIELD	19	EDWARD CHAPLIN	20
WILLM EAST	15	W ^m CASSE	19
RICHARD HALDIN	14	PETERNELL NOWELL	46
GEO: PALMER	27	CHRISTIAN WELLMAN	43
W ^m SIMPSON	17	ELIZ: ALDWORTH	15
EDWARD SIMPSON	13		93

* [Originally written ALLIN, afterwards altered to ALDIN.]

2^o die Octobris 1635

ABOARD the *John* of London JAMES WAYMOTH M^r bound to
St Christophers

JOHN BATCHELLER.....	26	THO: WALKER.....	19
SAMUEL PARKER.....	19	JO: MULLENEUX.....	24
THO: JAMES.....	25	OSWELL METCALF.....	22
CHRI: THOMSON.....	21	EDWARD COOKE.....	22
ALEXANDER FEBETWOOD.....	19	JO: SHERLOCK.....	20
WALTER DEE.....	21	THO: FROST.....	28
EDWARD DODSON.....	21	LEWES EVANS.....	25
GILBERT CLARK.....	19	JO THOMSON.....	19
GEORGE HELLIS.....	19	RICHARD TOWNSEND.....	19
RICHARD ELMES.....	21		
RICHARD SMITH.....	22	MARY GOODWINN.....	18
WILLIAM RICHARDSON.....	24	JANE GOODWYNN.....	20
EDWARD MEKINS.....	18	MARTHA LILLIOT.....	20
JO: CLYMER.....	30	ELIZABETH MURRIN.....	21
RICHARD EVANS.....	21	JOAN HILL.....	21
HENRIE FIELD.....	25	ELIZABETH FREEMAN.....	18
HENRIE RADFORD.....	20		
JO: HENMAN.....	19		33

13^o die octobris 1635

ABOARD the *Amitie* GEORGE DOWNES M^r bound to St Christo-
phers

ISACK DRAKE.....	25	EDWARD FARR.....	28
RICHARD IVESON.....	24	W ^m BURROWE.....	19
ROBERT BARNE.....	33	THO: BREWYNN.....	24
THO: HERNDEN.....	23	MARMADUKE BORNE.....	21

WILLM CRESWELL	22	JO: GODDIN	20
HENRIE HODGSKYNN	19	RICHARD LARKYNN	32
ROBERT PAYNE	21	RICHARD BOEMAN	23
GEORGE HATRELL	32	THO: MOLTON	20
JO: HIPPSLEY	19	DAVID OWEN	26
WILLM STANLEY	22	HENRIE ROWLES	22
JOHN SNAPE	22	NIC ^O : ALFORD	28
ISACK BUCK	33	SAMVELL SAKELL	23
WALTER ELLITT	20	ROBERT JONES	30
AYMIES HALFYARD	19	JO: BROWNE	33
OLIVER JOHNS	25	PETER SALMON	20
JOHN SMITH	23	JO: SAUNDERSON	23
HAMBLET SANKEY	22	ROBERT ROLFE	23
EDWARD PORTER	21	JOHN JACK	27
THO: GALLEY	20	THO: YOTT	24
THO: PITT'S	24	JOHN TEIRRE	24
JO: THOMSON	25	JOHN FARMER	24
RICHARD WEBSTER	24	W ^M DAUGHTON	20
LEWES JONES	20	RIC ^O : SKYNNER	20
JOHN COOMBS	26	W ^M EGERTON	20
GEORGE COOP. [COOPER]	20	JAMES MAKYNN	20
MATHEW PRESTON	22	W ^M HARRIS	20
JOHN PYNKSTON	27	BASTIAN PETITE	23
W ^M GEIES	18	JOHN WARREN	20
WILLM VBANK	20	RIC ^O : PHINNEI	30
CHARLES PARKER	18	JAMES BRIGGS	25
JAMES LEACHMAN	22	JOHN MUSICK	19
W ^M CARTWRITE	18	JO: GRIDDICK	16
RICHARD WEST-GARRETT	20	W ^M DAVIES	40
W ^M HARRIS	16	ROB ^T HEATH	30
JER: NICHOLLS	16	THO: BAGGELAY	24
THO: RODES	20	WILLIAM YATEMAN	25
JO: BOUGHIE	21	RICHARD GRIND	11
EDWARD GRINDALL	21	W ^M GALLER	20
JO: VAUGHAN	23	ROBERT DOWNE	35

JOHN HIVE	36	MARY WYND	18
EDWARD WEBB	17	MARGARET COLES	21
JAMES JOHNSON	28	MARIE MERRITON	21
JOHN AVERY	22	KAT: BREWETT	16
DANIELL CANNELLY	20	ELLY CHAUNCE [<i>or</i> CHIANNCE]	21
RICE POKE	30	ANN PALMER	29
ROGER JAMES	29	ALICE BARKER	30
JAMES CURTIS	18	PATIENT WHITE	44
CLEMENT HAMES	22	ISACK & } Twynns	2
JOHN FVNN	22	JACOB... }	
WILLIAM GOFF	30	JUDITH LLOYD	18
ANDREW WHITE	11	MARIE MAXWELL	21
JOHN BILLINGHURST	24		
MORRICE DAVIE	24		
W ^m RULE	20		105

24^o Octobris 1635

A BOARD the *Constance*, CLEMENT CAMPION Mr bound to Virginia.

JOHN WADE	yes	GEO: ATKINSON	yes
GARRET NICHOLSON	21	ROBT SEXSTON	16
JOHN BURROWES	23	THO: PURSELL	24
W ^m BETT	18	THO: PURSELL	26
THOMAS SIMPSON	21	DAVIE LUPTON	23
THO: PATRICK	24	HENRIE MORE	20
JOHN TILL	22	MICHELL SUCKLIFF	18
JOSEPH PRICHARD	20	GEORGE ATTERBORN	20
W ^m BENNERMAN	17	RIC ^s : STEERE	24
RIC ^s : TAYLER	18	THO: LEER	18
JOHN GRIFFIN	18	W ^m PRICHARD	34
SAMUEL JACKSON	26	JAMES COTES	22
	21	JAMES REVELL	20

	years		
W ^m ANDROWES	20	JO: PALMER	12
SYMON GARR	14	GRIFFIN MAYMOR	21
W ^m HUNT	21	FRANCIS MARSDEN	19
THO: JACKSON	23	STEEPHEN PACK	22
MILES COKE	23	GEO: DAVIE	22
CHRI: CHAMBERS	24	HENRIE JOHNSON	27
DAVIE WILLIAMS	24	JO: ASHCROFTE	33
NIC ^o : HUGGINS	24	MATHEW GOWGH*	28
JO: DAVIES	20	THO: DIGGLIN	22
WILLM JONES	25	ROBERT BASKERVILE	22
HENRIE RICHARDSON	21	NATHANIELL YOUNG	20
ROGER WILLIAMS	19	THO: HOBSON	20
JO: WYTHINS	24	SAMSON ALKYNN	24
THO: JAY	25	JO: COKE	24
ELIZABETH BREWER	17	JOHN DE CANE	20
ISACK BEVER	24	JO: ELLIOTT	36
ALICE BRASS	15	W ^m GILLAM	27
THO: MORE	26	THO: SMITH	24
W ^m KING	21	ANT ^o MILES	11
JO: MITCHELL	22	CHRI: BOYCE	38
THO: HALL	21	THO: SADDOCK	17
ROBERT ELLIS	22	MARY PARKER	15
JAMES HAIES	28	W ^m HULETT	19
JOHN HANCOCK	17	WALTER JENKYN	30
RIC ^o : GRAY	21	EDMOND PORTER	35
W ^m TYSE	20	EDWARD HERROTT	35
THO: WATLIN	35	HUGH DOUGLAS	22
CHARLES HUGHES	50	WALTER COLLY	19
JAMES SYMONDS	20	JOAN CARRAWAY	22
JO: CLARK	38	THO: HART	18
GEO: DYOS	38		85

* [There is a flourish at the end of this name in the original; I do not think it is intended for a final c.]

A BOARD the *Abraham* of London JOHN BARKER Mr bound to
Virginia.

TOBIE SYLBIE	20	HENRY DOBELL	20
ROBERT HARRISON	32	GEORGE BREWETT	18
WILLM LAWRENCE	22	FRANCIS STANLEY	23
JOHN JOHNSON	35	WILLM FREEMAN	46
W ^m FISHER	25	EDWARD GRIFFITH	33
STEEVEN TAYLER	17	WILLM MANTON	30
THO: PENFORD	30	OWEN WILLIAMS	40
W ^m SMITH	25	THO: FLOWER	32
THO: ARCHDIN	18	JO: BULLAR	32
RIC ^d : MORRICE	17	JO: CLANTON	26
WALTER PIGGOTT	19	ALEXANDER SYMES	19
RICHARD WATKYNs	20	ANT ^o PARKHURST	42
JO: BRAUNCH	13	JO: HILL	36
JO: CLARK	20	ALEXANDER GREGORIE	24
GABRIELL THOMAS	30	MARTIN WESTERLINK	20
DAVIE JONES	21	PATRICK WOOD	24
ALEXANDER MADDOX	22	THO: KEDBY	25
FRANCIS TIPSLEY	17	ROGER GREENE	24
EMANUELL DAVIES	19	WILLM DOWNES	24
W ^m WILLIAMS	25	JO: BURNETT	24
ROGER MATHEWS	28	THO: ALLIN	31
JO: MASTERS	23	SIMON FARRELL	19
WILLM MATHEWS	18	THO: CLEMENT'S	30
JO: BRITTEN	18	W ^m HUNT	20
GEORGE PRESTON	20	KATHERIN ALDWELL	33
ROBERT TOULBAN	23		

20 Novembris 1635

THEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to the Barbadoes imbarqued in the *Expedition* PETER BLACKLER M^r. The Men have taken the oaths of Allegiance & Supremacie: And have been examined by the Minister of the Towne of Gravesend touching their Conformitie to the ord^s & discipline of the Church of England die et A^o p^{ri}d.

Minister	NICHOLAS BLOX ^a	yes	BRIAN ASTON	yes	21
[BLOXAM] als INGLES	31	NICHOLAS COLLON	19		
ABRAM HOLLAND	19	HENRIE FIELD	24		
THOMAS HUDSON	16	RICHARD SMITH	20		
BLACKWELL LAWRENCE	16	JOHN KNOWLES	27		
LEONARD BRIGGINS	17	JOHN DICKENSON	24		
THOMAS CLARK	27	JOHN MANN	21		
MORGAN JENKINS	32	THO: PEACOCK	17		
RIC ^d . PRATT	18	EDWARD STEEVENS	53		
THO: FREEMAN	19	THOMAS WEEKES	23		
WILM GREEFESON	26	HUGH CHESWOOD	21		
RICHARD WARTUMBEE	21	JO: COERT	21		
HENRY BRYAN	21	JOHN PIKE	30		
HUGH DAWSON	18	GEORGE BLACKLOCK	32		
MATHEW BEADS	19	JOHN COLEMAN	40		
CHARLES LAMBERT	23	W ^m WATTS	28		
JO: LAKE	18	JOHN BONNER	18		
JO: SMITH	18	WILM SINGNELL	18		
ANTHONY HUTCHINS	32	THO: HOBIN	20		
WILM GIBSON	19	FRANCIS BARNIT	23		
JO: WILLIAMS	17	WILM BUCKLEY	26		
WILLIAM STEWARD	21	JOHN CLARK	16		
JOHN PIERCE	18	PHILLIPP MORLIN	21		
HUGH EVANS	18	HENRY RAWLINS	25		

JO: RUDGE	42	WILLIAM WARR	19
EDWARD EYANS	22	MATHEW WILKINSON	18
JOHN HOWNSEFIELD	20	MATHEW GIBBONS	20
THO: DAVIE	20	W ^m AWDLEY	19
HENRY GOWDE	19	JAMES KINGSTON	22
W ^m MELLISON	25	RIC ^s SMART	20
JOHN YORK	26	W ^m WALTERS	26
W ^m CARPENTER	19	THO: DAVIES	23
JOHN WYNTER	23	NATHANIEL NORDIN	40
JO: WALLER	17	W ^m PITT	25
JOHN SUMES	20	JO: CHATER	17
JOHN HERON	20	JO: CHAPMAN	24
WILLIAM TAYLER	26	GEO: STERRY	24
JOHN PARLIN	21	ABRAM CHEYNEI	22
W ^m JACKSON	33	JO: STURTON	18
JOHN MEDGLEY	21	JO: EDENS	19
W ^m WRENCH	21	LAWRENCE BROCK	18
ROBERT HURT	19	RIC ^s BEST	18
JAMES FAREBANK	26	ROBERT HOBBS	26
HENRIE BERRISFORD	32	PETER JONES	30
JAMES NETTLETON	22	W ^m TOPLEIFE	18
THOMAS ARMETAGE	24	JO: ROBINSON	19
FRANCIS MANN	19	MORRICE JONES	21
JOHN FELKYN	20	HENRY STINT	18
JOHN JONES	20	JOSIAS WESTON	25
RICHARD LIGHTBOUND	22	FRANCIS BIRKENHEDD	24
CHRISTOPHER HARTLIE	19	EDWARD JONES	29
THO: WOOD	23	ELLIS WILLIAMS	18
HENRIE GODFRIE	36	W ^m TAYLER	40
THO: PALMER	19	THO: BURNHAM	18
JO: HUMFREY	20	JOSEPH BOYCE	24
JOHN SMITH	22	JO: RAINSECROFTE	23
AMBROSE GREENE	23	HENRIE BOSTOCK	19
JO: HILLIARD	18	JEFFERIE SHIP	24
JO: BROWNE	26	W ^m BROOKE	26

LAUNCELOTT LACON.....	32	MARY LUPTON	30
W ^m PLOMER.....	23	RIC ^r : HORNE	22
W ^m SHEICROFTE*	17	JOHN NEWTON	29
W ^m COKE.....	18	THOMAS COWDELL	17
JO: JENNING'S.....	18	RICHARD GIBSON	25
THO: OSSEBROOKE.....	27	NICHOLAS NEVELL.....	19
JO: DAVENPORT	30	GEORGE TAYLER.....	20
GEO: BURTON	23	W ^m GOAD.....	21
W ^m MORGAN	20	W ^m MARRITT	26
DAVIE THOMAS	20	ROGER ERITAGE.....	22
RIC ^r : HANNIS	21	DAVIE DODDERIDGE	20
PETER CRONINGBURK	20	GEORGE FULLWOOD	19
JO: HALL.....	29	RIC ^r : HAMIS	21
JO: COMPTON	26	RALPH WEBSTER	20
CLEMENT BACKFORD	30	THO: ROBINSON	15
ROBERT BROWNE	18	JOSEPH THOMLINSON	26
JOHN KEY	32	BALTAZAR DEDERIX	26
HOWELL PRUCE	25	JAMES SMITH	24
EDWARD ASTON	32	NIC ^o : FLATTER	27
ROB ^r EDWARDS	38	NIC ^o : WHITHEDD	24
RICHARD ASH.....	24	W ^m HINKYNN	26
JOHN MEDLEY.....	26	THOMAS GILBERT	26
THOMAS KING.....	24	RICHARD SEABRIGHT.....	21
RICHARD SNOWE.....	28	ROBERT GREENWOOD	18
ROBERT FILBORNE.....	18	ANTHONY ASHMORE	33
PIERCE MORGAN.....	23	LAUNCELOTT BROMLEY.....	44
JO: WILLIAMS	17	PETER SPENCER	15
NIC ^o : BROGAN	28	THOMAS PHIPPS	15
ANT ^o : SMITH	18	DAVIE THOMAS	20
JOHN SPENCELEY	24	W ^m GREENE	23
MATHEW SHORE.....	46	JO: WATTS	20
THOMAS SPARLIN†	19	W ^m LOCK.....	21
DOROTHY SYMONDS	40	GEORGE LEAS.....	20

* [O^r SHEICROFTE. The fourth letter is not clear.]

† [The first two letters are capitals in the original; possibly the name is intended for S[R] PARLIN.]

JOHN SPENCER	19	JOHN CHESTING	21
HENRY ANTONY	19	ROGER SANFORD	35
JAMES FASSITT	34	WILLM CORNWELL	20
HENRY ELLOTTS	23	W ^m GOSSELIN	21
HENRIE COKE	28	Jo: Coop [COOPER]	21 ^m
RICHARD BENES	25	W ^m PRICE	22
W ^m COSSON	20	SAM: SKYNNER	22
W ^m THOMSON	20	ROBT DUNSTARR	34
THOMAS VSHERWOOD	28	RICHARD BUCK	24
W ^m HANING	30	NIC ^o : LYNTON	22
JOHN GOAD	22		
RICHARD MONCASTER	32		205

19 Dec: 1635

THEIS vnder-written names are to be transported to the Barbadoes imbarqued in the *Falcon* THO: IRISH M^r the Men have been examined by the Minister of the Towne of Gravesend touching their conformitie to the Church Discipline of England: And also have taken the oaths of Alleg: & Suprein. Die et A^o prd

ARNOLD OWNSTEDD	30	Jo: BARNET	20
THO: SKYDDELL	28	JAMES SPENCER	25
ANT ^o CADWOLD	23	Jo CHUBNELL	21
PHILLIPP MILLER	21	W ^m GUNTER	22
MAXIMILLIAN PRICHARD	20	Jo: THURROGOOD	20
THO: TIFFIN	28	THO: GREENE	16
Jo: BUTLER	21	RICHARD RICHARDSON	36
PHINES TRUSEDELL	18	RABECCA BURGIS	17
BRYAN COWLY	30	RICHARD PANKE	19
Jo: MASON	19	LEONARD ROBINSON	20
ROBERT HARRIS	42	FRANCIS BUCK	20
ABRAM SHAW	20	JOHN HOGG	21
GEO: SABYN	21	ROBERT SYMPER	20
W ^m CARTWRITE	23	THO: PAGE	20
NATHAN: MURFITT	23	DENNIS BRITTIN [or BRITTON]	20

1635]

YE PORT OF LONDON.

143

JO: ROGERS	18	JO: SCOTT.....	42
JAMES WOLTON	22	THO: EVANS	23
JO: BURKITT	21	W ^m PHILLIPS	28
THO: HARKWELL	29	JAMES COTESWORTH	21
GREGORIE BOOTH	18	ELLINN ROBB	27
EDWARD HOWE	19	filia ELIZABETH ROBB	7
ROB ^t CLARK	18	THO: CLARK	27
FRANCIS MARTIN	18		—
THO: WEBB	22		46

25 Decembris 1635

THEIS vnder-written names passed in a Catch to the Downes: and were put aboard the aforesaid Shipp.

W ^m ROFE	20	JANE HICKLES	25
JO: LAWNDER	16	HENRY VAN LUCCOM	24
W ^m ATWELL	21	JO: KING	30
HUGH PERRY	27	W ^m FLATTER	18
JO: STOTTER	26	JO: WESTON	27
RIC ^m HUGHES	28	THO: CLARK	28
THO: DAVIES	17	W ^m CONISBY	31
HENRY BENSON	19	ROBERT TISSALL	30
JO: WELSH	35	THO: VNYON [i.e. UNYON]....	19
HENRY SOUTHWARD	20	TRISTRAM FORD	21
RIC ^m NEWBOLT	28	ELIAS CARPENTER	20
LAWRENCE KEVSIE	28	RICHARD HAMES	18
JAMES ROBINSON	15	THOMAS STRETER	21
ANT ^m POPE	28	JAMES LEE	28
JO: LEE	30		—
GRIFFINN EVANS	40		32
JAMES TERRILL	20		—
ELIZABETH COSSEN	25		—
		In all ..	78



21^o July

JANE GIBBS of age. 25 yeeres resident in Virginea to passe to Flushing about certen her affaires.

29 Augusti 1635

WILLIAM NORTON xxv yerres old is to transport himself to New-England & to imbarque himself in the *Hopewell* p Cert: from the Minister of his conformitie to the Church discipline of England: he hath taken the oaths of Allegiance & Suprem. die et A^o prd

iiijth Sep^r 1635

ROBERT EDWARD'S. 27 yers who is to passe to Virginia hath taken the oathe of Allegiance

ROBERT EDWARDS:

v^o die Septembris

THOMAS TURNER of age xliij yerres to passe to New England. imbarqued in the *Hopewell* hath brought Certificate of his Conformitie, & tooke the oaths of Allegiance & Supremacie.

THOMAS TURNER

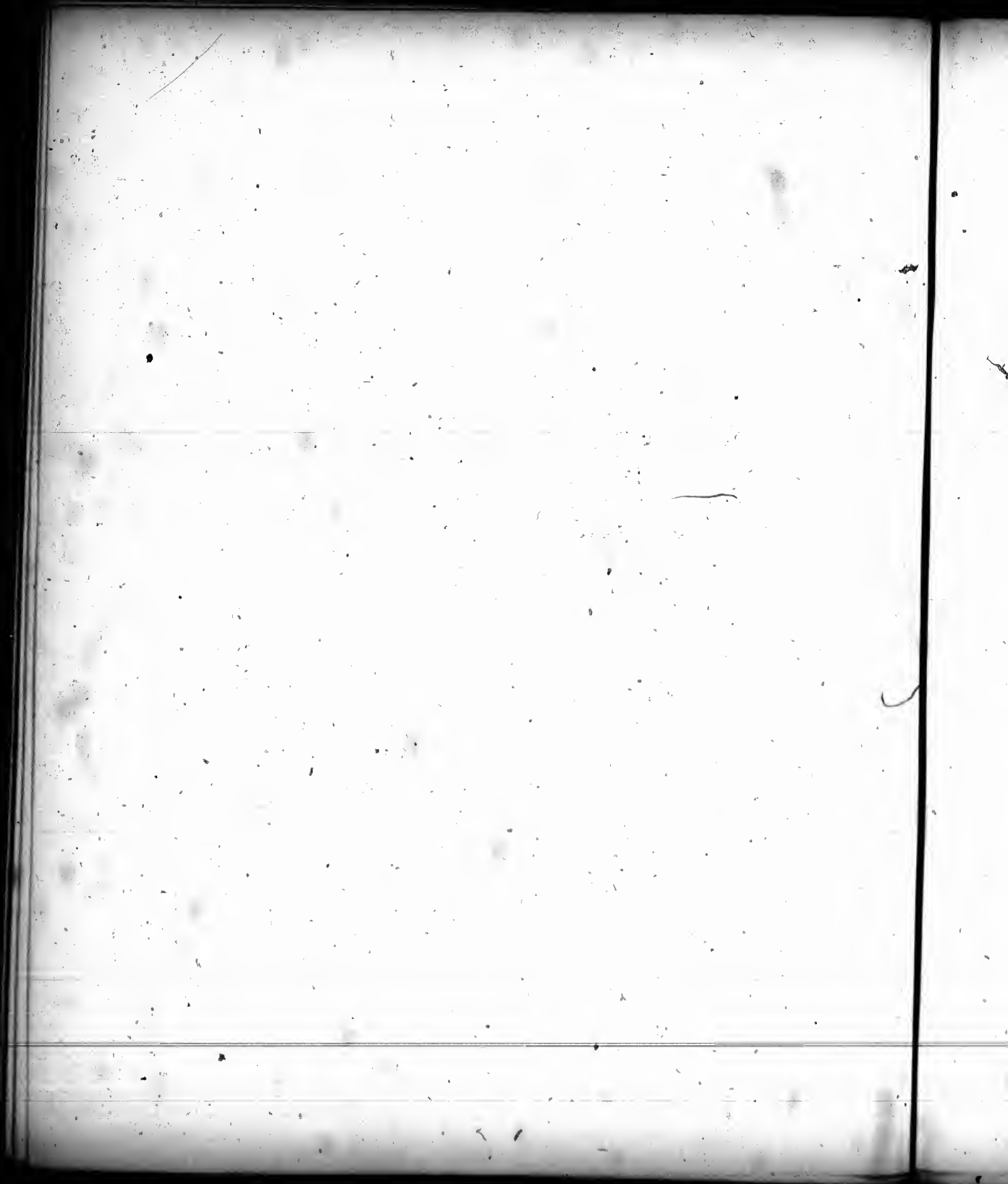
die Sept.

Turner **R**OBERT PENNAIRD of age 21 yerres & **T**HO: PENNAIRD x yerres old are to [be] imbarqued in* **M^r BABB** bound to New-England have brought Certificate from Doctor **DENISON** of his conformitie. he hath taken the oaths of Alleg & Suprem

* [So in the original; name of ship omitted.]

THESE men Whose names are heere vnder written belonging vnto
the *Friendshipe* of London, nowe riding att An Ankere in the
reuer of Themes bound for Vergenia: March 1636

LEONARD BETTS Master
JOHN GOODWENE Masters Mat
JOHN CHAMBERS ye other Mate
SAMVELL LAWSONE gunner
DAUEY SLAWCOME Carpenter
JOHN YONGES botsman
RICHARD DAUES Cooper
LARENCE WILLKISSON q^t: Master
JOHN HUCHENS Carpenters Mate
JOHN LEE
WILLIAM BLORKE
JOHN POLLEN
RICHARD BONNER
THOMAS REEUES
NICHOLAS PORTE
RICHARD FRYE
BENIAMONE WILLKISSON
JOHN BLAKE
THOMAS GRIBELL Cooke
HENERY JOYCE
and A boye



A Booke of Entrie for
Passengers by y^e Comis-
sion, e Souldiers accor-
ding to the Statute
passing beyond the seas
begun at Christ-
mas 1631. and
ending at
Christmas .
1632*

* [This is the title on the cover of the original. It really refers only to the book from which the matter in the next two pages has been extracted; but for convenience the lists, pp. 151-154, have been arranged under it. The "souldiers" were not for America, and their names are therefore not reprinted.]



A Booke of Entrie for Passengers,
&c.

vij^o Maraj 1631

THE names of such Men as are to be tr be *[sic]* transported to
New-England to be resident there vpon a plattacon have
tendred & taken the oath of allegiance according to the Statute

viz:

THOMAS THOMAS
THOMAS WOODFORD.
JOHN SMALLIE.
JOHN WHETSTON.
W^m HILL.
W^m PERKINS
WALTER HARRIS
JOSEPH MANNERING

JOHN LEVINS
THOMAS OLLIVER.
JOHN OLLIVER.
THOMAS HAEWARD
EDMOND WYNSLOE
JOHN HART
W^m NORTON.
ROBERT GAMLIN

xij^e Aprilis 1632

THE names of such Men women and children wch are to passe to New-England to be resident there vpon a Plantacon have tendred & taken the oath of allegiance according to y^e Statute.

JOHN BARCROFTE.

JOHN GREENE.

JANE BARCROFTE.

JACOB GREENE.

HUGH MOIER.

ABIGALL GREENE.

HENRIE-SHERBORN

SARA. JOHNES madservt.

JOHN GREENE

JOSEPH GREENE.

PERSEVERANCE GREENE.

xxij^e Junij 1632

THE names of such Men transported to New-England to the Plantacon there p Cert: from Capten MASON have tendred and taken the oath of allegiance according to the Statute

WILLIAM WADSWORTH

NICO: CLARK.

JOHN TALLCOTT

DANIELL BREWER

JOSEPH ROBERT'S.

JO: BENIAMIN.

JOHN COXSALL

RICHARD BENIAMIN.

JOHN WATSON.

WILLIAM JAMES.

ROBERT SHELLEY.

THOMAS CARRINGTON.

WILM HEATH.

WILLIAM GOODWYNN.

RICHARD ALLIS

JOHN WHITE.

THOMAS VSFITT

JAMES OLMSTEDD.

ISACK MURRILL.

WILLIAM LEWES.

JOHN WITCHFIELD

ZETH GRAUNT

JONATHAN WADE

NATHANIELL RICHARD'S.

ROBERT BARTLETT

EDWARD ELLMER.

JO: BROWNE.

EDWARD HOLMAR.

JOHN CHURCHMAN.

JO: TOTMAN.

TOMIE WILLET

CHARLES GLOWER.

WILLIAM CURTIS

THE Names of those psons that went from Dartmouth to the Barbadoes beinge sworne before me ALLEXANDER STAPLEHILL Maio^r of Dartmouth the 15th day^e of Aprill Año Dñi 1634

Impris DANIELL POWELL of Curmer.

A LIST of the names and surnames of those psons wch are bound for St Christoph^s C^t have taken the oath of Allegiance before M^r WILLIAM GOURNEY Maio^r of Dartmouth they beinge brought befor me the Twentiyeth day of February in y^e Year of o^r lord god 1634

Inprimis WILLIAM HAWKINS of Exon A Glover Aged 25 years or thereabouts

JAMES COURTNEY of Exon A Blacksmith Aged 23 Years or thereabouts

RICHARD SKOSE of Newton Abbot A Seafaringe man 37 Years or thereabouts

FRANCIS BOUCE of London a Button^e hole maker aged 25 Yeares or thereabouts

WILLIAM CARKILLE of Plimouth A Saylemaker aged 21 Years or thereabouts

WILLIAM GURGE of Exon a Shoemaker aged 20 Yeares or thereabouts

ALCE WHITMORE of Huniton in Devon Spinster Aged 25 Years or thereabouts

PHILIPP^{*} STEPHENS of Ashberton in Devon Spinster Aged 28 Yeares or thereabouts

SARA COOSE of Exon Spinster aged 18 Years or therabouts

JUDETH STEVENS of Exon Spinter [Spinster] aged 19 Years or therabouts

MARGARETT HARWOOD of Stoke-gabriell in Devon spinster Aged 22 Years or therabouts

EDWARD MORRIS of Exon a Locker aged 21 years or therabouts

THOMAS BRYANT of Bampton in Devonshire a husbandman aged 23 Years or therabouts

* [Probably intended for PHILIPPA.]

WILLIAM MAY of Myniard in Somersett a sea man aged 32 Yeares or therabouts

HUTINNE OWETH of St Steevens in Cornwall a husbandman Aged 24

JOHN WILLS in Barnstable in Devon a Feltmaker Aged 35 Years, or therabouts

SYMON WEEKS of Exon a Worsted weaver aged 16 years or therabouts

THOMAS JERMAYNE of Exon an Ostler aged 30 Years

JOHN FRENCH of Washford in Ireland a seaman 26 years

WILL^m HILL of great Torington in Devonshire a husbandman Aged 28 Years

JOHN HOCKSLEY of Stoke Cannon in Devon a Tayler aged 28 Years

JAMES ROSMAN of London a husbandman aged 21 years.

ELIZABETH REED of Exon a Spinster aged 19 Years or therabouts

MARY HARTE of Lyme a Spinster aged 18 Years or there abouts

MARY HOPPINE of Exmister a spinster aged 20 Yeares

MARVES HARRIES of Stoke Pommeroy in Devon aged 23 Years or therabouts

ELIZABETH QUICKE of Barnstable in Devon aged 18 Years

ELIZABETH HILL of Brixam in Devon aged 24 Years

JOANE SHORTE of Exon Aged 20 Yeares

JOANE LANERS [*or* LAUERS] of Modbury in Devon aged 19 Years

JANE GOULDINGE of St Thom. the Apostle in Devon aged 16 years or therabouts

JAMES WORTHY

Deputy.

for M^r THOROUGHGOOD

The Name of such as passed out of the Poart of Plimworth

Ano Dñie 1634

*Plymouth
Febr: 1633.*

PASSENGERS.

IN the *Robert Dainton* for St Christophers.

GEORGE FORD of Exon aged 30 yeares.

STEPHEN WHITTINGTON of Lincolne 20 yeares.

JOHN THOMAS of St Tissey 26 yeares.

JOHN LIDDICOTT of St Cullum 22 yeares.
 W^m CLARKE of Truro 20 yeares.
 THO: FRETIV of Perintho 24 yeares.
 MICHAELL BOWDEN of Helston 27 yeares.
 JOHN BADLAND of Northill 22 yeares.
 RICHARD SLAVELIE of Stonchowse 40 yeares.
 RICHARD COCKE of Wincklye 33 yeares.
 HENRY RENSBY [or REUSBY] of St Stephens 28 yeares.
 ANTHONY WEBB of Lapceston 20 yeares.
 GREGORY SAM of Chidleigh 15 yeares.
 CHRISTOPHER CARTER of St Gilt 45 yeares.
 MARTIN ROOBY of Guindiron 23 yeares.
 W. CURKE of Monteratt 24 yeares.
 HENRY THOMAS of Luxulian 15 yeares.
 STEPHEN SYMON of Plimpton 18. yeares.
 MATHEW ARTHUR of Plimpton 18. yeares.
 JANE TREWYN of Plimpton 26 yeares.
 W^m JOHNSON of London 32 yeares.
 REIGNOLD FROST of Tottnes 15 yeares.
 JOHN FARREN of Peter Tany 2 yeares.
 W^m WADE of Bodmin 33 yeares.
 NICHAS DABBIN of St Stephens 40 yeares.
 ANDREW PICKE of Great Dalby 34 yeares.
 JOHN PENINGTON of Symon Ward 40 yeares.
 THO: POLLARD of Paraneuth 23 yeares.
 ELLIN NANCARRO of Benryn 20 yeares.
 RAWLEIGH EDVE of Bodmyn 15 yeares.
 W^m DUN of Truro. 16 yeares.
 ANTH: PEARSE of St Breage 16 yeares.
 EDWARD TREMINEERE of Helston 18. yeares.
 ROB^t TRENEIGHAN of Helston 34 yeares.
 TEGO LEANE [or LEAUE] of Corke in Ireland 30 yrs

Rec. for these —

All husbandmen bound to serve there some 3 and some 4 yeares.

1633. 1^o m^{aj} [March].IN the *Margaret* for St Christophers.

THOMAS ROSETER of Washford 20 yeares.
 THO; MARTIN of Cardinham 24 yeares.
 JOHN DUSTON of St Cullom 26 yeares.
 RICHARD WILLIAMS of St Cullom 30 yeares.
 JOHN NEWDON of St Tue 28. yeares.
 JOHN HEWBRAVNE of Josias Newton 20 y^{rs}
 ANTH; BURROWES of Jacobstow 20 yeares.
 ROBERT OLIVER of Crediton 20 yeares.
 BARTH; CORNEW. of Crediton 18. yeares.
 CLEMENT BARRY of Exon 22 yeares.
 FRANCIS PEDLER of St Breage 28 yeares.
 ROB^t PEDLER of St Breage 22 yeares.
 JOHN MERRY of Withiell 28. yeares.
 WALTER BURLACY of Luggan 22 yeares.
 SAMUELL FORGIUE of Wallen Lizard 26; y^{rs}
 RICHARD EDWARD of St Vivian 28. yeares.
 RICHARD SYMOND's of Wantage 28 yeares.
 ROB^t PAINE of Marozion. 29 yeares.
 W^m BADCOCKE of St Hillary. 20 yeares.
 SIMON MARTIN of St Ives. 18 yeares.
 JOHN MARTIN of St Ives. 18. yeares.
 GEORGE GRIFFIN of Marozion 18 yeares.
 THO; SLEMAN of St Hillary 18 yeares.
 JOHN SANDERS of Marozion 18. yeares.
 THOMAS BORINTON of Helston 22 yeares.
 W^m WIETT of Marozion. 17 yeares.
 NICHAS. WATERMAN or [of] Marozion 15 y^{rs}
 SAMUELL PUREFOY of St Ives 13 yeares.
 GEORGE MATHEW. of Ludswan 23 y^{rs}
 TEAGE WILLIAMS Irishman 18. yeares

recd. for them — li s d
 o 15 o

All husbandmen for the most pt as the former.

JOSEPH BOOLE
 is Debutie ther

[ENTRIES RELATING TO AMERICA, &c.,

TAKEN FROM THE

* INDEXES TO THE PATENT ROLLS,

COMMENCING 4 JAMES I. (1606),

AND ENDING 14 WILLIAM III. (1702).]

[The following entries, (pp. 155—168*), relating to Proclamations, Commissions, and Grants of Offices, Land, &c., in different parts of America and elsewhere, are taken from the Indexes to the Patent Rolls in the Public Record Office, commencing in 1606 (4 James I.), and ending in 1702 (14 William III.). There are several entries of the appointment of Commissioners to administer oaths to persons desirous of passing beyond the seas, (officers being stationed for this purpose at the ports of London, Harwich, Weymouth, Kingston-upon-Hull, the Cinque Ports, &c.); and the student will find among them valuable hints upon which to base more detailed researches. These entries must embody very many memoranda throwing light upon questions of settlement in America. We may add, that licenses were necessary, on leaving England, not only for civilians, but also for soldiers, whether under command, or going singly to join their regiments. Reference to *Roll* and *Part* is given at the end of each paragraph.] "

[ENTRIES RELATING TO AMERICA, &c.]

COMMISSION granted to Sir HENRY BILLINGSLEY and Sir WILLIAM ROMNEY, Knights, and others, to minister an oath to all women and persons under the age of One-and-twenty years, that shall desire to go over the seas, at our port of London, &c. (Pat. 4 Jac. I. part 12.)

Commissions granted to the Mayor of Kingston-upon-Hull; the Customor and Comptroller of the Haven of Harwich; the port or haven of Weymouth; to administer an oath to all persons under the age of One-and-twenty who are desirous to pass the Seas from the said ports; also to HENRY, EARL OF NORTHAMPTON, to appoint Deputies to administer an oath to all persons of convenient age who pass the seas at the Cinque Ports. (4 Jac. I. p. 12.)

Proclamation licensing all manner of persons under the age of One-and-twenty years upon due examination of them to pass beyond the Seas. (Pat. 4 Jac. I. p. 12.)

10 April. Grant to Sir THOMAS GATES, Sir GEORGE SOMERS, Knts. and others, special license to make habitation and plantation, and to deduce a Colony of people into that part of America called Virginia. (Pat. 4 Jac. I. p. 19.)

Commission granted to THOMAS, LORD ELLESMERE, Lord Chancellor of England, to award Commissions to divers men for examination of all such persons as go out of the kingdom at any of the Ports of London, Harwich, Weymouth, and Kingston-upon-Hull. (Pat. 4 Jac. I. p. 24.)

20 July. Grant to THOMAS, LORD ELLESMERE, Lord Chancellor of England, of a special Warrant for licensing such as go beyond the Seas. (5 Jac. I. p. 22.)

29 July. Grant to HENRY, EARL OF NORTHAMPTON, of a special license to appoint deputies for ministering the oath of Allegiance to such as pass beyond the Seas. (5 Jac. I. p. 22.)

- 21 May. Grant to HENRY, EARL OF NORTHAMPTON, Commission special, by his Deputies, to examine all such as shall pass from the Cinque Ports beyond the Seas, &c. (6 Jac. I. p. 20.) Another of the 10th Oct. (same year), p. 30.
- 7 October. Grant to THOMAS, LORD ELLESMERE, Commission special, to seal several Commissions directed to several persons for the Port of London, licensing persons going beyond the Seas. (6 Jac. I. p. 30.)
- 1 May. Grant to Sir THOMAS CROMPTON, Sir THOMAS SMYTH, Knts., and others, Commission special, to minister an oath to all passengers that desire to pass over the Seas at the Port of London, and to examine them. (6 Jac. I. p. 37.)
- 23 May. Grant to ROBERT, EARL OF SALISBURY, THOMAS, EARL OF SUFFOLK, HENRY, EARL OF SOUTHAMPTON, WILLIAM, EARL OF PEMBROKE, and divers others, to plant and inhabit in Virginia, and to incorporate by the name of Treasurer and Company of Adventurers and Planters of the City of London, for the first Colony in Virginia. (7 Jac. I. p. 8.)
- 2 May. Grant of Incorporation, by the name of the Treasurer and Company of Adventurers and Planters of the City of London and Bristol, for the Colony and Plantation in Newfoundland. (8 Jac. I. p. 8.)
- 12 March. Grant to the Treasurer and Company of Adventurers and Planters of the City of London, for the first Colony in Virginia, all the Islands in any part of the Ocean, bordering upon the Coast of the Colony in Virginia, &c., to their heirs and successors; with full power for keeping a Lottery. (9 Jac. I. p. 14.)
- 28 August. Grant to ROBERT HARECOURT, Esq., Sir THOMAS CHALONER, Knt., and JOHN ROVENSON, Esq., and to the heirs of the said ROBERT, all that part of Guiana or continent of America lying between the River of Amazons and the River of Dessequebe, et alia. (11 Jac. I. p. 9.)
- 9 Aug. Commission to EDWARD, LORD ZOUCH, Lord Warden of the Cinque Ports, concerning the examining and licensing of passengers, with Instructions touching the same. (13 Jac. I. p. 16.)
- 29 June. Incorporation of the Governor and Society of the City of London, for planting of the Summer Islands, &c. (13 Jac. I. p. 19.)
- 3 November. The King grants, ordains, establishes and confirms that LUDOWICK, DUKE OF LENOX, GEORGE, MARQUIS OF BUCKINGHAM, and divers others, be the first modern and present Council established at Plymouth in the county of Devon, for the plant-

ing, ruling and governing of New England in America, and that they shall elect and choose others to the number of forty persons, and no more, to be of that Council, and that they shall be incorporated by the name of the Council established at Plymouth for the governing of New England in America. (18 Jac. I. p. 16.)

24 January. Grant to FRANCIS, LORD VERULAM, Warrant special, to make out divers Commissions to such Justices, Officers and Ministers, and to such ports of this Realm as he shall think convenient, for the taking of an oath of all such as shall pass beyond the Seas. (The form of oath is recited in this patent.) (18 Jac. I. p. 16.)

31 Dec. Grant to Sir GEORGE CALVERT, Knt, of Newfoundland. (20 Jac. I. p. 14.) Similar grant made to the said Sir GEORGE CALVERT, on the 7th April. (21 Jac. I. p. 19.)

Proclamation against irregular and disobedient persons and disorderly trading into New England, in America. (20 Jac. I. p. 16.)

Commission directed to the Supervisor General of the Customs in the port of London, to examine such persons as pass beyond the Seas, and to minister unto them an Oath. A similar Warrant granted to JOHN, Bishop of Lincoln. (21 Jac. I. p. 19, *in verso*.)

Commission directed to Sir WILLIAM JONES, Sir NICHOLAS FORBES-CUE, Knts., and others, to view, peruse and consider all Charters, Letters Patent, Proclamations and Commissions concerning the Colonies or Plantations in Virginia. (21 Jac. I. p. 19.)

Commission directed to HENRY, VISCOUNT MANDEVILLE, WILLIAM, LORD PAGET, and divers others, giving them power and authority to take into their considerations the state of the Colony and Plantation in Virginia, and to consider of all matters concerning the people's safety, their strength and government. (22 Jac. I. p. 1.)

20 December. Grant to GEORGE, DUKE OF BUCKINGHAM, Lord Warden of the Cinque Ports, Commission special, for him, or his deputies, to examine upon oath all passengers going beyond the Seas from those Ports, and to grant them licences; with instructions. (22 Jac. I. p. 14.)

26 August. Grant to Sir FRANCIS WYATT, Knt., FRANCIS WEST, Sir GEORGE YARDLEY, Knt., and others, Commission special, for the better government of the people in Virginia. (22 Jac. I. p. 17.)

18 September. Commission appointing Sir GEORGE YARDLEY, Knt., Governor in Virginia. (22 Jac. I. p. 17.)

9 November. The King constitutes EDWARD DICHFELD and others to be his officers to search and see that no Tobacco be brought

- into this Kingdom from foreign parts, except from Virginia and the Summer Islands. (22 Jac. I. p. 4.)
- Proclamation for the settling the Plantation of Virginia. (1 Chas. I. p. 4.)
- 13 September. Grant to THOMAS WARNER, and others, the Custody of the Islands of St. Christophers, the Barbadoes and "Moncerat" [Mountserrat] in the Continent of America. (1 Chas. I. p. 6.)
- 19 May. Grant to GEORGE, DUKE OF BUCKINGHAM, WILLIAM, EARL OF PEMBROKE; PHILLIP, EARL OF MONTGOMERY, JAMES, EARL OF CARLISLE, and divers others, that they shall be one body politic and corporate of themselves, by the name of Governor and Company of Noblemen and Gentlemen of England, for the Plantation of Guiana; and that they shall have perpetual succession. (3 Chas. I. p. 5.)
- 26 March. Grant to JOHN HARVEY, FRANCIS WEST, and divers others, Commission special, to be the present Governor and Council for the Colony and Plantation in Virginia. (3 Chas. I. p. 3.)
- 4 March. Grant to SAMUEL ALDERSEY, THOMAS ADAMS, and others, all that part of New England, in America, lying and extending between the bounds and limits in an Indenture expressed, with divers liberties, jurisdictions and royalties, to them and their heirs for ever.—(4 Chas. I. p. 11.)
- 20 September. Grant to GEORGE ARCHBISHOP OF CANTERBURY, and others, Commission special, to reprieve and stay from execution such persons as stand convicted, or hereafter shall be convicted, for small offences, who for strength of body or other ability shall be thought fit to be employed in foreign discoveries, or other services beyond the Seas. (4 Chas. I. p. 23.)
- 4 Feb. Grant to Sir WILLIAM ALEXANDER, Knt., and others of a Commission special, to make a voyage into the Gulf and River of Canada and the parts adjacent for the sole trade of Beaver Wools, Beaver Skins, Furs, Hides and Skins of Wild Beasts. (4 Chas. I. p. 34.)
- 25 May. Grant to PATRICK CRAFTORD and MATHEW BYRKENHEAD, the office of clerks for the writing and entering of licences and passes granted by any Commissioners to persons going beyond the seas from the ports of Bristol, Beaumaris, Chester and Liverpool. (6 Chas. I. p. 5.)
- 19 Nov. Commission special directed to all Mayors, Recorders, Customers and other Officers within all port towns, ports and havens to examine and minister an oath to all passengers beyond the seas, except merchants and their factors. (6 Chas. I. p. 6, *in dorso*.)

- 4 December. Grant to ROBERT, LORD BROOKE, and others, to incorporate by the name of the Governor and Company of Adventurers of the City of Westminster, for the plantation of the Island of Providence, Henrietta, and the adjacent Islands lying upon the Coast of America. (6 Chas. I. p. 1.)
- Proclamation forbidding the disorderly trading with the "Savages" in New England in America, especially the furnishing of the Navies in those and other parts of America, by the English, with weapons and habiliments of war. (6 Chas. I. p. 11.)
- 19 Nov. Grant to EDWARD THOROWGOOD, the office of Clerk for writing of licences and passes to be granted by Commissioners to any person going out of this Realm, for 21 years. (6 Chas. I. p. 6.)
- 22 June. Grant to ROBERT, EARL OF WARWICK, and others, Governor and Company of Adventurers of the City of Westminster, for the plantation of the Islands of Providence, Henrietta, and the adjacent Islands, lying upon the coasts of America; all other Islands not formerly granted unto them, beginning at 6 degrees from the Equinoctial line towards the North, and extending from thence to 24 in Latitude towards the Tropic of Cancer, and between the degrees of 290 and 310 of Longitude, and Meridian distance through all the said Latitude, as the said degrees are in common computation reckoned and accompted in this Kingdom, to their heirs and successors. (7 Chas. I. p. 14.)
- 27 June. Grant to EDWARD, EARL OF DORSET, HENRY, EARL OF DENBIGH, and others, Commission special, to consider how the Virginia Plantation now standeth, and to consider what commodity may be raised in those parts. (7 Chas. I. p. 20.)
- 11 May. Grant to SIR WILLIAM ALEXANDER, and others, to collect Beaver Skins, &c., similar to the Grant made 4 Feb., 4 Chas. I. p. 34. (which see). (9 Chas. I. p. 7.)
- 23 September. Grant to THOMAS YOUNGE, gent., Commission special, to discover, find out, and search what parts are not yet inhabited in Virginia and America, and other parts thereunto adjoining. (9 Chas. I. p. 1.)
- 3 April. Grant to ROBERT, EARL OF WARWICK, HENRY, EARL OF HOLLAND, WILLIAM, LORD SAY AND SELE, ROBERT, LORD BROOKE, and others, Merchants Adventurers of the City of London, trading into the parts of America. (11 Chas. I. p. 8.)
- Commission Special, directed to the Recorder of the City of London, SIR PAUL PYNDER, Knt., and others, for the taking of oaths of such persons as shall desire to go beyond the seas, and for the doing of many other things, such as in discretion shall seem meet to them. (11 Chas. I. p. 9.)

- 2 April. Grant to Sir JOHN HARVEY, Knt., Commission special, to be the present Governor of the Colony and Plantation in Virginia, with several powers and authorities therein mentioned. (12 Chas. I. p. 21, *in dorso*.)
- 10 April. Grant to WILLIAM, ARCHBP. OF CANTERBURY, THOMAS, LORD COVENTRY, Keeper of the Great Seal, and others, Commission special, for the government of all persons within the Colonies and Plantations beyond the seas, according to the Laws and Constitutions there; and to constitute Courts as well Ecclesiastical as Civil for the determining of Causes there. (12 Chas. I. p. 21, *in dorso*.)
- 10 May. Grant to THOMAS MAHEVE, the office of clerk of the passes and licences in the Outports, and the writing and registering of the same, and of the names of all those that shall go out of this Kingdom beyond the Seas, for 21 years in reversion. (12 Chas. I. p. 14.)
- 13 November. Grant to JAMES, MARQUIS OF HAMILTON, HENRY, EARL OF HOLLAND, and others, all that whole Continent, Island or Region commonly called Newfoundland, bordering upon the Continent of America, to them and their heirs. (13 Chas. I. p. 32.)
- Proclamation against the disorderly transporting his Majesty's subjects to the plantations within the parts of America. (13 Chas. I. p. 15.)
- 11 January. Grant to Sir FRANCIS WYATT, Knt., Commission special, to be Governor of the Colony and plantation in Virginia during pleasure. (14 Chas. I. p. 29.)
- 29 March. Grant to RICHARD MORISON, Esq., the office of Captain or Keeper of the Castle of "Poynte Comfort," within the Lordship of Virginia, during pleasure, in reversion. (14 Chas. I. p. 38.)
- Proclamation to restrain the transporting of passengers and provisions to New England without licence. (14 Chas. I. p. 6, *in dorso*.)
- 16 December. Grant to HENRY ASHTON, Esq., PETER HAY, Esq., and others, Commission special, to declare in his Majesty's name, in all public assemblies and places of the Islands and province of Barbadoes, against HENRY HAWLEY, to be Governor or Lieutenant General of the said Island; and to charge and require him and his Deputy or Agents, under his and their Allegiance, forthwith to yield up the said office and place of government, and all the incidents thereunto, unto HENRY HUNCKES, or to such person or persons as the EARL OF CARLISLE shall appoint. (15 Chas. I. p. 23, *in dorso*.)

- 3 April. Grant to Sir FERDINAND GORGES, Knt., all that part, purpart and portion of the main land or country, now commonly called or known by the name of New England in America, to him and to his heirs. (15 Chas. I. p. 25.)
- 6 August. ROGER WINGATE, Esq., appointed King's Treasurer within the Lordship of Virginia for life. (15 Chas. I. p. 23.)
- Commission to JAMES, DUKE OF LENNOX, and others, for the tendering of an Oath to, all persons that go beyond the seas, except women, and children, and sailors. (16 Chas. I. p. 13.)
- 9 August. Grant to Sir WILLIAM BERKELEY, Knt., and divers others, Commission special, to be the present Council of and for the colony and plantation in Virginia, and to perform and execute the places, powers, and authorities incident to a Governor there. (17 Chas. I. p. 6.)
- 31 July. Grant to Sir WILLIAM BERKELEY, Knt., and others, Commission special, to be present Governor and Council of and for the colony and plantation in Virginia, and for the managing of affairs there, during pleasure. (12 Chas. II. p. 26, *in dorso*.)
- 22 December. Grant to all Mayors, Recorders, Customers, Comptrollers, Surveyors, and Searchers in all ports of England and Wales, a special Commission to minister an Oath to all and every person or persons that shall be licensed to go beyond the seas. (12 Chas. II. p. 31, *in dorso*.)
- 2 August. FRANCIS CRADDOCK, Esq., appointed Provost Marshal General of the Barbadoes for life. (12 Chas. II. p. 32.)
- 17 August. JOHN DAWES appointed Secretary of the Islands of Barbadoes, and to the Governor and Council there: also clerk of the several Courts there, during life. (12 Chas. II. p. 23.)
- 8 January. THOMAS LINCCH appointed Provost Marshal of Jamaica for life. (12 Chas. II. p. 30.)
- 22 September. Grant to THOMAS MAYHEW, Esq., of the office of clerk and clerkship of all Licences or passes in the Outports made, and to be made, to any person or persons, to go unto any foreign parts or places beyond the sea; and also the office of Register [Registrar] of the names of all the said persons for the term of 21 years in reversion. (12 Chas. II. p. 24.)
- 26 January. Confirmation of several Laws, concerning the people in Newfoundland, and upon the sea adjoining, and the bays, creeks and fresh rivers there. (12 Chas. II. p. 17.)
- 10 January. RICHARD POVEY appointed Secretary of and for Jamaica for life. (12 Chas. II. p. 30.)

- 12 September. Major JAMES RUSSELL, appointed Governor of Nevis, during pleasure. (12 Chas. II. p. 35.)
- 21 November. Grant to FRANCIS LOVELL WILLOUGHBY, all and singular prize ships, vessels, ordnance, furniture, ammunition, tackle and apparel, goods, chattels, merchandise, and things whatsoever in the late Wars between this nation and the Dutch, taken and seized at sea, in harbour, and at land, in or near the Islands of Barbadoes, St. Christophers, and other Islands in the West of America, not sold or disposed of, accounted for, or discharged by sufficient discharges or acquittances, or not returned, and discharged by his Majesty, or authority of Parliament, without any account whatsoever to be rendered or made for the same. (12 Chas. II. p. 27.)
- 13 March. ELIE ASHMOLE, Esq., appointed Secretary of Surinam [Surinam] and clerk of the King's Courts there. (13 Chas. II. p. 44.)
- 27 Sept. THOMAS BREEDON appointed Governor of Laccady and Nova Scotia, during life. (13 Chas. II. p. 36.)
- 13 May. Grant to JOHN EARL OF BATH, of 200 acres of land in the parish of St. George, Barbadoes, to him and his heirs. (13 Chas. II. p. 40.)
- 8 February. Commission appointing EDWARD DOVLEY to be Governor of Jamaica, with instructions. (13 Chas. II. p. 4.)
- 1 February. JOHN MANNE, gent., appointed Chief Surveyor of Jamaica during pleasure. (13 Chas. II. p. 8.)
- Proclamation for the encouraging of Planters in Jamaica. (13 Chas. II. p. 17, *in verso*.)
- 2 August. THOMAS LORR WINDSOR, appointed Governor of Jamaica. (13 Chas. II. p. 46.)
- 10 June. Revocation of Letters Patent appointing THOMAS BREEDON Governor of Laccady and Nova Scotia. (14 Chas. II. p. 6.)
- 15 March. Grant to WILLIAM DAVIDSON and others, licence special to dig for all mines of gold and other metals in Jamaica, for two years. (14 Chas. II. p. 11.)
- 17 Feb. JAMES, DUKE OF YORK, appointed High Admiral of Dunkirk, New England, Virginia, &c. (14 Chas. II. p. 12.)
- 23 April. Grant to the Governor, &c., of the English Colony of Connecticut in New England, of an Incorporation with divers privileges. (14 Chas. II. p. 11.)
- 7 Feb. Grant to the Company for propagating of the Gospel in New England, an Incorporation with divers privileges. (14 Chas. II. p. 11.)

- 17 July. THOMAS TEMPLE, Esq., appointed Governor of Laccady, and other the territories in America, for life. (14 Chas. II. p. 5.)
- 18 November. Grant to FRANCIS, LORD WILLOUGHBY, all those Islands called the Caribbee Islands, containing in them the Islands of St. Christopher's alias St. Aristooall, Granado alias Greinada, St. Vincent, St. Lucy alias St. Lucre, Barbidas alias Barbadoes, Mittalanía alias Martenico, Domenico, and others, to hold the same for 7 years. (14 Chas. II. p. 20.)
- 24 March. Grant to GEORGE, DUKE OF ALBEMARLE, ANTHONY, LORD ASHLEY, and others, all that territory or track [tract] of land called Carolina. (15 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 17 July. Commission to THOMAS TEMPLE, Esq., to be Governor of several places in America. (15 Chas. II. p. 18.)
- Grant to JOHN CLARKE and others, Inhabitants of New England, of divers liberties, &c. (15 Chas. II. p. 15.)
- 9 April. Grant to THOMAS ROSSE and others, the office of Receiver General, of all sums of money due and payable from the several plantations in Africa and America, for life. (15 Chas. II. p. 11.)
- Grant to the Governor and Company of Rhode Island of divers privileges. (15 Chas. II. p. 15.)
- 2 June. Grant to FRANCIS, LORD WILLOUGHBY, and others, of the main tract of land, being part of the continent of Guiana in America, called Surinam. (15 Chas. II. p. 16.)
- 13 August. Grant to JOHN COLLINS, of a moiety of the profits of the Isle of Barbada, alias Barbuda [Barbadoes], reserved to the King for 7 years; and after the expiration of the said 7 years, then grants it to the said JOHN for 31 years. (16 Chas. II. p. 11.)
- 26 April. JAMES DREBBLE appointed Escheator of the Isles of Barbadoes and Caribbee, for life. (16 Chas. II. p. 3.)
- 12 March. Grant to JAMES, DUKE OF YORK, and his heirs, all that part of the main land of New England, and several Islands adjacent. (16 Chas. II. p. 8.)
- 17 Feb. Grant to THOMAS ELLIOTT, of certain Copper Mines and other metals in Nova Scotia, for 31 years. (16 Chas. II. p. 17.)
- 29 May. Grant to Sir GEORGE CARTERET, Knt, and JOHN TRETHERWY, one annuity of 500*l*. per annum, to be paid out of one moiety of the profits arising out of the Caribbee Islands, and due or payable to the Crown during the lives of WILLIAM LEY and JAMES CARTERETT. (17 Chas. II. p. 5.)
- 3 April. Declaration that the commodities of Jamaica shall pay no customs for the space of five years. (17 Chas. II. p. 3.)

- 20 December. Grant to Sir JAMES MODYFORD, Knt., licence to distinguish the Island of Providence alias St. Katherine, into counties, towns, manors, lordships and other privileges. (18 Chas. II. p. 4.)
- 4 February. WILLIAM WILLOUGHBY, Esq., appointed Captain General of the Caribee Islands for three years. (18 Chas. II. p. 4.)
- 19 March. EDWARD SCARBURGH appointed Surveyor General of Virginia during life. (19 Chas. II. p. 8.)
- 8 May. Grant to HENRY, EARL OF ST. ALBANS, JOHN, LORD BERKELEY, Sir WILLIAM MORETON, and JOHN TRETHERWEY, all that entire tract, territory, or parcel of land in America, and bounded by and within the head of the rivers Tappahanocke, alias Rappahanocke, and Quiriough or Patowmack rivers, to them and their heirs. (21 Chas. II. p. 4.)
- 1 November. Grant to CHRISTOPHER, DUKE OF ALBEMARLE, WILLIAM, EARL OF CRAVEN, JOHN, LORD BERKELEY, ANTHONY, LORD ASILEY, Sir GEORGE CARTERET, Sir PETER COLLITON, &c., all those Islands called the Bahama Islands or the Islands of Lucayos, lying in the degrees of 22 to 27, and all ports, havens, creeks, &c., to their heirs and assigns. (22 Chas. II. p. 9.)
- 11 January. Grant to EDWARD, EARL OF SANDWICH, RICHARD, LORD GORGES, WILLIAM, LORD ALLINGTON, THOMAS GREY, and HENRY BLOUNCKER, Esquires, Sir HUMPHRY WINCH, Sir JOHN FINCH, and EDMOND WALLER, several yearly salaries, viz: to the EARL OF SANDWICH, 700*l*. per annum, and to the rest (to each) 500*l*. per annum, they being of the Council for Foreign Plantations. (22 Chas. II. p. 8.)
- 6 August. Grant to FRANCIS RAYNES, all the lands and estates of one HENRY EDLYN, lying and being in the Island of Barbados, escheated to the Crown by his being executed for the murder of his wife. (22 Chas. II. p. 1.)
- 8 July. EDWYN STEED appointed Provost Marshal General of the Barbadoes, for life. (22 Chas. II. p. 1.)
- 9 Sept. Grant to JOHN STRODE to farm the Imposts upon the growth of the Leeward Islands, for 7 years. (22 Chas. II. p. 5.)
- 23 March. Sir ERNEST BRYAN, Knt., appointed Escheator in the Barbadoes and the Caribee Islands, for life. (23 Chas. II. p. 3.)
- 4 April. Commission for JAMES, DUKE OF YORK, and others, to be of the Council for Foreign Plantations. (23 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 7 March. CHARLES WHEELER appointed Captain General of the Caribee Islands. (23 Chas. II. p. 2.)

- 19 June. Commission appointing Sir RICHARD TENPLE, Knt., to be of the Council of Foreign Plantations. (23 Chas. II. p. 2, *in dorso*.) Another Commission (same part) dated 15 Aug.
- 17 November. ALEXANDER CULPEPER appointed Surveyor in Virginia, during pleasure. (23 Chas. II. p. 8.)
- 16 September. ROBERT CLOWES appointed Chief Clerk to attend the Supreme Council in the town of St. Iago, in Jamaica, during life. (24 Chas. II. p. 3.)
- 27 September. Commission granting to ANTHONY, EARL OF SHAFTESBURY, and others, a standing Council for Trade and Traffic both at home and for the Foreign Plantations. (24 Chas. II. p. 4.)
- 19 July. Grant to WILLIAM, EARL OF KINNOUL, in consideration of a surrender by him made of his interest in the Caribbee Islands, one annuity of 600*l*. per annum for five years, to be paid out of the four and a half per cent. Customs from those Islands, and after the expiration of five years the like annuity of 1000*l*. per annum to be paid for ever. (24 Chas. II. p. 1.)
- 10 February. Revocation of the Grant formerly made to Sir CHARLES WHEELER, of the Government of the Leeward Islands. (24 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 10 February. WILLIAM STAPLETON appointed Governor of the Leeward Islands during pleasure. (24 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 6 July. WILLIAM, LORD WILLOUGHBY, appointed Captain General, and Governor in Chief, of the Barbadoes and Caribbee Islands, during pleasure. (24 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 13 April. Grant to LEONARD COMPEARE and THOMAS MARTYN, Esq., the office of Receiver of the Duties upon all Wines, Brandies, &c., imported into Jamaica, for life. (26 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 29 June. Grant to JAMES, DUKE OF YORK, of several Islands and main land, near New England, particularly bounded, to him and his heirs, &c. (26 Chas. II. p. 5.)
- 28 March. RICHARD MORLEY, Esq., appointed Secretary of Barbadoes, and Clerk of the Courts there, during life. (26 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 8 July. THOMAS, LORD CULPEPER, appointed Lieutenant and Governor General of Virginia, during life. (27 Chas. II. p. 7.)
- 18 March. Grant to GEORGE GOSSELYNG, of all the lands, tenements, goods, and chattels of his brother JAMES GOSSELYNG, in the Island of Jamaica, forfeited by his being an alien. (27 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 27 January. The King declares and confirms several Laws concerning his people in Newfoundland, and upon the sea adjoining, &c. (27 Chas. II. p. 11.)

- Proclamation to prohibit commodities into Foreign Plantations, but from England only. (27 Chas. II. p. 10.)
- 11 March. JOHN RICHARDS appointed Secretary of the Barbadoes, for life. (27 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 25 June. ROBERT THORNTON, gent., appointed Provost Marshal of Jamaica, for life. (27 Chas. II. p. 7.)
- 3 September. HARBOTTLE WINGFIELD, gent., appointed Clerk of the Court of Common Pleas at Port Royal, Jamaica. (27 Chas. II. p. 3.)
- 27 January. RALPH WYATT appointed Clerk of the Market in Barbadoes, during pleasure. (27 Chas. II. p. 11.)
- 10 October. Commission granted to Sir WILLIAM BERKELEY, to pardon the Rebels in Virginia upon their submission. (28 Chas. II. p. 1.)
- 10 October. HERBERT JEFFERY, and others, Commissioners appointed to enquire and report the grievances of the Inhabitants of Virginia. (28 Chas. II. p. 1.)
- 10 October. Captain ROBERT WALTER, Commissioner, appointed Governor of Virginia, in the absence of HERBERT JEFFERY. (28 Chas. II. p. 1.)
- 9 October. HERBERT JEFFERY appointed Governor of Virginia in the place of Sir WILLIAM BERKELEY. (28 Chas. II. p. 1.)
- 11 November. Commission granted for HERBERT JEFFERY to be Lieutenant Governor of Virginia. (28 Chas. II. p. 3.)
- 9 March. GARRETT COTTER appointed Secretary and Marshal of the Islands of Nevis, Teago, and Mountserrat, for three years. (28 Chas. II. p. 5.)
- 10 October. Grant to the Governor and Council of Virginia; a special pardon for passing Acts of State to the Rebels. (28 Chas. II. p. 1.)
- Same date and part, the King confirms and grants to the Inhabitants of Virginia, privileges, &c.
- Commission to JOHN WILLOUGHBY, and others, to administer an oath to Sir JONATHAN ATKINS, appointed Captain General of the Caribee Islands; another, to RANDOLPH RUSSELL, and others, to administer an oath to WILLIAM STAPLETON, appointed Captain General of the Caribee Islands, lying leeward of Guadalupe, and for WILLIAM STAPLETON to administer an oath to the Deputy Governors of the same. (29 Chas. II. p. 10.)
- 27 Apr. CHARLES HERBERT appointed Chief Clerk in the town of St. Iago de la Vaga, in Jamaica. (29 Chas. II. p. 4.)
- 1 March. CHARLES, EARL OF CARLISLE, appointed Governor and Captain General of Jamaica. (30 Chas. II. p. 6.)

- 13 April. The King confirms divers Laws made in Jamaica. (30 Chas. II. p. 7.) The heads of the Bills are forty in number.
- 26 September. Grant to EDWARD RANDOLPH, Esq., and others, Commission to administer an oath to JOSIAS WINSLOW, Governor of New Plymouth; also to BENEDICT ARNOLD, Esq., Governor of Rhode Island and Providence Plantation; to JOHN LEVERETT, Esq., Governor of Massachusetts Bay; and to WILLIAM LEET, Esq., Governor of the Corporation of Connecticut. (30 Chas. II. p. 1.)
- 20 April. Indenture between the King and ROBERT SPENCER, JOHN STRODE, CHARLES TUCKER, and HENRY DANIEL, Esquires, as to the Imposts and Customs due to the King, of four and a half per cent. in the Islands of Barbadoes, Nevis, Antegua, Mountserrat, and St. Christopher's for seven years. (30 Chas. II. p. 4.)
- 21 June. JOHN BINDLOSS and SIMON WINSLOW appointed Chief Clerk, Register (Registrar), and Sole Examiner in the Court of Chancery in Barbadoes for their lives. (31 Chas. II. p. 5.)
- 6 December. THOMAS, LORD CULPEPER, appointed Lieutenant and Governor General of Virginia, for life. (31 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 2 August. GARRETT COTTER appointed Secretary and Marshal of the Islands of Nevis, St. Christopher's, Antegua, and Mountserrat, for three years. (31 Chas. II. p. 6.)
- Commission to JOHN CUTTS, and others, for governing the Colony of New Hampshire, in America. (31 Chas. II. p. 6.)
- 8 May. CHARLES JONES appointed Postmaster and Register of the Admiralty in Barbadoes. (31 Chas. II. p. 5.)
- 5 April. THOMAS ROBSON appointed Clerk of the Market in Bridgtown, in Barbadoes, during pleasure. (31 Chas. II. p. 5.)
- 20 March. NICHOLAS SPENCER appointed Secretary in Virginia, during pleasure. (31 Chas. II. p. 6.)
- 8 December. Concerning Laws to be made in Virginia: the confirmation of Tithes, &c. (31 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 24 February. JOHN BINDLOSSE appointed Clerk of the Markets in Jamaica. (32 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 6 March. JOSEPH CRISPE appointed Escheator in the Leeward Islands. (32 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 19 May. WILLIAM BLATHWAITE, Esq., appointed Surveyor and Auditor General of all the Revenues in America. (32 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 28 October. RICHARD SUTTON appointed Governor of Barbadoes, &c. (32 Chas. II. p. 3.)
- 28 February. Grant made to WILLIAM PENN, Esq., of a tract of land,

- with the Islands belonging to it, in America, bounded on the east by Delaware, &c. (33 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 2 September. Sir THOMAS LYNCH appointed Governor of Jamaica. (33 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 21 April. OBEDIAH CLAYTON and SAMUEL TRAVEL appointed Clerks of the Passes, for 21 years. (33 Chas. II. p. 3.)
- 9 May. EDWARD CRANFELD, Esq., appointed Governor of New Hampshire. (34 Chas. II. p. 1.)
- 14 Nov. CORNWALL SOMERS, gent., appointed Postmaster in Barbadoes, vice CHARLES JONES, deceased. (34 Chas. II. p. 8.)
- 14 December. TIMOTHY THORNHILL, of Barbadoes, created a Baronet. (34 Chas. II. p. 9.)
- 22 March. The King doth give and grant to JAMES, DUKE OF YORK, his heirs and assigns, the town of Newcastle, alias Delaware, and fort thereunto belonging, situate between Maryland and New Jersey; and all that tract of land within the circle of twelve miles about the said town, situate upon the river Delaware; and all Islands in the said river, and the said river, and soil thereof, lying north of the said circle; and all that tract of land upon Delaware river, beginning 12 miles south from the said town of Newcastle, alias Delaware, and extending south to Cape Lopin. To be holden of the manor of East Greenwich, co. Kent, in free and common socage, and not in capite or by knight's service, yielding and rendering therefore every year four beaver skins, when the same shall be demanded, or within ninety days after such demand made—with several powers and authorities, amongst others to exercise Martial Law. (35 Chas. II. p. 1.)
- 23 Nov. GEORGE HANNAH, Esq., appointed Provost Marshal General of Barbadoes. (35 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 28 Sept. FRANCIS, LORD HOWARD of Effingham, appointed Lieutenant and Governor General of Virginia, during pleasure. (35 Chas. II. p. 2.)
- 1 January. RICHARD CONY, Esq., appointed Lieutenant Governor and Commander in Chief of the Bermuda or Summer Islands, during pleasure, with power of constituting officers; the places of Sheriff, Provost Marshal, and Secretary of the said Islands always excepted. (36 Chas. II. p. 7.)
- 11 December. JOHN MOUNTSTEVEN, Esq., appointed Provost Marshal General of Jamaica, during pleasure; to execute by deputy, first approved by the Governor, or some of the Council there, for the time being. (36 Chas. II. p. 8.)

- 17 December. JOHN TUCKER, gent., appointed Provost Marshal General, or Sheriff, and Secretary of Bermuda, alias the Summer Islands, to exercise by himself or deputy, during pleasure. (36 Chas. II. p. 8.)
- 2 July. THOMAS ROBSON, gent., appointed Clerk of the Markets of St Michael's, alias Bridge Town, Spikes Town, and all the Towns in the Barbadoes. (1 Jac. II. p. 1.)
- 11 April. JOHN MOUNTSTEVENS, Esq., appointed Provost Marshal General of Jamaica. (1 Jac. II. p. 4.)
- 17 October. GEORGE HANNAY, Esq., appointed Provost Marshal General of Barbadoes. (1 Jac. II. p. 8.)
- 15 October. EDWARD RANDOLPH, Esq., appointed Collector, Surveyor, and Searcher of the Customs, within the colonies of New England, which office was erected the 15 Oct. 33 Chas. II., with a salary of 100*l*. per ann. (1 Jac. II. p. 8.)
- 8 October. The King doth erect, constitute, and appoint a President and Council to take care of the territory and dominion of New England, commonly called Massachusetts Bay; and appoints JOSEPH DUDLEY, Esq., to be the first president. (1 Jac. II. p. 8.)
- 28 October. FRANCIS, LORD HOWARD, of Effingham, appointed Lieutenant and Governor General of Virginia. (1 Jac. II. p. 8.)
- 21 October. NICHOLAS SPENCER, Esq., appointed Secretary in Virginia. (1 Jac. II. p. 9.)
- 21 October. ALEXANDER CULPEPER, Esq., appointed Surveyor General in Virginia. (1 Jac. II. p. 9.)
- 17 October. REGINALD WILSON, of Jamaica, gent., appointed Clerk of the Naval or Navy Office in Jamaica. (1 Jac. II. p. 9.)
- 28 October. Sir PHILIP HOWARD, Knt., appointed Captain General and Governor in Chief, in and over Jamaica, and the other territories depending thereon. (1 Jac. II. p. 10.)
- 5 December. Grant to HUGH NODEN, Merchant Taylor of London, of five shares of land, with the edifices thereupon, situate in the Summer Islands alias Bermuda, to him and his heirs for ever. To be held in free and common socage, by fealty only. (1 Jac. II. p. 10.)
- 8 January. ARCHIBALD CARMICHAEL appointed Clerk of the Navy in Barbadoes. (2 Jac. II. p. 2.)
- 30 April. RICHARD CONY, Esq., is constituted Lieutenant Governor and Commander in Chief of Bermuda or Summer Island: a Quo Warranto being issued, and Judgment thereon entered against the Bermuda Company. (2 Jac. II. p. 6, *in dorso*.)

- 9 June. Grant to Colonel JOHN LEGG, CHRISTOPHER GUISE, and JOHN ROBINS, (upon the surrender of ROGER WHALEY,) the office of Master or Registrar, for the taking cognizance of the free consents of such persons as shall go into the plantations in America or elsewhere. (2 Jac. II. p. 7.)
- 29 June. JOHN TUCKER appointed Secretary and Provost Marshal General of the Bermuda or Summer Islands. (2 Jac. II. p. 9.)
- 3 June. Sir EDMUND ANDROS appointed Governor of New England. (2 Jac. II. p. 9.)
- 10 June. THOMAS DUNGAN, Esq., appointed Governor of New York. (2 Jac. II. p. 9.)
- 9 Sept. THOMAS MONTGOMERY appointed Attorney General of Barbadoes. (2 Jac. II. p. 10.)
- 9 Sept. Sir ROBERT ROBINSON appointed Governor of Bermuda. (2 Jac. II. p. 10, *in dorso*.)
- 28 Sept. Sir NATHANIEL JOHNSON to be Governor in and over the Islands of Nevis, &c., known by the name of the Caribbee Islands. (2 Jac. II. p. 10, *in dorso*.)
- 25 Nov. Commission for the DUKE OF ALBEMARLE to be Governor of Jamaica. (2 Jac. II. p. 11.)
- 28 Dec. WILLIAM TYACK, gent., appointed Escheator of the Leeward Islands. (2 Jac. II. p. 12.)
- 4 March. Grant to CHRISTOPHER, DUKE OF ALBEMARLE, of all Wrecks of plate, gold, silver, &c., on the north side of Hispaniola, or about the Islands of Bahama and Florida. (3 Jac. II. p. 1.)
- 2 March. Grant to CHRISTOPHER, DUKE OF ALBEMARLE, of all Mines of Gold, &c., in the Colonies of America. (3 Jac. II. p. 2.)
- 12 August. Ratification of the Letters Patent made to the DUKE OF ALBEMARLE on the 4th March. (3 Jac. II. p. 7.)
- 23 August. Grant to the DUKE OF ALBEMARLE, the sole use of saw mills in the plantations of America, (New England excepted), for the term of 14 years. (3 Jac. II. p. 8.)
- 13 August. The King erects the office of Provost Marshal General of New England, and grants the same to Sir WILLIAM Phipps. (3 Jac. II. p. 8.)
- 12 November. HENRY HORDESNELL, Esq., appointed Justice, or Chief Judge of the Bermuda or Summer Islands. (3 Jac. II. p. 9.)
- January 20. Proclamation for the more effectual reducing and suppressing pirates or privateers in America. (3 Jac. II. p. 9.)

- 4 November. MATTHEW PLOWMAN appointed Collector and Receiver of New York, with salary of 200*l*. per annum, vice LUCAS SANTEN. (3 Jac. II. p. 10.)
- 20 October. Grant to the EARL OF FEVERSHAM, of all Wrecks, &c., on the north side of the main land of America. (3 Jac. II. p. 10.)
- 28 February. Grant to ROBERT BRENT, all Wrecks, &c., in or upon any of the rocks, shelves, seas, or banks, on or near the coast of America, between the Bermudas and Porto Rico, or between Cartagena and the Havanna. (4 Jac. II. p. 3.)
- 5 May. The King authorises the DUKE OF ALBEMARLE, (during his being Governor of Jamaica), to confer knighthood upon any six deserving persons, according to his own discretion, in that Island. (4 Jac. II. p. 4.)
- 20 April. The King erects and establishes the office of Secretary and sole Register [Registrar] in New England, and grant the said office to EDWARD RANDOLPH, Esq. (4 Jac. II. p. 4.)
- 27 September. The King confirms to THOMAS, LORD CULPEPER, an entire tract of land in Virginia, bounded within the springs of the rivers of Tapphannock and Quiriough, to him, his heirs and assigns for ever—yielding and paying, therefore, 6*l*. 13*s*. 4*d*. (4 Jac. II. p. 7.)
- 5 September. Grant to JOHN, EARL OF BATH, ANTHONY, LORD FALKLAND, and others, the use of the ship *Forsight*, to take up and recover Gold near Hispaniola. (4 Jac. II. p. 7.)
- 25 September. HENRY FIFIELD, gent., appointed Secretary and Provost Marshal General of the Summer Islands, alias the Bermudas. (4 Jac. II. p. 8.)
- 7 April. Sir EDMUND ANDROS appointed Captain General and Governor over the Massachusetts Bay, &c. (Pennsylvania and the county of Delaware only excepted, vide Pat. 3 June, 2 Jac. II.) (4 Jac. II. p. 8.)
- 6 April. Major HENRY CARRE appointed Provost Marshal General of Jamaica. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 1.)
- 19 July. HENDER MOLESWORTH, of Jamaica, Esq., created a Baronet. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 2.)
- 8 August. ARCHIBALD CARMICHAEL appointed Clerk of the Navy in the Barbadoes. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 4.)
- 25 July. Sir HENDER MOLESWORTH appointed Captain General of Jamaica. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 4.)
- 3 August. JAMES KENDALL, Esq., appointed Captain General of Barbadoes, St. Lucia, &c. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 4.)

- 14 September. CHIDLEY BROOKE appointed Collector and Receiver of New York. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 5.)
- 8 August. REGINALD WILSON appointed Clerk of the Navy in Jamaica. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 5.)
- 3 October. Grant to JAMES KENDALL, (who was made Governor of Barbadoes on the 3d of August last), a salary of £200^l a year, (1 Will. & Mary, p. 6.)
- 3 October. Grant of a large Commission to JAMES KENDALL, lately made Governor of Barbadoes. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 6.)
- 26 October. CHRISTOPHER CODRINGTON, Esq., appointed Governor of the Islands of Nevis, &c. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 6.)
- 15 November. HENRY FIFEILD* appointed Secretary and Provost Marshal of Bermuda. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 7.)
- 8 November. ISAAC RICHER appointed Governor of Bermuda, &c. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 7.)
- 23 December. WILLIAM, EARL OF INCHQUIN, Lieutenant General of Jamaica, appointed Vice Admiral of the said Island. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 8.)
- 12 December. RICHARD LLOYD appointed Clerk of the Crown in Jamaica. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 8.)
- 6 November. The King erects an office to be called the Secretary of New York, and appoints MATHEW CLARKSON to the same. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 8.)
- 25 November. JOHN STEDE appointed Clerk of the Markets of St. Michael, alias Bridge-town, &c., in Barbadoes. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 8.)
- 4 January. HENRY SLATER appointed Governor of New York. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 8.)
- 7 October. WILLIAM, EARL OF INCHQUIN, appointed Lieutenant or Governor General of Jamaica. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 8.)
- 13 December. THOMAS FERNELEY, Esq., appointed Secretary of the Islands of St. Christopher's, &c. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 9.)
- 12 December. EPAPHRODITUS HOUGHTON appointed Provost Marshal General of the Islands of St. Christopher's. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 9.)
- 17 January. Colonel WILLIAM COLE appointed Secretary in Virginia. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 9.)
- 31 December. CHRISTOPHER CODRINGTON, Captain General of Nevis, appointed Vice Admiral of the said Island. (1 Will. & Mary, p. 9.)

* [See 25 Sept., 4 Jac. II.]

- 25 February. GEORGE HANWAY appointed Provost Marshal General of Barbadoes. (2 Will. & Mary, p. 2.)
- 5 November. FRANCIS LORD HOWARD of Effingham, appointed Governor General of Virginia. (2 Will. & Mary, p. 5.)
- 4 December. JOSEPH BATHURST and RICHARD DODINGTON, appointed Clerk of the Court of Common Pleas of Jamaica. (2 Will. & Mary, p. 6.)
- 25 November. Grant to THOMAS NEALE, Esq., of all Wrecks, &c., within twenty leagues of the Bermudas. (2 Will. & Mary, p. 6.)
- 27 June. LIONEL COPLEY, Esq., appointed Governor of Maryland. (3 Will. & Mary, p. 2.)
- 4 June. ROWLAND WILLIAMS, Esq., appointed Clerk of the Navy of the Leeward Caribbee Islands. (3 Will. & Mary, p. 3.)
- 5 September. Sir THOMAS LAWRENCE appointed Secretary of Maryland. (3 Will. & Mary, p. 6.)
- 7 October. The King incorporates the inhabitants of Massachusetts Bay in New England, &c. (3 Will. & Mary, p. 7.)
- 1 October. THOMAS BELCHAMBER appointed Provost Marshal General of the Islands of St. Christophers, &c., vice EPAPHRODITUS HAUGHTON. (3 Will. & Mary, p. 7.)
- 30 November. JAMES VERNON, Esq., appointed Chief Clerk of St. Iago de la Vaga, Jamaica. (3 Will. & Mary, p. 8.)
- 11 January. JOHN PALMER, Esq., appointed Secretary of St. Christophers, &c. (3 Will. & Mary, p. 9.)
- 12 December. Sir WILLIAM PHIPPS appointed, Captain of Massachusetts Bay. (3 Will. & Mary, p. 9.)
- 1 March. Sir EDMOND ANDROS, appointed Lieutenant and Governor General of Virginia. (4 Will. & Mary, p. 1.)
- 18 March. BENJAMIN FLETCHER appointed Captain General and Governor of New York. (4 Will. & Mary, p. 2.)
- 1 March. SAMUEL ALLEN, Esq., appointed Governor of New Hampshire. (4 Will. & Mary, p. 2.)
- 5 July. Grant to THOMAS NEALE of all Wrecks, &c., on the Coast of Bermudas, or within 20 Leagues. (4 Will. & Mary, p. 5.)
- 16 July. Grant to THOMAS NEALE, of all Treasure Trove in the little Island called Ireland, near the Bermudas. (4 Will. & Mary, p. 5.)
- 20 September. WILLIAM BRODRICKE appointed Attorney General in Jamaica. (4 Will. & Mary, p. 6.)

- 20 September. WILLIAM BEESTON, Esq., appointed Governor of Jamaica. (4 Will. & Mary, p. 6.)
- 22 August. Grant to THOMAS NEALE of all mines of gold within their Majesties' plantations in America, for 51 years; yielding and paying a sixth part. (4 Will. & Mary, p. 6.)
- 19 August. The King and Queen, in consideration of 400*l*, do give unto THOMAS NEALE, Esq., all Wrecks, &c., between Cartagena and Jamaica; and between either of those two places and the Havanna. (4 Will. & Mary, p. 6.)
- 16 January. CHRISTOPHER ROBINSON, Esq., appointed Secretary in Virginia. (4 Will. & Mary, p. 8.)
- 8 February. Licence granted to found a College in the West part of Virginia. (4 Will. & Mary, p. 9.)
- 21 October. BENJAMIN FLETCHER (lately made Governor of New York), appointed Governor of Pennsylvania. (6 Will. & Mary, p. 10.)
- 1 March. JOHN GODDARD, Esq., appointed Governor and Commander of the Bermuda or Summer Islands. (5 Will. & Mary, p. 1.)
- 20 February. The King pardons GEERRARD BEECKMAN, MYNDERT COARTEN, THOMAS WILLIAMS, JOHN VERNILLIE, ABRAHAM BRASIER, and ABRAHAM GOUVERNEUR, all of New York; all treasons and murders for the death of JOSIAH BROWN, of New York (is particularly mentioned). (5 Will. & Mary, p. 1.)
- 10 March. Grant to MAINHARDT, DUKE OF LEINSTER, of all Wrecks, &c., &c., between the Latitudes of 12 Degrees South and 40 Degrees North, by him to be recovered at any time within 20 years after the date hereof, (the Bermudas, Cartagena, and Jamaica excepted) for several terms of years, one full tenth of the premises reserved to the King and Queen. (5 Will. & Mary, p. 1.)
- 10 February. FRANCIS NICHOLSON, Esq., appointed Captain General and Governor of Maryland. (5 Will. & Mary, p. 2.)
- 27 January. WILLIAM BARNES, Esq., appointed Provost Marshal General of the Islands of St. Christopher's, Nevis, Mountserrat and Antegua, during pleasure. (5 Will. & Mary, p. 2.)
- 25 April. Grant to THOMAS NEALE, Esq., and JOHN TYZACKE, gent., all Wrecks, &c., &c., within 30 Leagues of the Isle of Stables, and betwixt 40 and 50 Degrees of North Latitude, to be gotten and recovered by them within seven years after the date hereof. (5 Will. & Mary, p. 3.)
- 15 April. Grant to the Widows and Children of JACOB LEISLER and JACOB MILBURNE, of New York, all the real and personal estates of the said LEISLER and MILBURNE, executed for

- treason or supposed treason, in the Colony of New York. (5 Will. & Mary, p. 4.)
- 13 December. Grant to Sir JOHN HOSKYNs, of Harewood, co. Hereford, Knt. & Bart., all those Islands called Ascension, Trinidad, and Martin Vaz, to him, his heirs and assigns, for ever—yielding and paying the fourth part of the profits of all mines of gold and silver wrought in the said Islands on the 5th Nov. yearly. To be holden of the manor of East Greenwich, in socage, and not in capite, nor by knight's service. (5 Will. & Mary, p. 5.)
- 26 December. FRANCIS RUSSELL, Esq., appointed Captain General and Governor in Chief of the Islands of Barbadoes, Sta. Lucia, Dominico, St. Vincent's, &c., commonly called the Caribbee Islands, lying and being to windward from Guadaloupe. (5 Will. & Mary, p. 5.)
- 26 June. Colonel RALPH WORMLEY appointed Secretary of Virginia, (vice CHRISTOPHER ROBINSON, Esq., deceased,) to hold the same by himself or deputy, during pleasure. (5 Will. & Mary, p. 6.)
- 10 June. BENJAMIN FLETCHER, Esq., Governor of New York and Pennsylvania, to be Commander of the Militia of Connecticut. (5 Will. & Mary, p. 7, *in verso*.)
- 8 March. EDWARD CRANFELD, Esq., appointed Clerk of the Navy in Barbadoes, vice ARCHIBALD CARMICHAEL, Esq., deceased, during pleasure. (6 Will. & Mary, p. 1.)
- 17 January. Revocation of the appointment of GEORGE HANNAH to the office of Provost Marshal of Barbadoes, and appoints JAMES HANNAH, Esq., to the said office. (7 Will. III. p. 4.)
- 16 April. JOHN PERRIE, Esq., appointed Provost Marshal General of the Islands of St. Christopher's, Nevis, Mountserrat, and Antegua, during pleasure, vice WILLIAM BARNES, Esq., deceased. (8 Will. III. p. 4.)
- 1 May. WILLIAM BRODERICK, Esq., appointed Attorney General of Jamaica. (8 Will. III. p. 6.)
- 26 June. WILLIAM PARTRIDGE, Esq., appointed Lieutenant Governor of New Hampshire, during pleasure. (8 Will. III. p. 8.)
- 4 January. SAMUEL DAY, Esq., appointed Lieutenant Governor and Commander in Chief of the Bermudas or Summer Islands. (9 Will. III. p. 3.)
- 22 February. EDWARD PARSONS, Esq., appointed Secretary of St. Christopher's, Nevis, Mountserrat, and Antegua, and other Leeward Caribbee Islands, during pleasure. (9 Will. III. p. 4.)

- 18 June. RICHARD, EARL OF BELMONT, appointed Captain General and Governor in Chief of Massachusetts Bay; also Governor and Commander in Chief of all that province of New Hampshire within New England, extending from three miles northward of Merrimack River unto the province of Main. (9 Will. III. p. 6, *10 Will. III. p. 7.*)
- 18 June. RICHARD, EARL OF BELMONT, appointed Captain General and Governor in Chief of New York. (9 Will. III. p. 7.)
- 24 July. RALPH GREY, Esq., appointed Captain General and Governor in Chief of the Islands of Barbadoes, Sta. Lucia, Dominico, St. Vincent's, &c., and the rest of the Islands, &c., commonly called the Caribee Islands. (9 Will. III. p. 7.)
- 17 July. JOHN BABER, Esq., appointed Secretary of Jamaica, and Commissary of the Stores and Clerk of the Enrolment of Deeds, &c., during pleasure. (9 Will. III. p. 7.)
- 18 August. The King releaseth unto Sir WILLIAM BEESTON, Knt., Lieutenant Governor of Jamaica, all offences and neglects committed for his not taking the oaths, appointed to be taken by the Governors of Colonies in Asia, Africa, or America. (10 Will. III. p. 5.)
- 12 August. GEORGE GOLDING, Esq., appointed Provost Marshal General of Jamaica, during pleasure. (10 Will. III. p. 7.)
- 20 July. FRANCIS NICHOLSON, Esq., appointed Lieutenant and Governor General of Virginia. (He succeeded Sir EDWARD ANDROS, Knt., who obtained leave to return home for the recovery of his health.) (10 Will. III. p. 8.)
- 19 October. NATHANIEL BLAKESTON, Esq., appointed Captain General and Governor in Chief of Maryland. (10 Will. III. p. 9.)
- 20 September. THOMAS LAWRENCE, Esq., appointed Secretary of Maryland, during pleasure. (Letters Patent appointing Sir THOMAS LAWRENCE, Bart., of the 5th Sept., 3 Will. & Mary, are revoked.) (10 Will. III. p. 10.)
- 6 May. WILLIAM NEEDHAM, gent., appointed Clerk of the Crown and Clerk of the Peace of Jamaica, during pleasure. (11 Will. III. p. 1.)
- 25 March. WILLIAM WELBY, Esq., appointed Secretary of Barbadoes, during pleasure. (11 Will. III. p. 1.)
- 7 June. EDWARD JONES, gent., appointed Secretary and Provost Marshal General of the Bermudas, alias Summer Islands. (11 Will. III. p. 2.)

- 18 May. EDWARD CHILTON, of the Middle Temple, Barrister, appointed Attorney General of Barbadoes. (11 Will. III. p. 2.)
- 5 January. Sir WILLIAM BEESTON appointed Captain General and Governor in Chief of Jamaica, during pleasure. (11 Will. III. p. 4.)
- 17 March. ALLEN BRODERICK, Esq., appointed Attorney General of Jamaica, during pleasure. (11 Will. III. p. 5.)
- 29 August. ALEXANDER SKENE appointed Secretary of, and Clerk of the several Courts in Barbadoes, during pleasure. (11 Will. III. p. 6.)
- 13 May. CHRISTOPHER CODRINGTON, Esq., appointed Captain General and Governor in Chief over the Islands of Nevis, St. Christopher's, Mountserrat, Antigua, Barbadoes, Anguilla, &c. (11 Will. III. p. 6, *in dorso*.)
- 23 Nov. RALPH GREY, Esq., and others, appointed Commissioners at Barbadoes, St. Lucia, Dominico, St. Vincent's, &c., for examining of Piracies. Similar Commissions to STAFFORD FAIRBORE, and others, for Newfoundland; to BENJAMIN BENNETT, Esq., and others, for the Bermudas or Summer Islands; to NATHAN BLACKSTON, Esq., for Maryland and Pennsylvania; to CHRISTOPHER CODRINGTON, Esq., for St. Christopher's, Mountserrat, Antigua, Barbouda, [Barbadoes], Anguilla, &c., commonly called the Caribee Islands; to FRANCIS NICHOLSON, Esq., for Virginia and Carolina; and to RICHARD, EARL OF BELLOMONT, for Massachusetts Bay, New Hampshire, and Rhode Island. (12 Will. III. p. 1.)
- 13 December. SAMUEL COX, Esq., appointed Clerk of the Navy Office in Barbadoes, during pleasure. (12 Will. III. p. 1.)
- 23 November. RICHARD, EARL OF BELLOMONT, and others, appointed Commissioners for examining of Piracies at New York, East and West, New Jersey, and Connecticut; also to Sir WILLIAM BEESTON, Knt., for Jamaica and the Bahama Islands. (12 Will. III. p. 1, *in dorso*.)
- 24 September. BENJAMIN BENNETT, Esq., appointed Lieutenant-Governor and Commander in Chief of the Bermuda or Summer Islands, during pleasure. (12 Will. III. p. 2.)
- 4 March. THOMAS WEAVER, Esq., appointed Collector and Receiver of New York (during pleasure), with a salary of 200*l.*, *viz.* CHIDLEY BROOK, who was appointed 14 Dec., 1 Will. & Mary. (12 Will. III. p. 4.)
- 11 July. Sir THOMAS LAWRENCE, Bart., appointed Secretary of Maryland, during pleasure. (13 Will. III. p. 1.)

- 31 July. WILLIAM SELWYN, Esq., appointed Captain General and Commander in Chief of Jamaica, during pleasure. (13 Will. III. p. 1, *in dorso*.)
- 9 September. EDWARD HYDE, Esq., commonly called LORD CORNBURY, appointed Captain General and Governor in Chief of New York, during pleasure. (13 Will. III. p. 2.)
- 27 November. HENRY CARPENTER, Esq., appointed Secretary of the Islands of St. Christopher's, Nevis, Mountserrat, and Antegua, and other the Leeward and Caribee Islands, during pleasure, &c. (13 Will. III. p. 3.)
- 13 February. MITTFORD CROWE, Esq., appointed Captain General and Governor in Chief over the Islands of Barbadoes, Sta. Lucia, Dominico, St. Vincent, &c. (14 Will. III. p. 1.)
- 13 February. JOSEPH DUDLEY, Esq., appointed Captain General and Governor in Chief of Massachusetts Bay, (14 Will. III. p. 1); also Governor and Commander in Chief of New Hampshire, during pleasure. (14 Will. III. p. 1, *in dorso*.)

Lists of the
Livinge and
Dead in Virginia
Febr: 16th 1623.*

[L. 6. 1623.]



A List of Names; of the Living in
Virginia

february the 16 1623

Att y^e Colledg Land.

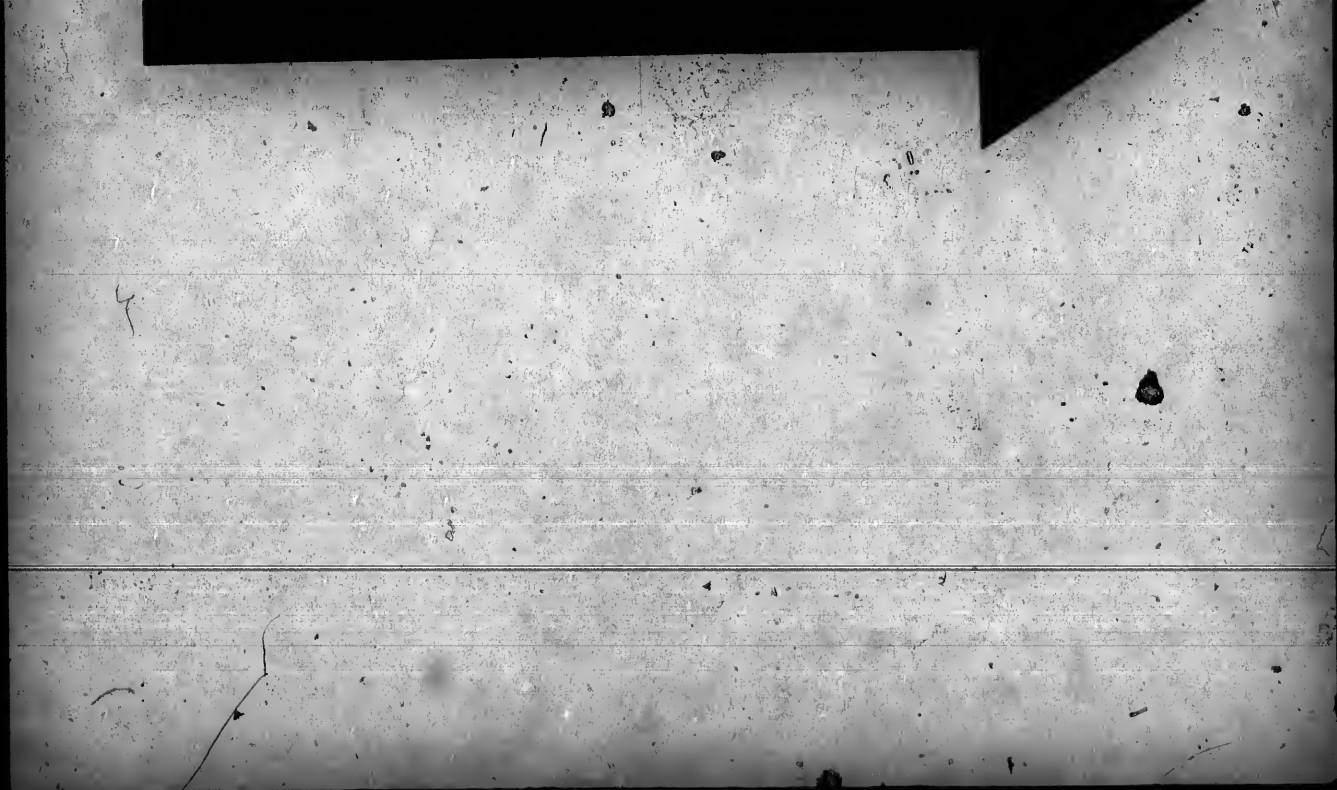
THOMAS MARLETT
CHRISTOPHER BRANCH
FRANCIS BOOT.
WILLIAM BROWING [BROWNING]
WALTER COOP [COOPER]
WILLIAM WELDER
LEONARD MORE
DANIEL SHURLEY
PEETER JORDEN
NICHOLAS PERSE
WILLIAM DALBIE
ESATAS RAWTON
THEODOR MOISES
ROBERT CHAMFER
THOMAS JONES
DAVID WILLIAMS
WILLIAM WALKER
EDWARD HOBSON
THOMAS HOBSON
JOHN DAY

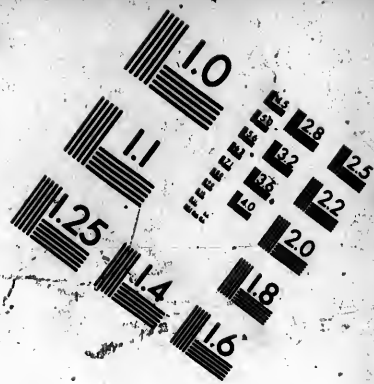
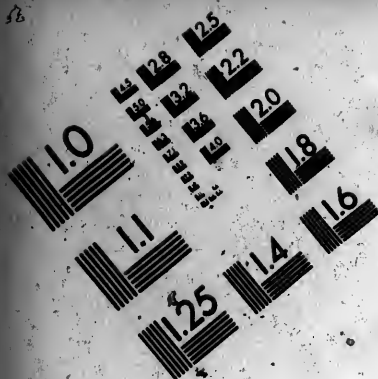
WILLIAM COOKSEY
ROBERT FARNELL
NICHOLAS CHAPMAN
MATHEW EDLOW
WILLIAM PRICE
GABRIELL HOLLAND
JOHN WATTSON
EBEDMELECH GASTRELL
THOMAS OSBORNE

Att y^e Neck of Land.

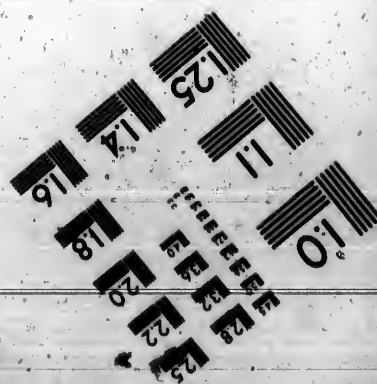
LUKE BOYS
M^{rs} BOYS
ROBERT HALAM
JOSEPH ROYALL
JOHN DOD'S
M^{rs} DOD'S
ELIZABETH PERKINSON
WILLIAM VINCENT
M^{rs} VINCENT







**IMAGE EVALUATION
TEST TARGET (MT-3)**



**Photographic
Sciences
Corporation**

23 WEST MAIN STREET
WEBSTER, N.Y. 14580
(716) 872-4503

28
25
22
20
18

10
01

Living

ALEXANDER BRADWAYE
 his wife BRADWAYE
 JOHN PRICE
 his wife PRICE
 ROBERT TURNER
 NATHANIEL REEVE* [REEVE]
 Seriant W^m SHARP
 M^{rs} SHARP
 RICHARD RAWSE
 THOMAS SHEPPY
 WILLIAM CLEMENS
 THOMAS HARRIS
 his Wife HARRIS
 ANN WOODLEY
 MARGRETT BERMAN
 THOMAS FARMER
 HUGH HILTON
 RICHARD TAYLOR
 M^{rs} TAYLOR
 JOSUA CHARD
 CHRISTOPHER BROWNE
 THOMAS OAGE
 M^{rs} OAGE
infans OAGE
 HENRY COLTMAN
 HUGH PRICE
 M^{rs} PRICE
infans PRICE
 M^{rs} COLTMAN
 ROBERT GREENE
 M^{rs} GREENE
infans GREENE.

Living

Att West and Sherlock hundred -
 JOHN HARRIS
 DORITHE HARRIS
infans { HARRIS
 { HARRIS
 THOMAS FLOYD
 ELLIAS LONGE
 WILLIAM NICHOLLAS
 ROGER RATCLIFFE
 ROBERT MILNER
 ROBERT PARTTIN
 MARGRETT PARTTIN
infans { PARTTIN
 { PARTTIN
 HENRY BENSON
 NICHOLAS BLACKMAN
 NATHANIEL TATTAM
 MATHEW GLOSTER
 SYMON TURGIS
 NICHOLAS BAILEY
 ANN BAYLEY
 ELMER PHILLIPS
 THOMAS PAULETT
 THOMAS BAUGH
 THOMAS PACKER
 JONAS RAVLEY
 JOHN TRUSSELL
 CHRISTOPHER BEANE
 JOHN CARTTER
 HENRY BAGWELL
 THOMAS BAGWELL
 EDWARD GARDINER
 RICHARD BIGGS

* [Might possibly be read as REENE]

THE LIVING IN VIRGINIA.

171

Living

Mr BIGGS
WILLIAM BIGGS } fil
THOMAS BIGGS }
RICHARD BIGGS }
WILLIAM ASKEW
HENRY CARMAN
ANDREW DUDLEY
JAMES GAY
ANTHONY BURROWS
REBECCA ROSSE
fil: { ROSSE
 { ROSSE
PETTERS, a maid.

At Jordans Jorney

SISLYE JORDAN
TEMPERANCE BAYLIFE
MARY JORDAN
MARGERY JORDAN
WILLIAM FARRAR
THOMAS WILLIAMS
ROGER PRESTON
THOMAS BROOKES
JOHN PEEDE
JOHN FRENE
RICHARD JOHNSON
WILLIAM DAWSON
JOHN HELY
ROBERT MANUELL [or MANNELL]
ANN LINKON
WILLIAM BASSE
Mr BASSE
CHRISTOPHER SAFORD
or SAFORD
JOHN CAMINGE
THOMAS PALMER

Living

Mr PALMER
filia PALMER
RICHARD ENGLISH
NATHANIEL CAUSEY
Mr CAUSEY
LAWRANCE EVANS
EDWARD CLARKE
or CLARKE
infans CLARKE
JOHN GIBBS
JOHN DAVIES
WILLIAM EMERSON
HENRY WILLIAMS
or WILLIAMS
HENRY FISHER
or FISHER
infans FISHER
THOMAS CHAPMAN
or CHAPMAN
infans CHAPMAN
EDITH HOLLIS

At flardien hundred

RICHARD GREGORY
EDWARD ALBORN
THOMAS DILLIMAGER
THOMAS HACH
ANTHONY JONES
ROBERT GUY
WILLIAM STRACHEY
JOHN BROWN
ANNIS BOULT
WILLIAM BAKER
THEODER BERISTON
WALTER BLAKE
THOMAS WATTS

Living.

THOMAS DOUGHTY
 GEORGE DEYERELL
 RICHARD SPURLING
 JOHN WOODSON
 WILLIAM STRAUNGE*
 THOMAS DUNE
 JOHN LANDMAN
 LEONARD YEATS
 GEORGE LEVET
 THOMAS HAWAY
 THOMAS FILENST
 ROBERT SMITH
 THOMAS GRINDER
 THOMAS GASKO
 JOHN OLIVES [OLIVES]
 CHRISTOPHER PUGETT
 ROBERT PEAKE
 EDWARD TRAMORDEN
 HENRY LINGE
 GIBERT PEPPEY
 THOMAS MIMES
 JOHN LINGE
 JOHN GALE
 THOMAS BARNETT
 ROGER TOMPSON
 ANN TOMPSON
 ANN DOUGHTY
 SARA WOODSON

— { Negors
 — { Negors
 — { Negors
 — vj { Negors
 — { Negors
 — { Negors

Living.

GRIVELL POOLEY minister
 SAMUELL SHARP
 JOHN VFTON
 JOHN WILSON
 HENRY ROWNIGE [or ROWINGE]
 NATHANIEL THOMAS
 WILLIAM BARRETT
 ROBERT OKLEY
 RICHARD BRADSHAW
 THOMAS SAWELL
 JOHN BAMFORD
 ANTHONY
 WILLIAM } Negors men
 JOHN }
 ANTHONY }
 an Negors woman

*the rest at West of
 hundred*

CAP. ISACKE MADDISON
 MARY MADDISON
 THOMAS WATTSON
 JAMES WATTSON
 FRANCIS WEST
 ROGER LEWIS
 RICHARD DOMELOW
 WILLIAM HATFIELD
 THOMAS FOSSETT
 ANN FOSSETT
 JENKIN OSBORNE
 WILLIAM SISMORE
 MARTHA SISMORE
 STEPHEN BRABY
 ELIZABETH BRABY

* [I believe this is correct; but the third letter is blotted in the original; and there is, besides, a dot near the end of the word, which makes it possible to read it as STRAMIGE.]

THE LIVING IN VIRGINIA

173

Living

EDWARD TEMPLE
DANIEL VERGO
WILLIAM TATHILL boy
THOMAS HAILE boy
RICHARD MOREWOOD
EDWARD SPARSHOTT
BARNARD JACKSON
WILLIAM BROCKE
JAMES MAYRO

At Chaplains choice

ISACKE CHAPLAINE
M^{rs} CHAPLAINE
JOHN CHAPLAINE
WALTER PRIEST
WILLIAM WESTON
JOHN DUFFY
ANN MICHAELL
THOMAS PHILLIPS
HENRY THORNE
ROBERT HUDSON
ISACKE BAUGHTON [or BAUGHTON]
NICHOLAS SUTTON
WILLIAM WHITT
EDWARD BUTTLER
HENRY TURNER
THOMAS LEV
JOHN BROWN
JOHN TRACHERN
HENRY WILLSON
THOMAS BALDWIN
ALEXANDER SANDERSON
DAVID ELLIS
SARA MORE
ANN a Maid

Living

*At James Cittye and 30th the
Corporacon thereof*

ST FRANCES WYATT Govenor
MARGRETT LADY WYATT
HANT WYATT Minister
KATHREN SPENCER
THOMAS HOOKER
JOHN GATHER
JOHN MATHEMAN
EDWARD COOKE
GEORGE NELSON
GEORGE HALL
JANE BURTT
ELIZABETH POMELL
MARY WOODWARD

ST GEORGE YEARDLEY Knight
TEMPERANCE LADY YEARDLEY
ARGALL YEARDLEY
FRANCES YEARDLEY
ELIZABETH YEARDLEY
KILBETT HIGHCOCKE
AUSTEN COMBES
JOHN FOSTER
RICHARD ARKUNDELL
SUSAN HALL
ANN GRIMES
ELIZABETH LAYN
— YOUNGE
— Negro } women
— Negro }

ALICE DAVISON vid.
EDWARD SHARPLES

<i>Living</i>	<i>Living</i>
JONE DAVIES	ELIZABETH SALTER
GEORGE SANDS Trasu'	SARA MACOCKE
Cap: W ^m PERCE	ELIZABETH ROLFE
JONE PERCE	CHRI: LAWSON
ROBERT HEDGES	<i>exor eius</i> LAWSON
HUGH W ^m [WILLIAMS]	FRANCES FOULDER
THOMAS MOULSTON	CHARLES WALLER
HENRY FARMOR	HENRY BOOTH
JOHN LIGHTFOOTE	Cap: RAPH HAMOR
THOMAS SMITH	M ^s HAMOR
ROGER RUESE	JEREME CLEMENT
ALEXANDER GILL	ELIZABETH CLEMENT
JOHN CARTWRIGHT	SARA LANGLEY
ROBERT AUSTINE	SISLEY GREENE
EDWARD BRICKE	ANN ADDAMS
WILLIAM RAVENETT	ELKINTON RATCLIFE
JOCOMB ANDREWS	FRANCIS GIBSON
<i>ex</i> ANDREWS	JAMES YEMANSON
RICHARD ALDER	JOHN PONTES
ESTER EVERE	CHRISTOPHER BEST
ANGELO a Negar	THOMAS CLARKE
Doc: JOHN POTT	M ^r REIGNOLD'S
ELIZABETH POTT	M ^r HICKMORE
RICHARD TOWNSEND	<i>ex</i> HICKMORE
THOMAS LEISTER	SARA RIDDALL
JOHN KULLAWAY	EDWARD BLANEY
RANDALE HOWLETT	EDWARD HUDSON
JANE DICKINSON	<i>ex</i> HUDSON
FORTUNE TAYLOR	WILLIAM HARTLEY
Cap: ROGER SMITH	JOHN SHELLEY
M ^s SMITH	ROBERT BEW
	WILLIAM WARD

Living

THOMAS MENTIS [or MEUTIS]
 ROBERT WHITMORE
 ROBERT CHAUNTRE
 ROBERT SHEPPARD
 WILLIAM SAWIER
 LANSLOTT DAMPORT
 MATHIE LOYD
 THOMAS OTTWAY
 THOMAS CROUCH
 ELIZABETH STARKEY
 ELINOR

MR PERRY
infans PERRY
 FRANCES CHAPMAN
 GEORGE GRAVES* [GRAVES]
 7th GRAVES*
 REBECCA SNOW
 SARA SNOW
 JOHN ISGRAVE [ISGRAVE]
 MARY ASCOMBE vid
 BENAMY BUCKE
 GERCYON BUCKE
 PELEG BUCKE
 MARA BUCKE
 ABRAM PORTER
 BRIGETT CLARKE
 ABIGAIL ASCOMBE
 JOHN JACKSON
 7th JACKSON
 EPHRAIM JACKSON
 MR JOHN BURROWS
 MRS BURROWS

Living

ANTHONY BURROWS
 JOHN COOKE
 NICHOLAS GOLDSMITH
 ELIAS GAILE
 ANDREW HOWELL
 ANN ASHLEY

JOHN SOUTHERN
 THOMAS PASMORE
 ANDREW RALVE

NATH JEFFERYS
 7th JEFFERYS
 THOMAS HEBBS

CLEM DILKE
 MR DILKE
 JOHN HINSON

RICHARD STEPHENS
 WASSELL RAYNER
 7th RAYNER
 JOHN JACKSON
 EDWARD PRICE
 OSTIN SMITH
 THOMAS SHILMAN
 BRYAN CAWT

GEORGE MINIFA
 MOYES SPON

Capt HOLMES
 MR CALCKER
 MR CALCKER
infans CALCKER

[Might be read as GRAVES.]

Living

PECEABLE SHERWOOD
 ANTHONY WEST
 HENRY BARKER
 HENRY SCOTT
 MARGERY DAWSE

Mr CANN
 Cap: HARTT
 EDWARD SPALDING
 ex SPALDING
 puer SPALDING
 Puella SPALDING
 JOHN HELIN
 ex HELIN
 puer HELIN
 infans HELIN

THOMAS GRAYE et ex
 JONE GRAYE
 WILLIAM GRAYE
 RICHARD YOUNGE
 ex YOUNGE
 JONE YOUNGE

o RANDALL SMALWOOD
 JOHN GREENE
 WILLIAM MUDGE

Ms SOTHEY
 ANN SOTHEY
 ELIN PAINTER

GOODMAN WEBB

*Living**in the maine*

RICHARD ATKINS
 ex ATKINS
 WILLIAM BAKER
 EDWARD OLIVER
 SAMWELL MORRIS
 ROBERT DAVIS
 ROBERT LUNTHORNE
 JOHN VERNIE
 THOMAS WOOD
 THOMAS REES

MICHEALL BATT
 ex BATT
 vid's TINDALL
 Mr STAFFERTON
 ex STAFFERTON

JOHN FISHER
 JOHN ROSE
 THOMAS THORNEGOOD
 JOHN BADSTON
 SUSAN BLACKWOOD

THOMAS KINSTON
 ROBERT SCOTTESMORE
 ROGER KID
 NICHOLAS BULLINGTON
 NICHOLAS MARTIN

JOHN CARTER
 CHRISTOPHER HALL
 DAVID ELLIS
 ex ELLIS
 JOHN FROGMORTON
 ROBERT MARSHALL

Living
 THOMAS SNOW*
 JOHN SMITH
 LAWRENCE SMALPAGE
 THOMAS CROSSE
 THOMAS PRICHARD
 RICHARD CROUCH
 —
 CHRISTOPHER REDHEAD
 HENRY BOOTH
 —
 RICHARD CARVEN
 or CARVEN
 JOHN HOWELL
 WILLIAM BURTT
 WILLIAM STOCKER
 NICHOLAS ROOTE
 —
 SARA KIDDALL
infans { KIDDALL
 { KIDDALL
 EDWARD FISHER
 RICHARD SMITH
 JOHN WOLRICH
 M^{rs} WOLRICH
 JONATHAN GILES
 CHRISTOPHER RIPPEN
 THOMAS BANKS
 FRANCES BUCHER
 HENRY DAWLEN
 ARTHUR CHANDLER
 RICHARD SANDERS
 THOMAS HELCOTT
 THOMAS HITCHCOCK

Living
 GRIFFINE GUNIE†
 THOMAS OSBOURN
 RICHARD DOWNES
 WILLIAM LAWRELL
 —
 THOMAS JORDAN
 EDWARD BUSBEE
 HENRY TURNER
 JOSUA CREW
 ROBERT HUTCHINSON
 THOMAS JONES
 or JONES
 REIGNOLD MORECOCKE et al.
 RICHARD BRIDGWATER et al.
 —
 M^r THO: BUN
 M^{rs} BEN
 THOMAS SMITH
 ELIZABETH HODGES
 —
 WILLIAM KEMP
 or KEMP
 —
 HUGH BALDWIN
 or BALDWIN
 JOHN WILMOSE
 —
 THOMAS DOE
 or DOE
 —
 GEORGE FRYER
 or FRYER
 STEPHEN WEBB

* [Clearly so in the original.]

† [Apparently so; but it might also be read as GUME, or GUINE.]

*Living**in James island*

JOHN OSBOURN
or OSBOVRN [OSBOURN]
 GEORGE POPE
 ROBERT CUNSTABLE

WILLIAM JONES

or JONES
 JOHN JOHNSON
or JOHNSON
infans { JOHNSON
 JOHNSON

JOHN HALL

or HALL
 WILLIAM COOKSEY
or COOKSEY
infans COOKSEY
 ALICE KEAN

ROBERT FITTS

or FITTS
 JOHN REDDISH

JOHN GREVETT

or GREVETT
 JOHN WEST
 THOMAS WEST
 HENRY GLOYER

GOODMAN STOIKS*

or STOIKS
infans STOIKS
 M^r ADAMS
 M^r LEET

- Living

WILLIAM SPENCE
or SPENCE
infans SPENCE
 JAMES TOOKE
 JAMES ROBERTS
 ANTHONY HARLOW

SARA SPENCE
 GEORGE SHURKE
 JOHN BOOTH
 ROBERT BENNETT

y neck of land.

M^r KINGSMEALE
or KINGSMEALE
infans { KINGSMEALE
 KINGSMEALE

RAPH GRIPHIN
 FRANCES COMITON
 JOHN SMITH
 JOHN FILMER
 EDWARD a Negro
 THOMAS SULLEY
or SULLEY

THOMAS HARWOOD
 GEORGE FEDAM
 PETER STABER

THOMAS POPKIN
 THOMAS SIDES
 RICHARD PERSE

or PERSE
 ALLEN his man
 ISABELL PRATT

* [First written STOIKS, then altered.]

THE LIVING IN VIRGINIA.

179

Living

THOMAS ALNUTT
 & ALNUTT
 JOHN PAINE
 ROGER REDES
 ELINOR SPRAD

Over the River

JOHN SMITH
 & SMITH
 infant SMITH
 JOHN VERGO
 RICHARD FENN
 WILLIAM RICHARDSON
 ROBERT LINDSET
 RICHARD DOLFEMIB
 JOHN BOTTA
 JOHN ELLIOTT
 SUSAN BARBER
 THOMAS GATES
 GATES
 PERCIVALL WOOD
 ANTHONY BURRIN
 WILLIAM BEDFORD
 WILLIAM SAND'S
 JOHN PROCTOR
 MRS PROCTOR
 PHETPLACE CLOSE
 HENRY HORNE
 RICHARD HORNN
 THOMAS FLOWER
 WILLIAM BULLOCKE
 ELLIAS HINTON
 JOHN FOXEN
 EDWARD SMITH

Living

JOHN SKINNER
 MARTINE DE MOONE
 WILLIAM NAILL
 THOMAS FITTS
 ELIZABETH ABBITT
 ALICE FITTS

*At y^e Plantation ouer ag^t James
 Cattle*

Capt. SAM: MATHEWS
 BENJAMIN OWIN
 RICE AP WILLIAMS
 JIRO a Negro
 WALTER PARNELL
 WILLIAM PARNELL
 MARGREAT ROADEN
 JOHN WEST
 FRANCIS WEST *Vid*
 THOMAS DAVHURST
 ROBERT MATHEWS
 ARTHUR GOELDSMITH
 ROBERT WILLIAMS
 MORICE LOYD
 ARON CONWAY
 WILLIAM SUTTON
 RICHARD GREENE
 MATHEW HAMAN
 SAMWELL DAVIES
 JOHN THOMAS
 JOHN DOCKER
 ABRAM WOOD
 MICHAEL LUTWORTH
 JOHN DAVIES
 LEWIS BALY

Living

JAMES DARRIS
 ALICE HOLMES
 HENRY BARLOW
 THOMAS BUTTON
 EDMOND WHITT
 ZACHARIA CRISPE
 JOHN BURLAND
 THOMAS HAWKINS
 THOMAS PHILLIPS
 PAULE REINOLD'S
 NICH: SMITH
 ELIZABETH WILLIAMS
 HUGH CRUDER
 EDWARD HUDSON
 ROBERT SHEPPARD
 THOMAS OTTAWELL
 THOMAS CROUCH
 ROBERT BEW
 JOHN RUSSELL
 ROBERT CHANTRY
 GEORGE RODGERS
 LANSLOTT DAMPORTT
 JOHN SHULE
 NATH: LOYD
 WILLIAM SAWYER
 WILLIAM WARD
 WILLIAM HARTLY
 JERIME WHITT
 LUCIEN PURFREY
 EDWARD GRINDALL
 MR SWIFT
 WILLIAM HAMES*

Living

GEORGE GURR
 HENRY WOOD
 JOHN BALDWIN
 JOHN NEEDOME
 WILLIAM BINCKS
 NICHOLAS TOMPSON
 JOHN DENCY [*or DENCY*]
 ERASMUS CARTTER
 JOHN EDWARD'S
 GEORGE BAYLEY
 GEORGE SPARKE
 NICHOLAS COMIN
 NICHOLAS ARRAS
 MARTIN TURNER
 JOHN STONE *infans*
 DAVY MANSFIELD
 JOHN DENMARKE
 ELIZABETH RUTTEN
 GOODWIFE BINCKS
 a servant of m^r MOREWOOD'S

the glase howse

VINCENCIO ———
 BERNARDO ———
 OULD SHEPPARD his sonn
 RICHARD TARBORER
 M^{rs} BARNARDO*

At Archurs hoop.

Leftennat HARRIS
 ROWLAND LOTTIS
 tr LOTTIS

* [There is a dot above this word, but I fancy it is of later date than the original writing.
 If it be part of the word, we must read the name as HAINES.]

THE LIVING IN VIRGINIA:

Living

JOHN ELISON
 or ELISON
 GEORGE SANDERS
 THOMAS CORDER
 JOSEPH JOHNSON
 GEORGE PRAN
 JOHN BOTTOM
 THOMAS FARLY
 or FARLEY
 a Child
 NICHOLAS SHOTTON

At Hogg Island

DAVID SAND^{rs} minister [minister]
 JOHN V^{tie} [UTIE]
 M^s V^{tie}
 JOHN V^{tie} *infuas* [infans]
 WILLIAM TYLER
 ELIZABETH TYLER
 RICHARD WHITBY
 WILLIAM RAMSHAW
 RICE WATKINS
 THOMAS FOSKEW lost
 HENER ELSWORD
 THOMAS CAUSEY
 GEORGE VNION* [UNION]
 HENRY WOODWARD
 ROGER WEBSTER
 JOHN DOUSTON
 JOSEPH JOHNSON
 RICHARD CROCKER Child
 WILLIAM HICHCOCKE, lost
 GEORGE PROWSE
 ROBERT PARRAMORE

Living

JOHN JARVICE, als, GLOVER
 JOHN BROWN
 WILLIAM BULLMER
 JOHN BURCHER
 JOHN FULWOOD
 THOMAS BRANSBY
 THOMAS COLLY
 THOMAS SIMPSON
 THOMAS POWELL
 NICHOLAS LONGE

At Martins hundred

WILLIAM HARWOOD
 SAMWELL MARCH
 HUGH HUES
 JOHN JACKSON
 THOMAS WARD
 JOHN STEVANS
 HUMPHRY WALDEN
 THOMAS DOUGHTIE
 JOHN HASLEY
 SAMWELL WEAVER
 VIT'S JACKSON
 filia JACKSON
 M^s TAYLOR
 ANN WINDOR
 ELIZABETH BYGRAVE
 M^r LAKE
 M^r BURREN
 JOHN STONE
 SAMWELL CUTLEY
 JOHN HELLINE
 or HELLIN

* [I am not quite sure as to this name; it certainly *might* be read as VNION.]

Living

a french man *et* *et*
THOMAS SIBERY

At Warwick Squake

JOHN BATT
HENRY PINFFE
WASSELL WEBLIN
ANTHONY READ
FRANCES WOODSON
HENRY PHILLIPS
PETER COLLINS
CHR: REINOLD'S
EDWARD MABIN
JOHN MALDMAN
THOMAS COLLINS
GEORGE RUSHMORE
THOMAS SPENCER
GEORGE CLARKE
RICH: BARTLETT
FRANCIS BANKS
JOHN JENKINS
THOMAS JONES
WILLIAM DENHAM.
PETER
ANTHONY }
FRANCIS } negres
MARGRETT }
JOHN BENNETT
NICHOLAS SKINNER
JOHN ATKINS
JOHN POLLENTIN
RACHEL POLLENTIN
MARGRETT POLLENTIN
MARY a maid

Living

HENRY WOODWARD
THOMAS SAWYER
THOMAS a boye

At the Indian thickett

HENRY WOODALL
GREGORY DORY
JOHN FOSTER
JOHN GREENE
JOHN WARD
CHRISTO: WINDMILE
RICHARD RAPIER
CUTHBERT PERSON
ADAM RUMELL
RICHARD ROBINSON
JAMES a french ma

At Elizabeth Cittye

CAP ISACKE WHITTAKERS
MARY WHITTAKERS
CHARLES ATKINSON
CHARLES CALTHROP
JOHN LANKFELD
BRIDGE'S FREEMAN
NICHOLAS WESELL
EDWARD LOYD
THOMAS NORTH
ANTHONY MIDDLETON
RICHARD POPELY
THOMAS HARDING
WILLIAM JOY
RAPH OSBORNE
EDWARD BARNES
THOMAS THORNGOOD

Living

ANN ATKINSON
 LANKFIELD
 MEDCALFE*
 GEORGE NUCE
 ELEANOR WHITTAKER
 GEORGE ROADS
 EDWARD JOHNSON
 WILLIAM FOLLER
 REINOLD GOODWYN
 JAMES LARMOUNE
 JOHN JACKSON
 vid's JOHNSON
 vid's FOWLER
 2 french men
 GEORGE MEDCALFE
 WALTER ELY
 THOMAS LANE
 BARTHELMREW HOPKINS
 JOHN JEFFERSON
 ROBERT THRESHER
 JOHN ROWES
 Mr YATES
 ROBERT GOODMAN
 2^d ELY
infans ELY
 Cap RAWLEIGH CRASHAW
 ROBERT WRIGHT
 JAMES SLEIGHT
 JOHN WILCHMAN
 JOHN MORE
 HENRY POTTER
 Mr ROSWELL
 WILLIAM GAWNTLETT

Living

OSBORNE SMITH
 2^d MORE
 2^d WRIGHT
 2^d WRIGHT
filia WRIGHT
 THOMAS DOWSE
 SAMWELL BENNETT
 WILLIAM BROWNE
 WILLIAM ALLEN
 LEWIS WELCHMAN
 ROBERT MORE
 Mr DOWSE
 2^d BENNETT
pue BENNETT
U BENNETT

At Bucke Run

THOMAS FLINT
 JOHN HAMPTON
 RICHARD PEIRSON
 WILLIAM ROOKINS
 ROWLAND WILLIAMS
 STEVEN DIXON
 THOMAS RISBY
 HENRY WHEELER
 JAMES BROOKS
 SAMWELL KENNEL
 JOHN CARNING
 THOMAS NARES
 ROBERT SALVADGE
 WILLIAM BARRY
 JOSEPH HATFIELD
 EDWARD MARSHALL
 AMBROSE GRIFFITH

* [Query MEDCALFE See twelve lines below.]

Living

PETTER ARRUNDELL
 ANTHONY BONALL } french men
 LA GAURD
 JAMES BONALL
 JOHN ARRUNDELL
 JOHN HANIE [or HAINE]
 NICH: ROW
 RICHARD ALTHROP
 JOHN LOYD
 or HAME*
 or HAMPTON
 ELIZABETH ARRUNDELL
 MARGREAT ARRUNDELL

At Basse Choise

Cap: NETHANIEL BASSE
 SAMWELL BASSE
 BENJAMIN SIMES
 THOMAS SHIEWORD
 BENJAMINE HANDCLEARE
 WILLIAM BARNARD
 JOHN SHELLEY
 NATHANIEL MOPER
 NATHA: GAUMON
 MARGRETT GILES
 RICHARD LONGE
 or LONGE
 or LONGE
 RICHARD EVANS
 WILLIAM NEWMAN
 JOHN ARMY
 PETER LANGDEN

Living

HENRY
 ANDREW RAWLEY
 PETTER

more at Elizabeth Cittie

Lieutenat SHEPPARD
 JOHN POWELL
 JOHN WOOLEY
 CATHERINE POWELL
 JOHN BRADSTON
 FRANC'S PITTS
 GILBERTT WHITEFIELD
 PETER HEREFORD
 THOMAS FAULKNER
 ESAW DE LA WARRE
 WILLIAM CORNIE
 THOMAS CURTISE
 ROBERT BRITTAIN
 ROGER WALKER
 HENRY KERSLEY
 EDWARD MORGAIN
 ANTHONY EBSWORTH
 AGNES EBSWORTH
 ELINOR HARRIS
 THOMAS ADDISON
 WILLIAM LONGE
 WILLIAM SMITH
 WILLIAM PINSEN

Cap W^m TUCKER
 Cap NICH: MARTEAW
 Leftenat ED: BARKLY

* [It is possible that a *do* may have been omitted from this word, and that the lady's name should be read HANIE or HAINE; she may have been wife to the man mentioned four lines above.]

THE LIVING IN VIRGINIA.

185

Living

DANIEL TANNER
JOHN MORRIS
GEORG THOMSON
PAULE THOMSON
WILLIAM THOMSON
PASTA CHAMPIN
STEPHEN SHERE
JEFFERY HALL
RICH JONES
WILLIAM HUTCHINSON
RICHARD APLETON
THOMAS EVANS
WESTON BROWNE
ROBERT MOUNDAY
STEVEN CYLLOE
RAPH ADAMS
THOMAS PHILLIPS
FRANCIS BARRETT
MARY TUCKER
JANE BRACKLEY
ELIZABETH HIGGINS
MARY MOUNDAY
CHOUPOUKE an Indian
ANTHONY } Negres
ISSABELLA }
Leftenat LUTO
PHILLIP LUTO
BARTHOLOMEW WETHERSBY*
HENRY DRAPER
JOSEPH HAMAN
ELIZABETH LUTO
ALBIANO WETHERSLY*
JOHN LAYDON

Living

ANN LAYDON
VIRGINIA LAYDON
ALICE LAYDON
KATHERNE LAYDON
WILLIAM EVANS
WILLIAM JULIAN
WILLIAM KEMP
RICHARD WITHE [WITHERE]
JOHN JORNALL
WALTER MASON
SARA JULIAN
SARA GOULDLOCKE
JOHN SALTER
WILLIAM COALE
JERENY DICKENSON
LAWRANCE PEELEY
JOHN EVANS
MARKE EVANS
GEORGE EVANS
JOHN DOWNEMAN
ELIZABETH DOWNEMAN
WILLIAM BALDWIN
JOHN SHIBEY
WILLIAM CLARKE
RICE GRIFFINE
JOSEPH MOSLEY
ROBERT SMITH
JOHN CHEESMAN
THOMAS CHEESMAN
EDWARD CHEESMAN
PETER DICKSON
JOHN BAYNAN
ROBERT SWEET

* [See in orig.]

Living

JOHN PARRETT
 WILLIAM FOUKS
 JOHN CLACKSON
 JOHN HILL
 WILLIAM MORTEN
 WILLIAM CLARKE
 EDWARD STOCKDELL
 ELIZABETH BAYNAM
 GEORGE DAVIES
 ELIZABETH DAVIES
 ANN HARRISON
 JOHN CURTISE
 JOHN WALTON
 EDWARD ASTON
 TOBY HURT
 CORNELIUS MAY
 ELIZABETH MAY
 HENRY MAY, child
 THOMAS WILLOWDEY
 OLIVER JENKINSON
 JOHN CHANDELER
 NICHOLAS DAVIES
 JONE JENKINS
 MARY JENKINS
 HENRY GOULDWELL
 HENRY PRICHARD
 HENRY BARBER
 ANN BARBER
 JOHN HUTTON
 ELIZABETH HUTTON
 THOMAS BALDWIN
 JOHN BILLIARD
 REYNOLD BOOTH
 MARY

Living

ELIZABETH BOOTH child
 CAPT. THO. DAVIES
 JOHN DAVIES
 THOMAS HUGES
 WILLIAM KILDRIDGE
 ALEXAND. MOUNTNEY
 EDWARD BRYAN
 PERSIVALL IBOTSON
 JOHN PENRICE
 ROBERT LOCKE
 ELIZABETH IBOTSON
 ANN IBOTSON
 EDWARD HILL
 THOMAS BEST
 HANNA HILL
 ELIZABETH HILL
 ROBERT SALFORD
 JOHN SALFORD
 PHILLIP CHAPMAN
 THOMAS PARTER
 MARY SALFORD
 FRANCIS CHAMBERLIN
 WILLIAM HILL
 WILLIAM HARRIS
 WILLIAM WORLIDGE
 JOHN FORTII
 THOMAS SPILMAN
 REBECCA CHAMBERLIN
 ALICE HARRIS
 PHARROW PHILINTON
 ARTHUR SMITH
 HUGH HALL
 ROBERT SABIN
 JOHN COOKER

Living

HUGH DICKEN
 WILLIAM GAYNE
 RICHARD MINTREN Junior
 JOANE FLINTON
 ELIZABETH FLINTON
 REBECCA COUBBER
 RICHARD MINTREN senior
 JOHN FRYE
 WILLIAM BROOKS
 SIBILE BROOKS
 WILLIAM BROOKS
 THOMAS CRISPE
 RICHARD PACKE
 MILES PRICHETT
 THOMAS GODBY
 MARGERY PRICHETT
 JONE GOODBY
 JONE GRINDRY
 JOHN JUIMAN
 MARY GRINDRY
 JOHN GRINDRY child
 JOHN WAINE
 ANN WAINE
 MARY ACKLAND
 GEORGE ACKLAND
 JOHN HARLOW
 WILLIAM CAPT'S
 EDWARD WATERS
 PAULE HARWOOD
 NICHE BROWNE
 ADAM THROUGOOD
 RICHARD EAST
 STEPHEN READ
 GRACE WATERS

Living

WILLIAM WATERS
 WILLIAM GANEV
 HENRY GANEV
 JOHN ROBINSON
 ROBERT BROWNE
 THOMAS PARRISH
 EDMOND SPALDEN
 ROGER FARBRACKE
 THEODER JONES
 WILLIAM BALDWIN
 LUKE ADEN
 ANNA GANY
 ANNA GANY *fillia*
 ELIZABETH POPE
 REBECCA HATCH
 THOMASIN LOXMORE
 THOMAS GARNETT
 ELIZABETH GARNETT
 SUSSAN GARNETT
 FRANCES MICHELL
 JONAS STOCKTON
 THIMOTHEE STOCKTON
 WILLIAM COOKE
 RICHARD BOULTEN
 FRANCES HILL
 JOHN JACKSON
 RICHARD DAVIES
 ANN COOKE
 DICTRAS CHRISMUS
 THOMAS HILL
 ARTHUR DAVIES
 WILLIAM NEWCOME
 ELIZABETH CHRISMUS
 JOANE DAVIES

Living

THOMAS HETHERSALL
 WILLIAM DOUGLAS
 THOMAS DOUTHORN
 ELIZABETH DOUTHORN
 SAMWELL DOUTHORN a boy
 THOMAS an Indian
 JOHN HAZARD
 JOANE HAZARD
 HENRY
 FRANCES MASON
 MICHAEL WILCOCKS
 WILLIAM QUERKE
 MARY MASON
 MAUDLIN WILCOCKS
 Mr KETH mister
 JOHN BUSH
 JOHN Coop [COOPER]
 JONADAB ILLETT
 JOHN BARNABY
 JOHN SEAWARD
 ROBERT NEWMAN
 WILLIAM PARKER
 THOMAS SNAPP
 CLEMENT EVANS
 THOMAS SPILMAN
 THOMAS PARRISH

At the Eastern Shore

Cap WILLIAM EPPS
 Mr EPPS
 PETER EPPS
 WILLIAM —
 EDMOND CLOAKE
 WILLIAM BIBBY

Living

THOMAS CORNISH
 JOHN FISHER
 WILLIAM DRY
 HENRY WILSON
 PETER PORTER
 CHRISTO CARTER
 JOHN SUMFILL
 NICHOLAS GRAUNGER
 JAMES vocat PIPER
 EDWARD
 JOHN
 THOMAS
 GEORGE
 CHARLES FARMER
 JAMES KNOTT
 JOHN ASCOMB
 ROBERT FENNELL
 PHILLIP
 DANIEL COOLEY
 WILLIAM ANDREWS
 THOMAS GRAVES
 JOHN WILCOCKS
 THOMAS CRAMPE
 WILLIAM COOMES
 JOHN PARSONS
 JOHN COOMES
 JAMES CHAMBERS
 ROBERTT BALL
 GOODWIFE BALL
 THOMAS HALL
 ISMAEL HILLS
 JOHN TVERS
 WALTER SCOTT
 GOODWIFE SCOTT

THE LIVING IN VIRGINIA.

189

Living

ROBERT EDMOND'S
THOMAS HICHCOCKE
JOHN EVANS
HENRY WATTKINS
PEREGREE WATTKINS
DANIEL WATTKINS
JOHN BLOWER
GODY BLOWER
JOHN
a boy of Mr CANS [or CAUS]
JOHN HOW
JOHN BUTTERFEILD
WILLIAM DAVIES
PETER LONGMAN
JOHN WILKINS
GOODWIFE WILKINS
THOMAS POWELL
GODY POWELL
THOMAS PARKE

Living

WILLIAM SMITH
EDWARD DREW
NICHOLAS HOSKINS
and his Child
WILLIAM WILLIAMS
Mr WILLIAMS
JOHN THROGMORTON
BENNANINE* KNIGHT
CHAD GUNSTON
ABRAM ANALIN [or AVALIN,
i.e. AVALIN]
THOMAS BLACKLOCKE
JOHN BARNETT
THOMAS SAVADGE
WILLIAM BEANE
SALOMAN GREENE
JOHN WASBORNE
WILLIAM OUILLS

* Evidently a miss-spelling for BENJAMINE]

A List of the names of the Dead in
Virgn^a since Aprill last
february 16: 1623

<i>Colledge</i>		2 Indians
JOHN WOOD	} kild	one Negar
WILLIAM MORE		THOMAS ROBERTS
THOMAS NAYLOR		JOHN EDMONDS
JOHN HUNTER		JOHN LASEY
JAMES HOWELL		DANIELL FRANCKE
WILLIAM LAMBERTT		Cap: NATH WEST
<i>At the neck of land</i>		CHRISTOPHER HARDING kild
MOSES CONVERS		-
GEORGE GRIMES		<i>At flower de hundred</i>
WILLIAM CLEMENTS		JOHN MAYOR
THOMAS FERNLEY kid [killed]		WILLIAM WAYCOME
EDWARD —		THOMAS PRISE
<i>At Furdains Jorney</i>		ROBERT WALKIN
ROGER MUCH		JOHN FETTERSTON
MARY REEFE		JOHN AP ROBERTS
ROBERT WINTER		RICHARD JONES
ROBERT WOOD'S		RICHARD GRIFFIN
RICHARD SHREIFE		RICHARD RANKE [or RAUKE]
THOMAS BULL		WILLIAM EDGER
JOHN KINTON		JOHN FRY
DANIELL —		DIXI CARPENTER
<i>At west and Sherlow hundred</i>		WILLIAM SMITH
SAMWELL FOREMAN		JAMES CINDUARE*
ZOROBABEL		EDWARD TEMPLE
		SARA SALFORD

* [Spelling not very clear; may be read CINDNARE or CINDVARE.]

Dead

JOHN STANSON
CHRISTO: EVANS

At James Cittie

Mr SOTHEY
JOHN DUMPONT
THOMAS BROWNE
HENRY SOTHEY
THOMAS SOTHEY
MARY SOTHEY
ELIZABETH SOTHEY
THOMAS CLARKE
MARGRETT SHRAWLEY
RICHARD WALKER
VALLENTYN GENTLER
PETTER BRISHITT
HUMPHRY BOYSE
JOHN WATTON
ARTHUR EDWARD'S
THOMAS FISHER
WILLIAM SPENCE } lost
Mr SPENCE
GEORGE SHARKS
JOHN BUTH
Mr COLLINS
Mr
Mr PEGDEN
PETTER DE MAINE
GOODMAN ASCOMB
GOODMAN WITTS
WILLIAM KERTON
Mr ATKINS
THOMAS HAKES
PETTER GOULD

Dead

ROBERT RAFFE
AMBROSE FRESEY
HENRY FRY
JOHN DINSE
THOMAS TINDALL
RICHARD KNIGHT*
JOHN JEFFEREYS*
JOHN HAMUN*
JOHN MERIDIEN*
JOHN COUNTWANE*
THOMAS GUINE [or GUNIE]*
THOMAS SOMERSALL
WILLIAM ROWSLEY
ELIZABETH ROWSLEY
a maid of thers
ROBERT BENNETT
THOMAS ROPER
Mr FITZIEFFERYS
Mr SMITH
PETTER MARTIN
JAMES JAKINS
Mr CRAPPLACE
JOHN LULLETT
ANN DIXON
WILLIAM HOWLETT
Mr FURLOW's child
JACOB PROPHETT.
JOHN REDING
RICHARD ATKINS his child
JOHN BAYLY
WILLIAM JONES his servant
JOHN Mr PEARNS servant
JOSIAS HARTT
JUDITH SHARP

* [See next page, where these names are repeated.]

Dead

ANN QUAIL
 REIGNOLD'S
 WILLIAM DIER
 MARY DIER
 THOMAS SEXTON
 MARY BAWDRYE
 EDWARD NORMANSELL
 HENRY FELL
 ENIMS [or EUIMS]
 ROGER TURNOR
 THOMAS GUINE [or GUNIE]*
 JOHN COUNTWAY*
 JOHN MERIDAY*
 BENIAMINE VSIERT†
 JOHN HAMAN*
 JOHN JEFFERVES*
 RICHARD KNIGHT*
 JOHN WALKER
 HOSIER
 WILLIAM JACKSON
 WILLIAM APLEY
 JOHN MANBY
 ARTHUR COORE
 STEPHEN —

*At y Plantacon ouer against
 James Cittie*

HUMPHRY CLOUGH
 MORRIS CHALONER
 SAMWELL BETTON
 JOHN GRUFFIN
 WILLIAM EDWARDS
 WILLIAM SALSBURY

Dead

MATHEW GRIFFINE
 ROBERT ADWARD'S
 JOHN JONES
 THOMAS PRICHARD
 THOMAS MORGAINO
 THOMAS BIGGS
 NICHOLAS BUSHELL
 ROBERT WILLIAMS
 ROBERT REYNOLD'S
 EDWARD HUIES
 THOMAS FOULKE
 NATHW JENINGS
 RICHARD MORRIS
 FRANCES BARKE
 JOHN EWINS†
 SAMWELL FISHER
 JOHN EWIS
 JAMES CARTTER
 EDWARD FLETCHER
 ADERTON GREENE
 MORICE BAKER
 ROBERT M^r EWINS man
 ROBERT PIDGION
 THOMAS TRIGGS
 JAMES THURSBY
 NICHOLAS THIMBLEBY
 FRANCES MILLETT
 JOHN HOOKS
 THOMAS LAWSON
 WILLIAM MILLER
 NICHOLAS FATRICE
 JOHN CHAMP
 JOHN MANING

* [It will be noticed that these names, although in some cases with different spellings, are given above (see previous page).]

† [Repeated on next page.]

THE DEAD IN VIRGINIA.

193

Dead

RICHARD EDMONDS
DAVID COLLINS
THOMAS GUINE [*or* GUNIE]*
JOHN VICARS
JOHN MERIDIE*
BENV VSHER*
JOHN CANTWELL
RICHARD KNIGHT*
ROBERT HELLUE
THOMAS BARROW
JOHN EUINES*
EDWARD PRICE
ROBERT TAYLOR
RICHARD BUTTEREY
MARY LACON
ROBERT BAINES
JOSEPH ARCHER
THOMAS MASON
JOHN BEMAN
CHRISTO. PITTMAN
THOMAS WILLER
SAMWELL FULSHAW
JOHN WAMSLEY
ABRAM COLMAN
JOHN HODGES*
NANNY BOYLE

At Hog Island

WILLIAM BRADLEY
PETTER DUN
JOHN LONG

At Martins hundred

HENRY BAGFORD
NICHOLAS GLEADSTON

Dead

NICHOLAS DORINGTON
RAPII ROGERS
RICHARD FRETHERAM
JOHN BROGDEN
JOHN BEANAM
FRANCES ATKINSON
ROBERT ATKINSON
JOHN KERILL
EDWARD DAVIES
PERCIVAL MAN
MATHEW STAUDELING
THOMAS NICHOLLS
2 Childrens of y^e french men
JOHN PATTISON
xx PATTISON } kild
EDWARD WINDOR
THOMAS HORNER
JOHN WALKER
THOMAS POPE
RICHARD STON
JOHN CATESBY
RICHARD STEPHENS
WILLIAM HARRIS
CHRISTOPHER WOODWARD
JOSEPH TURNER

At Warwickke Squeak

JOSIAS COLLINS
CLEMENT WILSON
WILLIAM ROBINSON
CHR. RAWSON
THOMAS WINSLOW
xx WINSLOW
infans WINSLOW

[Again repetitions. See previous page.]

Dead

ALEXANDER SUSSAMES
 THOMAS PRICKETT
 THOMAS MADDOX
 JOHN GREENE
 NATHANIEL STANBRIDGE
 JOHN LITTON
 CHRISTO: ASH
 vx ASH
 infans ASH
 NETHANIEL LAME [or LAINE]
 JANE FISHER
 PHILLIP JONES
 EDWARD BANKS
 JOHN SYMONS
 THOMAS SMITH
 THOMAS GRIFFIN
 GEORGE CANE
 ROBERT WHITT
 SYMON an Italian

At Elizabeth Cittie

CHARLE MARSHALL
 WILLIAM HOPKICKE
 DORITHIE PARKINSON
 WILLIAM ROBERTTS
 JOHN FARRAR
 MARTIN CUFFE
 THOMAS HALE
 THOMAS SMITH
 CHRISTOPH: ROBERTTS
 THOMAS BROWNE
 THOMAS BROWNE
 THOMAS PARKINS
 THOMAS

Dead

JAMES COLLIS
 RAPII ROCKLY
 WILLIAM GEALES
 GEORGE JONES
 ANDREW ALLINSON
 WILLIAM DOWNES
 RICHARD GILLETT
 GOODWIFE NONN [or NOUN]
 HUGO SMALE
 THOMAS WINTERSALL
 JOHN WRIGHT
 JAMES FENTON
 CISELY a Maid
 JOHN GAVETT
 JAMES } Irishmen
 JOHN }
 JOCKY ARMSTRONGE
 WOLSTON PELSANT
 SAMPSON PELSANT
 CATHRIN CAPPS
 WILLIAM ELBRIDGE
 JOHN SANDERSON
 JOHN BENBRICKE
 JOHN BAKER kild
 WILLETAM LUFÖ
 TIMOTIV BURLEY
 MARGERY FRISLE
 HENRY WEST
 JASPER TAVLER
 BRIGETT SEARLE
 ANTHONY ANDREW
 EDMOND CARTTER
 THOMAS

THE DEAD IN VIRGINIA.

195

Dead

WILLIAM GAUNTLETT
GILBERT — kild
CHRISTO: Welchman
JOHN HILLIARD*
GREGORY HILLIARD
JOHN HILLIARD*
WILLIAM RICHARDS
ELIZABETH a maid
Cap: HITCHCOCKE
THOMAS KENINSTON
Cap: LINCOLNE
CHAD: GULSTONS
ex GULSTONS
infans GULSTONS
GEORGE COOKE
RICHARD GOODCHILD
CHRISMUS his child
ELIZABETH MASON
SYMON WITH
WHITNEY GUY
THOMAS BRODBANKE
WILLIAM BURNHOUSE
JOHN SCARKE
ROBERT MORGAIN
JOHN LOCKE
WILLIAM THOMPSON
THOMAS FULHAM
CUTBERD BROOKS

Dead

INNOCENT POORE
EDWARD DUPPER
ELIZABETH DAVIES
THOMAS BEWEN
ANN BARBER
WILLIAM LUCOTT
NICHOLAS — kild
HENRY BRIDGES
HENRY PAYTON
RICHARD GRIFFIN
RAHIE HARRISON
SAMWELL HARVIE
JOHN BOX
BENIANINE BOX
THOMAS servant
FRANCES CHAMBERLINE
BRIDGETT DAMERON
ISARELL KNOWLES
EDWARD BENDIGE
WILLIAM DAVES
JOHN PHILLIPS
DANIELL SAUEWELL
—
WILLIAM JONES
ROBERT BALLS wife
ROBERT LEAUER
HUCH NICHCOFF
JOHN KNIGHT

[sic in orig.]

UT of the Ship cald the *Furtherance*

JOHN WALKER
HOSIER
WILEIAM JACKSON
WILLIAM APLEBY

JOHN MANBY
ARTHUR COOKE
STEVEN

UT of the *Gods gift*

MR CLARE master
WILLIAM BENNETT

UT of the *Margrett and John.*

MR LANGLEY
MR WRIGHT
the gunner of the *Wilham and John.*

[1621] *Promise of certain "WALLOONS and FRENCH" to
Emigrate to VIRGINIA.*

[IN the centre of a large sheet of paper is written in French, "We promise my Lord Ambassador of the Most Serene King of Great Britain to go and inhabit in Virginia, a land under His Majesty's obedience, as soon as conveniently may be; and this under the conditions to be carried out in the articles we have communicated to the said Ambassador, and not otherwise, on the faith of which we have unanimously signed this present with our sign manual"

[The signatures and the calling of each are appended in the form of a round robin, and in an outer circle the person signing states whether he is married, and the number of his children. Endorsed by Sir Dudley Carleton, "Signature of such Wallons and French as offer themselves to goe into Virginia." The names with an * have only signed their marks. Total 227, including 55 men, 41 women, 129 children, and two servants. As stated above, the original document is in French. The version here given has the authority of Mr. Sainsbury, of Her Majesty's Public Record Office. The signatures are very indistinctly written.]*

MOUSNIER DE LA MONTAGNE, medical student; marrying man.

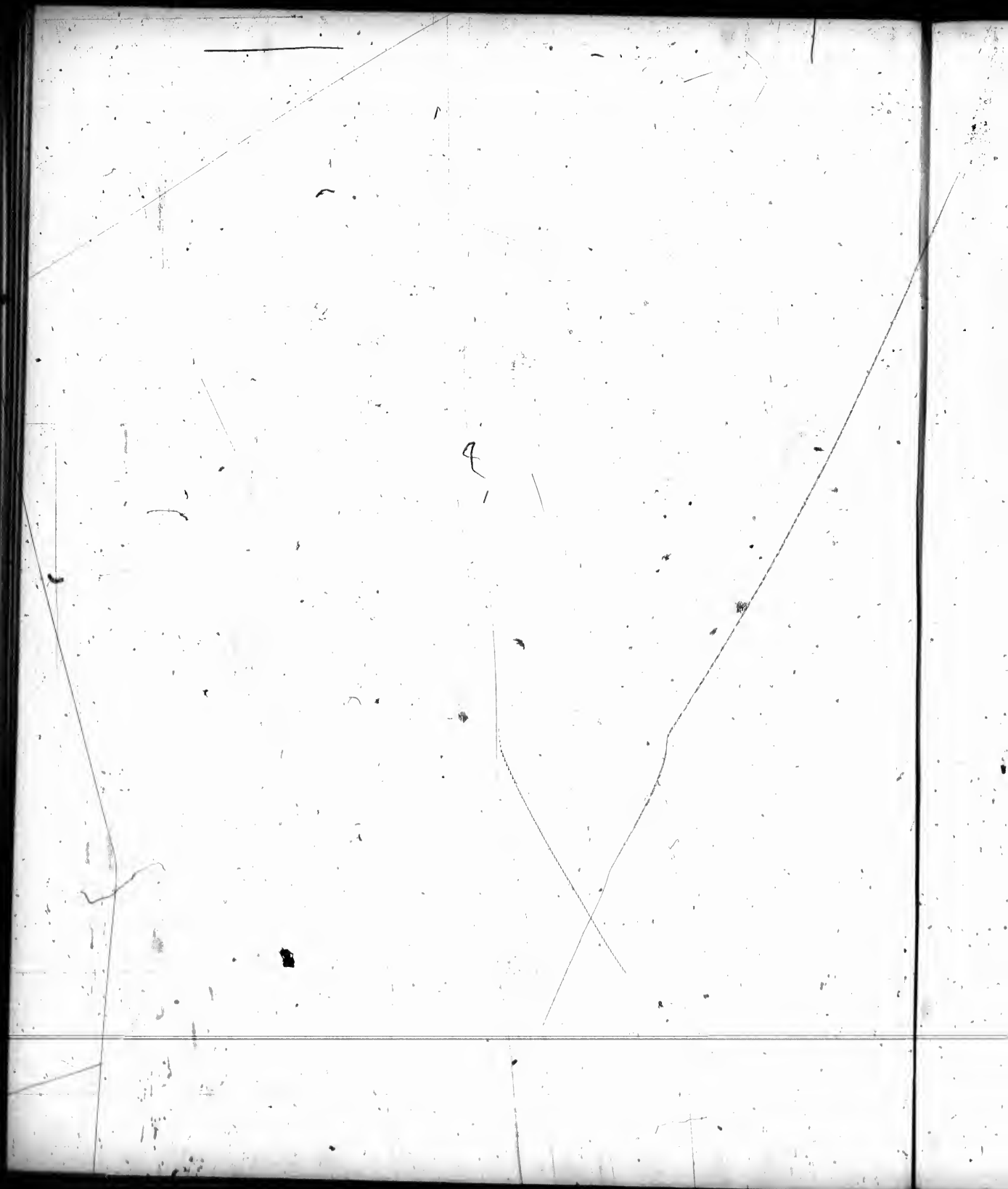
MOUSNIER DE LA MONTAGNE, apothecary and surgeon; marrying man.

JACQUE CONNE, tiller of the earth; wife and two children.

* [The Answer of the Virginia Company is dated Aug. 11, 1621, and a contemporary copy is preserved in the State Paper Department of Her Majesty's Public Record Office. It is signed by JOHN FERRAR, Deputy. The substance is to the effect, that the Company do not conceive any inconvenience, provided the number does not exceed 300, and they take the oath of allegiance to the King and conform to the rules of government established in the Church of England. They cannot recommend the King to aid them with shipping; the exhausted stock of the Company prevents them from affording any help. Land will be granted to them in convenient number in the principal cities, boroughs, and corporations in Virginia.]

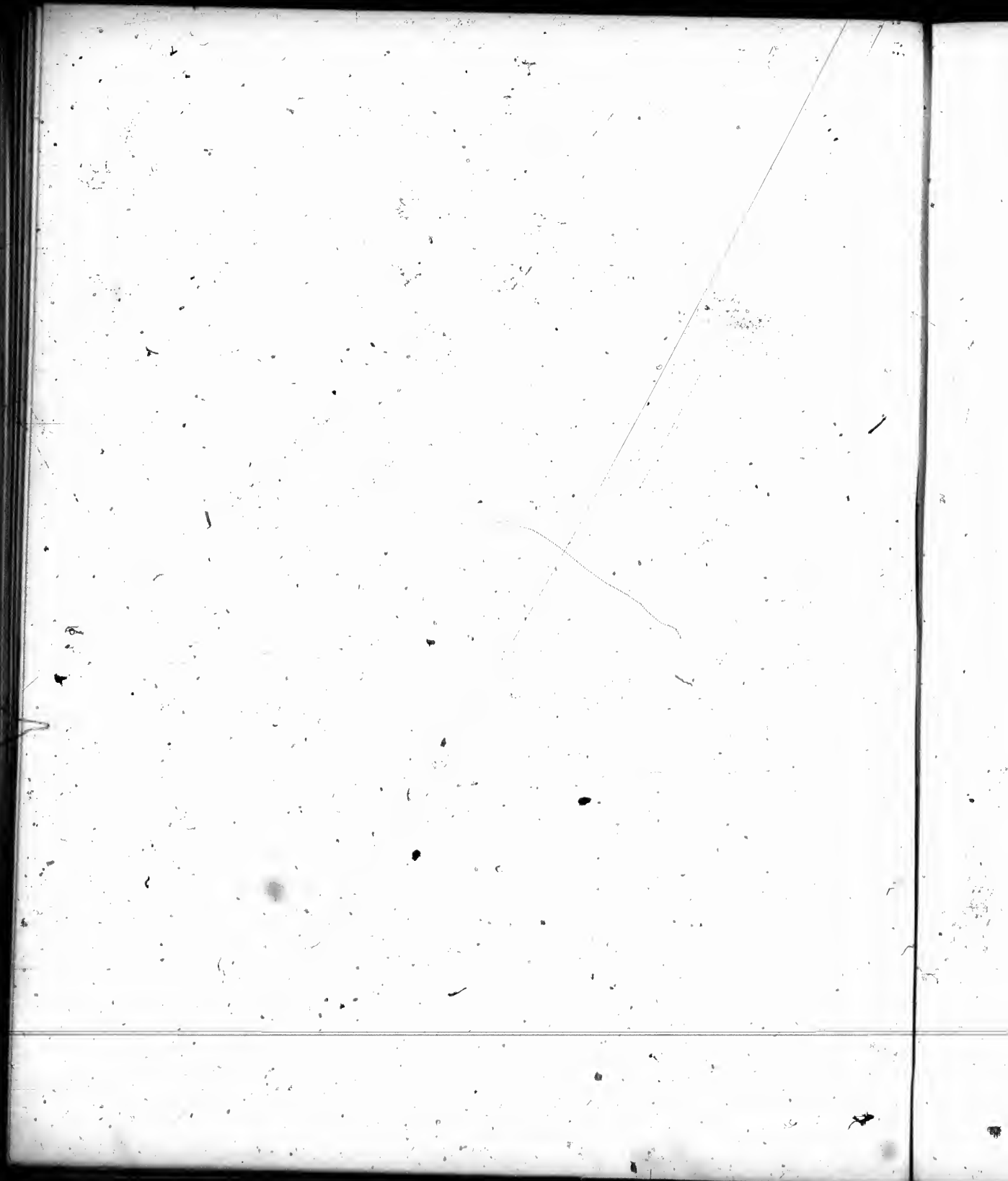
- HENRY LAMBERT, woollen draper ; wife.
- *GEORGE BEAVA, porter ; wife and one child.
- MICHEL DU PON, hatter ; wife and two children.
- JAN BULT, labourer ; wife and four children.
- PAUL DE PASAR, weaver ; wife and two children.
- ANTOINE GRENIER, gardener ; wife.
- JEAN GOURDEMAN, labourer ; wife and five children.
- JEAN CAMPION, wool carder ; wife and four children.
- *JAN DE LA MET, labourer ; young man.
- *ANTOINE MARTIN ; wife and one child.
- FRANÇOIS FOURDRIN, leather dresser ; young man.
- *JAN LECA, labourer ; wife and five children.
- THEODORE DUFOUR, draper ; wife and two children.
- *GILLAIN BROQUE, labourer ; young man.
- GEORGE WAUTKE, musician ; wife and four children.
- *JAN SAGE, serge maker ; wife and six children.
- *MARIE FLIT, in the name of her husband, a miller ; wife and two children.
- P. GANTOIS, student in theology ; young man.
- JACQUES DE LECHILLES, brewer ; marrying man.
- *JAN LE ROU, printer ; wife and six children.
- *JAN DE CROY, sawyer ; wife and five children.
- *CHARLES CHANCY, labourer ; wife and two children.
- *FRANÇOIS CLITDEU, labourer ; wife and five children.
- *PHILIPPE CAMPION, draper ; wife and one child.
- *ROBERT BROQUE, labourer ; young man.
- PHILIPPE DE LE MER, carpenter ; young man.
- *JEANNE MARTIN ; young girl.
- PIERRE CORNILLE, vine dresser ; young man.
- JAN DE CARPENTRY, labourer ; wife and two children.
- *MARTIN DE CARPENTIER, brass founder ; young man.
- THOMAS FARNARCQUE, locksmith ; wife and seven children.
- PIERRE GASPAR.
- *GRÉGOIRE LE JEUNE, shoemaker ; wife and four children.
- MARTIN FRAMERIE, musician ; wife and one child.

- PIERRE QUESNÉE, brewer ; marrying man.
PONTUS LE GEAN, bolting-cloth weaver ; wife and three children.
*BARTHELEMY DIGAUD, sawyer ; wife and eight children.
JESSE DE FOREST, dyer ; wife and five children.
*NICOLAS DE LE MARLIER, dyer ; wife and two children.
*JAN DAMONT, labourer ; wife.
*JAN GILLE, labourer ; wife and three children.
*JAN DE TROU, wool carder ; wife and five children.
PHILIPPE MATON, dyer, and two servants ; wife and five children.
ANTHOINE DE LÉLATE, vinedresser ; wife and four children.
ERNOU CATOIR, wool carder ; wife and five children.
ANTHOIN DESENDRE, labourer ; wife and one child.
ABEL DE CREPV, shuttle worker ; wife and four children.
*ADRIAN BARBE, dyer ; wife and four children.
*MICHEL LEUSIER, cloth weaver ; wife and one child.
*JEROME LE ROY, cloth weaver ; wife and four children.
*CLAUDE GHISELIN, tailor ; young man.
*JAN DE CRENNE, glass maker ? [fritteur] ; wife and one child.
*LOUIS BROQUE, labourer ; wife and two children.



[MUSTERS
OF THE
INHABITANTS IN VIRGINIA.

1623.]





[MUSTERS
OF THE
INHABITANTS IN VIRGINIA.
1624.]

Colledge
Land
Henrico



THE MUSTER of the Inhabitant's of the Colledge:
Land in Virginia taken the 23th of January 1624.

Liueteñnt THOMAS OSBORNE arived in the *Bona Nova* November 1619

Servant's

DANIELL SHERLEY aged 30 yeres came in the *Bona Nova* 1619

PEETER JORDEN aged 22 in the *London Marchant* 1620

RICHARD DAVIS aged 16 yeres in the *Joyathan* 1620*

ROBERT LAPWORTH came in the *Abigaile*

JOHN WATSON came in the *William & Thomas*

EDWARD HOBSON came in the *Bona Nova* 1619

CHRISTOPHER BRANCH came in the *London Marchant*

MARY his wife in the same Shipp

THOMAS his sonne aged 9 Month's

WILLIAM BROWING^{er} came in the *Bona Nova*

MATHEW EDLOW came in the *Neptune* 1618

WILLIAM WELDON came in the *Bona Nova* 1619

* The short rules here and hereafter in these "Musters," indicate the omission of lists of the stores brought by passengers, given in the original, but omitted here as of no general interest.

202 *MUSTERS OF THE INHABITANTS IN VIRGINIA.*

College Land.

FRANCIS WILTON came in the *Jonathan*

EZEKIAH RAUGHTON came in the *Bona Nova*.

MARGRETT his wife in the *Warwick*.

WILLIAM PRICE came in the *Starr*

ROBERT CAMPION came in the *Bona Nova*

LEONARD MOORE came in the *Bona Nova*

THOMAS BAUGH came in the *Supply*

THOMAS PARKER came in the *Neptune*

THEODER MOYSES came in the *London Merchant*

Neck-of-Land,
Corporation of
Charles City.

The MUSTER of the Inhabitant's of the Neck-of-Land in the Corporation of Charles Cittie in Virginia taken the 24th of January 1624.

LUKE BOYSE aged 44 yeares arived in the *Edweine* in May 1619

ALLICE his wife arived in the *Bona-Nova* in Aprill 1622

Servant's

ROBERT HOLLAM aged 23 yeares in the *Bonaventure* August 1620

JOSEPH ROYALL aged 22 yeares in the *Charitie* July 1622

The MUSTER of JOSUAH CHARD

JOSUAH CHARD aged 36 yeares in the *Seaventure* May 1607

ANN his wife aged 33 yeares in the *Bony besse* August 1623

The MUSTER of JOHN DOD's

JOHN DOD's aged 36 yeares in the *Susan Constant* Aprill 1607

JANE his wife aged 40 yeares

The MUSTER of WILLIAM VINCENE

WILLIAM VINCENE aged 39 yeares in the *Marr & James*

JOANE his wife aged 42 yeares

MUSTERS OF THE INHABITANTS, IN VIRGINIA. 203

Neck of Land
Charles Cittie

The MUSTER of THOMAS HARRIS

THOMAS HARRIS, aged 38 yeares in the *Prosperous* in May
ADRIA his wife aged 23 yeares in the *Marmaduke* in November 1621
ANN WOODLASE their kinswoman aged 7 yeares

Servant's

ELIZABETH aged 15 yeares in the *Margrett & John* 1620

The MUSTER of JOHN PRICE

JOHN PRICE aged 40 yeares in the *Starr* in May
ANN his wife aged 24 yeares in the *Francis Bonaventure* August 1620
MARY a Child aged 3 Months

The MUSTER of HUGH HILTON

HUGH HILTON aged 36 yeares in the *Edwaine* in May 1619

The MUSTER of RICHARD TAYLOR

RICHARD TAYLOR aged 50 yeares in the *Mary Margaret* September 1608
DOROTHY his wife aged 21 yeares in the *London Marchant* May 1620
MARY their Child aged 3 months.

Servant's

CHRISTOPHER BROWNE aged 18 yeares in the *Putie* in May 1620

The MUSTER of THOMAS OAGE

THOMAS OAGE aged 40 yeares in the *Starr* in May
ANN his wife in the *Neptune* in August 1618
EDWARD their sonn aged 2 yeares.

Neck-of-Land.
Charles Cittle

The MUSTER of ROBERT GREENLEAFE

ROBERT GREENLEAFE aged 43 yeres in the *Tryall* August 1610
SUSAN his wife aged 23 yeres in the *Jonathan* May 1620
THOMAS their sonn aged 3 yeres
ANN a daughter aged 22 week's

The MUSTER of HENERY COLTMAN

HENERY COLTMAN aged 30 yeres in the *Noah* August 1610
ANN his wife aged 26 yeres in the *London Marchant* May 1620

The MUSTER of HUGH PRICE

HUGH PRICE aged 35 years in the *William & John* January 1618
JUDITH his wife aged 24 yeres in the *Marygold* May 1619
JOHN his sonn aged 2 yeres

The MUSTER of THOMAS FARMER

THOMAS FARMER aged 30 yeres in the *Tryall* 1616

The MUSTER of THOMAS SHEPPEY

THOMAS SHEPPEY aged 22 yeres in the *Supply* January 1620

The MUSTER of ALEXANDER BRADWAY

ALEXANDER BRADWAY aged 31 yeres in the *Supply* January 1620
SISLEY his wife aged 28 yeres in the *Jonathan* May 1620
ADRIA their daughter aged 9 Months.

Neck-of-Land,
Charles Cittie

The MUSTER of WILLIAM SHARP

WILLIAM SHARP aged 40 yeres in the *Starr* in May
ELIZABETH his wife aged 25 yeres in the *Bonaventure* August 1620
ISACK his sonn aged 2 yeres
SAMUELL his sonn aged 2 Months
Servant's
RICHARD VAUSE aged 30 yeres in the *Jonathan* May 1620

West & Sherley
hundred,
Charles Cittie

The MUSTER of the Inhabitant's of West and
Sherley Hundred taken the 22th of January
1624.

RICHARD BIGG's his MUSTER

RICHARD BIGG's aged 41 yeres arived in the *Swann* in August 1610
SARAH his wife aged 35 yeres in the *Marygold* May 1618
RICHARD theire Sonn aged 3 yeres
THOMAS TURNER his Cozen aged 11 yeres in ye *Marygold* 1616
SUSAN OLD his Cozen aged 10 yeres in the *Marygold* 1616
Servant's
JAMES GUY aged 20 yeres in the *Marygold* 1622
WILLIAM BROCK aged 26 yeres in the *Margrett* in May 1622
EDWARD TEMPLE age 20 yeres in the *Margrett* May 1622
MARY PEETERS aged 16 yeres in the *London Marchant* May 1620

WILLIAM BAYLEYS MUSTER

WILLIAM BALEY aged 41 yeres in the *Prosperous* in May 1610
MARY his wife aged 24 yeres in the *George* 1617
THOMAS his Sonn aged 4 yeres

West &
Sherley
hundred.

ROBERT PARTINS MUSTER

ROBERT PARTIN aged 36 yeares in the *Blessinge* in June 1600

MARGRETT his wife aged 36 in the *George* 1617

ROBERT } " aged 4 Months.

AVIS } their Children { aged 5 yeares.

REBECCA } aged 2 yeares.

Servant's

THOMAS HALE aged 20 yeares in the *George* 1623 in October

ELLIN COOKE aged 25 yeares in the *London Marchant* June 1620

CHRISTOPHER WOODWARD'S MUSTER

CHRISTOPHER WOODWARD aged 30 yeares in the *Tryall* in June 1620

JOHN HIGGINS } his ptn's { aged 21 yeres in the *George* 1616

RICE HOWE } aged 26 yeres in the *Gifte* 1618

Servant's

MATHEW GLOSTER aged 20 yeres in the *Warwick* 1621

WILLIAM TOTLE aged 18 yeres in the *George* 1623

JOHN CANON aged 20 yeres in the *Abigaile* 1622

The MUSTER of AMIAS BOLTE

AMIAS BOLTE aged 23 yeares in the *Neptune* in August 1618

The MUSTER of JOHN COLLINS

JOHN COLLINS aged 30 yeares in the *Supply* 1620

SUSAN his wife aged 40 yeres in the *Treasurer* 1613

ANN VSHER aged 8 yeares born heare

MUSTERS OF THE INHABITANTS IN VIRGINIA. 207

West &
Sherley
hundred.

The MUSTER of HENERY BENSON

HENERY BENSON aged 40 yeares in the *Francis Bonaventure* August
1620

NICHOLAS BLACKMAN his ptnr aged 40 in the same Shipp

West & Sherley
hundred.
Charles Cittie

m^r THOMAS PAWLETT'S MUSTER

THOMAS PAWLETT aged 40 yeares in the *Neptune* in August 1618

Servant's

JOHN TRUSSELL aged 19 yeres in the *Southampton* 1622

The MUSTER of WILLIAM ASKEW

WILLIAM ASKEW aged 30 yeres in the *Prosperous* in May 1610

The MUSTER of REBECCA ROSE Widdow

REBECCA ROSE aged 30 yeares in the *Marygold* in May 1619

MARMADUKE HILL } Children- { aged 11 yeres } in the same Shipp
JANE HILL } aged 14 yeres }

The MUSTER of m^r MARY MADDISON Widdow

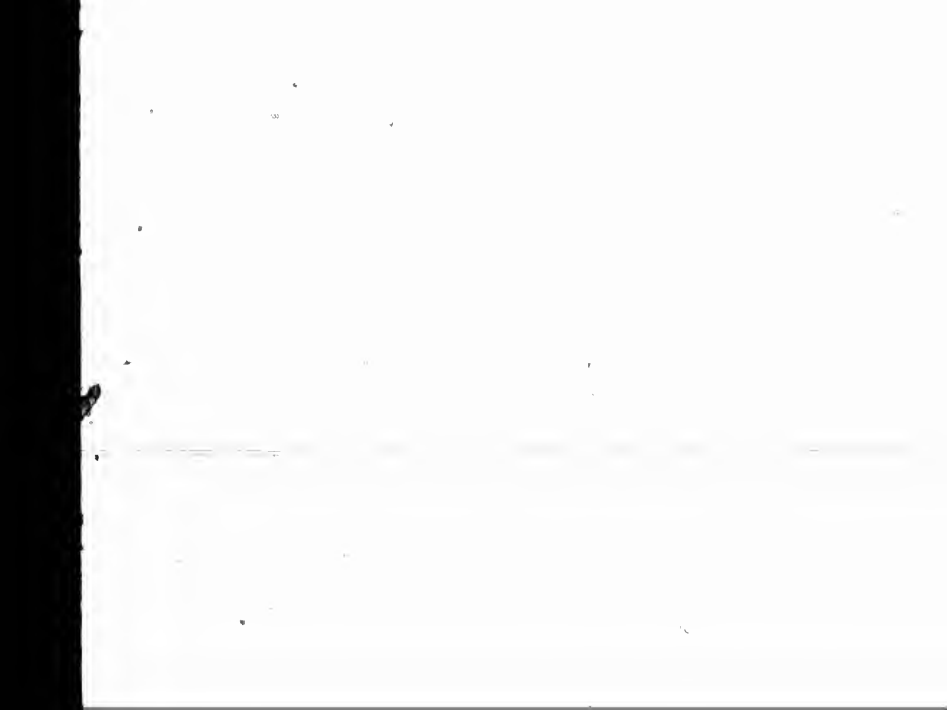
MARY MADDISON aged 30 yeares in the *Treasurer* 1618

KATHERIN LAYDEN a Child. aged 7 yeares

Servant's

JAMES WATSON aged 20 yeares in the *George* 1623

ROGER LEWES aged 19 yeares in the *Eden* in May 1617



208 MUSTERS OF THE INHABITANTS IN VIRGINIA.

West & Sherley
hundred
Charles Cittie

The MUSTER of ROBERT* BAGWELL

HENERY* BAGWELL aged 35 yeares in the *Deliverance* 1608
SYMON TURGIS aged 30 yeares in the *William & Thomas* 1618

Servant's

RANDALL BAWDE aged 30 yeares in the *Duc Returne* 1623
CHARLES aged 19 yeares in the *Jacob* 1624

Shirley hundred.
Charles Cittie

The MUSTER of ROBERT MILNER

ROBERT MILNER aged 24 yeares in the *Francis Bonaventure* August 1620
JOHN PASSEMAN aged 29 yeres in the *Jonathan* May 1620
JENKIN OSBORN aged 24 yeres in the *George* 1617
WILLIAM WESTON aged 25 yeres in the *Jonathan* May 1620

The MUSTER of JOHN THROGMORTON

JOHN THROGMORTON aged 24 yeares in y^e *William & Thomas* 1618
CHVNA BOYSE aged 26 yeres in the *Georg* in May 1617

Servant's

EDWARD SPARSHOTT aged 31 yeares in the *Scafloure* 1621
FRANCIS DOWNING aged 24 yeres in the *Returne* March 1624
ELLIS RIPPING aged 23 yeares in the *Returne* 1624

The MUSTER of ROGER RATLIFE

ROGER RATLIFE aged 44 yeares in the *Georg* in May 1619
ANN his wife aged 40 in the *George* in May 1619
ISACK his Sonn aged 9 Months

* [So in the original. • It will have been observed, that generally the name in the *binding* is the same as the first name in the list.]

MUSTERS OF THE INHABITANTS IN VIRGINIA. 209

Sherley hundred.
Charles Cuttle

The MUSTER of NATHANIEL TATAM

NATHANIEL TATAM aged 20 yeres in the *George* May 1619

The MUSTER of m^r KATHERINE BENETT Widdow

KATHERINE BENETT aged 24 yeres in the *Abigail* 1622

WILLIAM BENETT her sonn aged 3 week's

Servant's

RANDALL CREW aged 20 yeres in the *Charles* 1621

DEAD at WEST & SHERLEY, and at SHERLEY HUNDRED.

1624.

ANDREW DUDLEY, came in the *Trucloue* 1622

RAPH FREEMAN, in the *Margett and John* 1622

m^r WILLIAM BENET Minister in the *Scafloure* 1621

Cap^t ISACK MADDESON

JAMES CROWDER in the *Returne* 1623

DANIEL VIERO in the *George* 1623

BARNARD JACKSON in the *Margrett & John* 1623

THOMAS WESTON in the *George* 1623

JAMES ROLFE Lieutenant GIBB'S Man

JOHN MICHAELL

FRANCIS Cap^t MADISON'S Man.

} slaine by the Indians.

Jordans
Jorney.
Charles
Cuttle

The MUSTER of the Inhabitant's of JORDANS JORNEY

taken the 21th of January 1624

The MUSTER of m^r WILLIAM FERRAR & m^r JORDAN

WILLIAM FERRAR aged 31 yeres in the *Neptune* in August 1618

SISLEY JORDAN aged 24 yeres in the *Swan* in August 1610

210 MUSTERS OF THE INHABITANTS IN VIRGINIA.

Jordans Journey.
Charles Cittie

MARY JORDAN her daughter aged 3 yeares
MARGRETT JORDAN aged 1 yeare
TEMPERANCE BAILEY aged 7 yeares

} borne heare.

Servant's

WILLIAM DAWSON aged 25 yeares in the *Discovery* March 1621
ROBERT TURNER aged 26 yeares in the *Tryall* June 1619
JOHN HELY aged 24 yeares in the *Charles* November 1621
ROGER PRESTON aged 21 yeares in the *Discovery* March 1621
ROBERT MANUELL aged 25 yeares in the *Charles* November 1621
THOMAS WILLIAMS aged 24 yeares in the *Dutie* May 1618
RICHARD JOHNSON aged 22 yeares in the *Southampton* 1622
WILLIAM HATFIELD aged in the *Southampton* 1622
JOHN PEAD 35 yeares old in the same Shipp
JOHN FREAME aged 16 yeares in the same Shipp

The MUSTER of THOMAS PALMER

THOMAS PALMER arived in the *Tyger* November 1621
JOANE his wife in the same Shipp
PRISILLA her daughter aged xj yeares

Servant's

RICHARD ENGLISH aged xj yeares in the *James* 1622

The MUSTER of ROBERT FISHER

ROBERT FISHER arived in the *Elsabeth* May 1611
KATHERINE his wife in the *Marmaduk* October 1621
SISLY thaire daughter aged 1 yeare

Servant's

IDVE HALLIERS a Maid servant aged 30 yeares in y^e *Jonathan* 1619

MUSTERS OF THE INHABITANTS IN VIRGINIA. 211

Jordans Journey
Charles Cittie

The MUSTER of JOHN CLAYE

JOHN CLAYE arived in the *Treasurer* February 1613

ANN his wife in the *Jun* August 1623

Servant's

WILLIAM NICHOLL'S aged 26 yerres in the *Dutie* in May 1614

The MUSTER of CHRISTOPHER SAFFORD

CHRISTOPHER SAFFORD arived in the *Treasurer* 1613

JOHN GIBB'S his ptnr in the *Supply* 1619

Servant's

HENERY LANE aged 20 yerres in the *Southampton* 1623

The MUSTER of HENERY WILLIAMS

HENERY WILLIAMS arived in the *Treasurer* 1613

SUSAN his wife in the *William & Thomas* 1618

The MUSTER of WILLIAM BRANLIN

WILLIAM BRANLIN arived in the *Margrett & John* 1620

ANN his wife in the *Truelove* 1622

The MUSTER of JOHN FLUDD

JOHN FLUDD arived in the *Asian* 1610

MARGETT his wife in the *Supply* 1620

FRANCES FINCH her c. in the *Supply* 1620

WILLIAM FLUDD his son aged 3 week's

Jordan-Jorney.
Charles Cittle. The MUSTER of THOMAS CHAPMAN*

THOMAS CHAPMAN arived in the *Tryall* 1610

ANN his wife in the *George* 1617

THOMAS his sogn' aged 2 yeare

ANN their daughter aged 6 week's

The MUSTER of JOSEPH BULL

JOSEPH BULL arived in the *Abigail* 1622

The MUSTER of JOHN DAVIES

JOHN DAVIES arived in the *George* 1617

WILLIAM EMERSON his pther in the *Sampson* 1618

Servant's

WILLIAM POPLETON aged in the *James* 1622

EUSTICE DOWNES aged 25 yeares in the *Abigail* 1622

The MUSTER of THOMAS CAWSEY

THOMAS CAWSEY arived in the *Francis Bonaventure* 1620

The MUSTER of THOMAS IRONMONGER

THOMAS IRONMONGER arived in the

The MUSTER of RICHARD MILTON

RICHARD MILTON arived in the *Suply* 1620

* [The fifth letter of this name is not clear; the word begins with an ascending letter, and might be read as CHAPLAIN; but it is certainly CHAPMAN in the next line.]

Jordans Journey.
Charles Cittie

The MUSTER of NATHANIELL CAWSEY

NATHANIELL CAWSEY arived in the *Phenix* 1607

THOMASINE his wife in the *Lyon* 1609

Servant's

EDWARD DENISON aged 22 yeares } arived in the *Trueloue* 1623

JAMES DONNER aged 20 yeares

JAMES DORE age 19 yeares in the *Bona Nova* 1621

LAURANCE EVANS aged 15 yeares in the *James* 1622

JOANE WINSOMB aged 20 yeares in the *George* 1618

DEAD at JORDANS JORNEY 1624

LIDIA SHERLEY came in the *George* 1623

SUSAN SHERLEY an Infant.

Chaplains
Chorse.
Charles
Cittie

The MUSTER of the Inhabitant's of CHAPLAINS

CHOYSE and the *Trueloues* Company taken the

21th January 1624

The MUSTER of Ensigne ISACK CHAPLAINE

ISACK CHAPLAINE arived in the *Starr* 1610

MARY his wife in the *James* 1622

JOHN CHAPLAINE his kinsman aged 15 yeares in the *James* 1622

Servant's

ROBERT HUDSON aged 30 yeares

HENERY THORNE aged 18 yeares

JOHN DUFFILL aged 14 yeares

IVIE BANTON a Maid servant

ANN MIGHILL a Maid servant arived in the *George* 1619

214 MUSTERS OF THE INHABITANTS IN VIRGINIA.

Chaplain Choise.
Charles Cittle

The MUSTER of WALTER PRICE ^{cc}

WALTER PRICE arived in the *Willm & Thomas* 1618

HENERY TURNER arived in the *John & Francis* 1615

Servant's

EDWARD FALLOWES aged 30 yeares in the *Hopewell* 1623

The MUSTER of THOMAS KEIE

THOMAS KEIE aged 30 ariued in the *Prosperous* June 1619

SARAH his wife in the *Trueloue* 1622

The MUSTER of JOHN BROWNE

JOHN BROWNE aged 28 yeares in the *Bona Nova* Aprill 1621

The MUSTER of JOHN TREHEARNE

JOHN TREHEARNE aged 33 yeares in the *Trueloue* 1622

The MUSTER of DAVID JONES

DAVID JONES aged 22 yeares in the *Trueloue* 1622

The MUSTER of JOHN BOX

JOHN BOX aged 23 yeares in the *Trueloue* 1622

Murders for the forte..... 3

DEAD at CHAPLINS CHOISE 1624.

HENERY WILSON came in the *Trucloue* 1622 slaine by ye Indians
 NICHOLAS SUTTON in the *James* 1622 slaine by the Indians
 NICHOLAS BALDWIN in the *Trucloue* 1622 slaine by the Indians
 WILLEIAM BARNETT in the *Trucloue* 1623.

Pierseys
 hundred.

The MUSTER of the Inhabitant's of PIERSEYS HUNDRED taken the 20th of January 1624.

SAMUELL SHARPE arived in the *Seaventure* 1609
 ELIZABETH his wife in the *Margrett and John* 1621
 Servant's
 HENERY CARMAN aged 23 yeares in the *Duty* 1620

The MUSTER of m' GRIVELL POOLEY Minister

GRIVELL POOLEY arived in the *James* 1622
 Servant's
 JOHN CHAMBERS aged 21 yeares in the *Bana Nova* 1622
 CHARLES MAGNER aged 16 yeres in the *George* 1623

The MUSTER of HUMFREY KENT

HUMFREY KENT arived in the *George* 1619
 JOANE his wife in the *Tyger* 1621
 MARGRETT ARRUNDELL aged 9 yeares in the *Abigaile* 1621
 Servant's
 CHRISTOPHER BEANE aged 40 yeares in the *Neptune* 1618

Pierseys
hundred.

The MUSTER of THOMAS DOUGHTIE

THOMAS DOUGHTIE arived in the *Marigold* 1619
ANN his wife in the *Marmaduke* 1621

The MUSTER of EDWARD AUBORN

EDWARD AUBORN arived in the *Jonathan* 1620

The MUSTER of WILLIAM BAKER

WILLIAM BAKER arived in the *Jonathan* 1609

The MUSTER of JOHN WOODSON :

JOHN WOODSON } in the *George* 1619
SARAH his wife }

The MUSTER of EDWARD THRENORDEN

EDWARD THRENORDEN arived in the *Diana* 1619
ELIZABETH his wife in the *George* 1619

The MUSTER of NICHOLAS BALY

NICHOLAS BALY arived in the *Jonathan* 1620
ANN his wife in the *Marmaduk* 1621

The MUSTER of JOHN LIPPS

JOHN LIPPS arived in the *London Merchant* 1621

Peirseys hundred.

The MUSTER of m^r ABRAHAM PEIRSEYS Servant's.

	years.	
THOMAS LEA	aged 50	
ANTHONY PAGITT	35	
SALOMAN JACKMAN	30	
JOHN DAVIES aged	45	
CLEMENT ROPER	25	
JOHN BATES aged	24	
THOMAS ABBE	20	
THOMAS BROOK'S	23	
WILLIAM JONES	23	
PEETER JONES	24	arjved in the <i>Southampton</i> 1623
PIERCE WILLIAMS	23	
ROBERT GRAUES	30	
EDWARD HUBBERSTEAD	26	
JOHN LATHROP	25	
THOMAS CHAMBERS	24	
WALTER JACKSON	24	
HENERY SANDERS	30	
WILLIAM ALLEN	22	
GEORG DAWSON	24	
JOHN VFTON aged 26 in the <i>Bona nova</i> 1622		
JOHN BAMFORD aged 23 yeares in the <i>James</i> 1622		
WILLIAM GARRETT aged 22 in the <i>George</i> 1619		
THOMAS SAWELL aged 26 in the <i>George</i> 1619		
HENERY ROWINGE aged 25 yeares in the <i>Temperance</i> 1621		
NATHANIEL THOMAS aged 23 yeres in the <i>Temperance</i> 1621		
RICHARD BROADSHAW aged 20 yeares in the same Shipp		
ROBERT OKLEY aged 19 yeares in the <i>William & Thomas</i> 1618		
Negro		
Negro		
Negro		
Negro		
	4 Men	

Peirseys hundred.

ALLICE THOROWDEN	} maid servant's arived in the <i>Southampton</i> 1623
KATHERINE LEMAN	

Negro Woman.

Negro Woman and a yong Child of hers

S^r SAMUELL ARGALL's Cattell

DEAD at PEIRSEYS HUNDRED Anno Dñi 1624

JOHN LINICKER.
EDWARD CARLOWE.
ROBERT HUSSYE.
JACOB LARBEE.

JOHN ENGLISH.
CHRISTOPHER LEES Wife.
ELIZABETH JONES.

Pasbehayghs
Corporation
of James
City

The MUSTER of the Inhabitant's of PASBEHAY'S &
the MAINE taken the 30th of January 1624 belong-
ing to the Corporation of James City

ADAM DIXON arived in the *Margrett & John*JOSEPH RYALE arived in the *William & Thomas*GEORGE FRIER arived in the *William & Thomas*VRSULA his wife in the *London Marchant*ALLEN KENISTON arived in the *Margrett & John*ROBERT PARAMOUR arived in the *Saan*WILLIAM KEMP arived in the *George*MARGRETT his wife in the *George*

ANTHONY his Sonn aged 7 week's

RICHARD BRIDGWATTER arived in the *London Marchant*

ISELL his wife in the same Shipp

HUGH HAWARD arived in the *Starr*SUSAN his wife in the *George*.

MUSTERS OF THE INHABITANTS IN VIRGINIA. 219

Pasbehaighs
James City

HENERY TURNER arived in the *London Marchant*

JOSEPH CREW arived in the *London Marchant*

THOMAS JONES arived in the *London Marchant*

MARGRETT his wife in the same Shipp

EDWARD BOURBICHTH in the *London Marchant*

REYOILL MORCOCK arived in the *Jonathan*

ELIZABETH his wife

THOMAS his Sonne aged 1 yeare.

EDWARD FISHER arived in the *Jonathan*

SARAH his wife in the *Warwick*

EDWARD KILDALE her sonn aged 6 yeares

CLARE REN a girle aged 10 yeares.

JOHN MOONE arived in the *Returne* 1623

Servant's.

JULIAN HALLERS aged 19 yeares

GILES MARTIN aged 23 yeares

CLINION RUSH aged 13 yeares

} in the *Truelone* 1623

RICHARD SMITH arived in the *London Marchant*

The MUSTER of the Governors Men at Pasbehaighs

THOMAS JORDEN aged 24 came in the *Diana*.

JOHN MILNHOUSE aged 36 in the *London Marchant*

RICHARD SANDERS aged 25 in the *Francis Bonaventure*.

GRIFFIN WINNE aged 28 in the *Francis Bonaventure*.

ARTHURE CHANDLER aged 19 in the *Jonathan*.

WILLIAM DORRELL aged 18 in the *Truelone*.

CHRISTOPHER RIPPING 22 in the *Francis Bonaventure*.

THOMAS OSBORN aged 18 in the *Francis Bonaventure*.

GEORGE NELSON aged 19 in the *Francis Bonaventure*.

FRANCIS BUTLER aged 18 in the *Francis Bonaventure*.

Fastchighs
James City

THOMAS-BLANK'S aged 17 in the *Francis Bonaventure*.
HENERY DOWTIE aged 19 in the *Jonathan*.

JOHN SWARBECK came in the _____

the Maine.
James City.

THOMAS MARLOE came in the *Bona Nova*.

THOMAS BUNN

BRIDGITT his wife

THOMAS his sonn aged 1 yeare

Servant's

JOHN SMITH aged 30 yeares }
THOMAS SMITH aged 16 yeres } in the *Abigaile*

THOMAS JONES aged 35 in the *Bona Nova*

JAMES ROBESONN aged 35 in the *Satan*.

ELIZABETH HOLGES a Maid servant in the *Abigaile*

THOMAS SWINHOW came in the *Diana*.

Servant's

LAWRANCE SMALEPAGE aged 20 yeres in the *Abigaile*

JOHN CARTER came in the *Prosperous*.

DAVID ELLIS in the *Mary Margrett*

MARGRETT his wife in the *Margrett & John*

JAMES TOOKE arived in the _____

WILLIAM BINK'S came in the *George*

ANN his wife in the *George*

MICHAELL BATT came in the *Hercules*.

ELLIN his wife in the *Warwick*.

ROBERT LINCE came in the *Treasurer*.

HUGH BALDWIN came in the *Tryall*

SUSAN his wife in the _____

MUSTERS OF THE INHABITANTS IN VIRGINIA. 221

the Maine:
James City

ROBERT SCOTCHMORE came in the *George* 1623
THOMAS KNISTON came [KENISTON came] in the *George* 1623

Servant's

ROGER KIDD aged 24 years in the *George* 1623

ROBERT CHOLMILE } came in the *Charitie*
JAMES STANDISH

The MUSTER of Docto^r POTT's Men in the MAINE

THOMAS LEISTER aged 33 yeares
ROGER STANLEY aged 27
THOMAS PRITCHARD aged 28
HENERY CROCKER aged 34 } came in the *Abigaile* 1620
THOMAS CROSSE aged 22
JOHN TRYE aged 20
WALTER BEARE aged 28
RANDALL HOLT aged 18 yeares in the *George* 1620

The rest of his servant's Provisions, Amunition &c. at JAMES CITY.

DEAD at PASBEHAIGHS & in the MAINE 1624.

JOACHIM ANNDRIWS.
HENERY SCOTT.
RICHARD } 2 Men of m^r BUNNS.
RICHARD

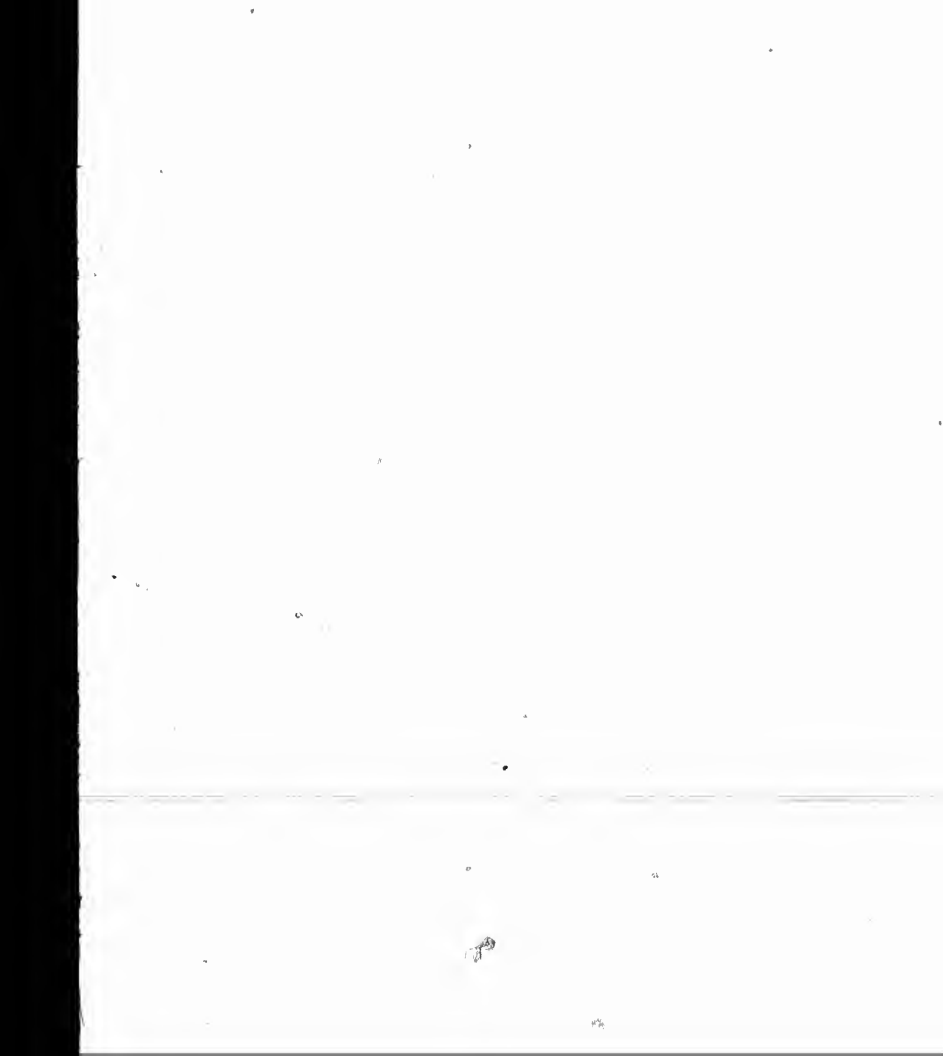
James City. The MUSTER of the Inhabitant's of JAMES CITY
taken the 24th of January 1624

The MUSTER of S^r FRANCIS WYATT K^t &c.

S^r FRANCIS WYATT K^t Governo^r came in the *George* 1621

Servant's

CHRISTOPHER COOKE aged 25 in the *George* 1621



James City.

GEORG HALL aged 33 in the *Suply* 1620JONATHAN GILES 21 in the *Triall* 1619JOHN MATHEMAN 19 in the *Jonathan* 1619JANE DAVIS 24 in the *Abigaile* 1622The MUSTER of ST. GEORGE YEARELY K^t &ct.ST. GEORGE YEARELY K^t came in the *Deliverance* 1609TEMPERANCE LADY YEARELY came in the *Falcon* 1608m^r ARGALL YEARELY aged 4 yearesm^r FRANCIS YEARELY aged 1 yearem^s ELIZABETH YEARELY aged 6 yeares

Children borne heare

Servant's at JAMES CITY

RICHARD GREGORY aged 40

ANTHONY JONES 26

THOMAS DUNN 14

THOMAS PHILDUST 15

THOMAS HATCH 17 in the *Dun* 1619ROBERT PEAKE 22 in the *Margrett & John* 1623WILLIAM STRANGE 18 in the *George* 1619ROGER THOMPSON 40 in the *London Marchant* 1620

ANN his wife

RICHARD ARRUNDELL in the *Abigall* 1620GEORG DEVERILL 18 in the *Temperance* 1620THOMAS BARNETT 16 in the *Elsabeth* 1620THEOPHILUS BERISTON 23 in the *Treasurer* 1614

Negro Men, 3

Negro Women, 5.

SUSAN HALL in the *William & Thomas* 1618ANN WILLIS in the *Temperance* 1620ELIZABETH ARRUNDELL in the *Abigall* 1620.

The rest of his servant's at HOG ISLAND.

James City. The MUSTER of Docto' JOHN POTT

Docto' JOHN POTT } arived in the *George* 1620
m's ELIZABETH POTT }

Servant's.

RICHARD TOWNSHEND aged 19 yeares in the *Abigaile* 1620

THOMAS WILSON aged 27 yeares in the *Abigaile* 1620

OSMOND SMITH aged 17 yeares in the *Bona Nova* 1620

SUSAN BLACKWOOD a Maid servant in the *Abigaile* 1622

The MUSTER of CAP' ROGER SMITH

Capt' ROGER SMITH came in the *Abigaile* 1620

m's JOANE SMITH came in the *Blessinge*

ELIZABETH SALTER aged 7 yeares came in the *Seafloore*

ELIZABETH ROLFE aged 4 yeares } borne in Virginia.

SARAH MACOCK aged 2 yeares. }

Servant's

CHARLES WALLER aged 22 came in the *Abigaile* 1620

CHRISTOPHER BANKS aged 19 yeares in the *Abigaile* 1622

HENRY BOOTH aged 20 in the *Dutie*

HENRY LACTON aged 18 yeares in the *Hopwell* 1623.

The rest of his men their Provisions Armes &c. Over the Water

The MUSTER of CAP' RALPH HAMOR

Capt' RALPH HAMOR

m's ELIZABETH HAMOR

JEREMY CLEMENT } her Children.

ELIZABETH CLEMENT }

Servant's

JOHN LIGHTFOOTE in the *Seaventure*

FRANCIS GIBB'S a boy in the *Seafloore*.

ANN ADDAMS a Maid servant.

The rest of his servant's, Provisions Armes &c. at HOG-HEAD

James City The MUSTER of CAP^t WILLIAM PIERCE

Capt WILLIAM PIERCE came in the *Sea-venture*
m^s JONE PIERCE his wife in the *Blessinge*

Servant's

THOMAS SMITH aged 17 yeares in the *Abigaile*
HENRY BRADFORD aged 35 yeres in the *Abigaile*
ESTER EDERIFE a maid servant in the *Jonathan*
ANGELO a Negro Woman in the *Treasurer*.

The rest of his servant's ; Provisions, Armes, Munition &c at
MULBERRY ISLAND.

The MUSTER of m^r ABRAHAM PEIRSEY Marchant

m^r ABRAHAM PEIRSEY came in the *Susan* 1616

ELIZABETH his daughter aged 15 yeres } came in the *Southampton* 1623
MARY his daughter aged 11 yeres }

Servant's.

CHRISTOPHER LEE aged 30 yeres }
RICHARD SERIEANT aged 36 yeres } came in the *Southampton* 1623.
ALICE CHAMBERS } maid servant's.
ANNIS SHAW }

The rest at Peirseys Hundred.

The MUSTER of m^r EDWARD BLANEY.

m^r EDWARD BLANEY came in the *Francis Bonaventure*

Servant's

ROBERT BEW aged 20 came in the *Dutie*.

JOHN RUSSELL aged 19 in the *Bona Nova*

The rest of his Servant's Armes &c at his Plantacon Over ye Watter.

ROBERT POOLE came in the

JAMES HICMOTT came in the *Bonaventure*
his wife in the

James Gittie.

JOHN SOUTHERN came in the *George* 1620

Servant's.

THOMAS CRUST aged came in the *George* 1620

RANDALL SMALEWOOD came in the

GEORGE GRAUE came in the *Seaventure*

ELNOR his wife in the *Susan*

JOHN GRAUE their sonne aged 10 yeares

REBECCA SNOW } her daughters.

SARA SNOW }

EDWARD CADGE came in the *Marmaduke*

NATHANIELL JEFFREYS came in the *Gift*.

JOHN JACKSON came in the

JOHN JACKSON his sonn aged 9 yeares

GERCIAN BUCK aged 10 yeares

THOMAS ALNUFT came in the *Gift*

his wife in the *Marygold*

Servant's.

ROGER ROED's aged 20 yeares in the *Bony bess*.

PEETER LANGMAN came in the *William & Thomas*.

MARY his wife came in the

PEETER ASCAM her sonn aged 1 yeares

ABIGAIL ASCAM her daughter aged 4 yerès.

BENOMY BUCK aged 8 yerès

PELLIG BUCK aged 4 yerès

Servant's

ABRAHAM PORTER aged 36 yeares in the

THOMAS SAWIER aged 23 yeares in the

m^r JOHN BURRÖWES came in the

BRIDGETT his wife

MARA BUCK aged 13 yeares

James City.

Servant's

JOHN COOKE aged 27 yeares
NICHOLAS GOULDFINCH aged 19 yeres
JOHN BRADSTON aged 18 yeres*
THOMAS THOROWGOOD aged 17 yeres
ELLIAS GAILE aged 14 yeares
ANDREW HOWELL aged 13 yeres
ANN ASHLEY aged 19 yeres

The Cattell belonging to m^r BUCKS Children

ELIZABETH SOOTHEY came in the *Southampton*
ANN SOOTHEY her daughter

JOHN JEFFERSON came in the *Bona Nova*
WALGRAVE MARK'S in the *Marghett & John*.

WILLIAM MUTCH came in the *Jonathan*
MARGERY his wife in the *George* 1623

RICHARD STEEPHENS came in the *George* 1623

Servant's.

WASSELL RAYNER aged 28 yeres came in the
THOMAS SPILLMAN aged 28 yeres in the *George* 1623
EDWARD PRISE aged 29 yeres in the *George* 1623
JOANE RAYNER wife of WASSELL RAYNER

GEORGE MINIFIE arived in the *Samuell* July 1623

Servant's

JOHN GRIFFIN aged 26 yeares in the *William & John* 1624
EDWARD WILLIAMS aged 26 yeres came in the same Shipp.

JOHN BARNETT aged 26 yeres came in the *Jonathan* 1620

* [Thus erased in the original.]

MUSTERS OF THE INHABITANTS IN VIRGINIA.

227

James Heald

JOHN STOKES } came in the *Warwick*
ANN his wife }

RICHARD TREE came in the *George*
JOHN his Sonne aged 12 yeres

Servant's

SILVESTER BULLEN aged 28 yeres came in the

WILLIAM LASEY } came in the *Southampton*
SUSAN his wife }

JOHN WEST came in the *Bonybess*
THOMAS CROMPE came in the

JOHN GREEVETT came in the
ELLEN his wife in the

THOMAS PASSMORE } came in the *George*
JANE his wife }

Servant's

THOMAS KERFITT aged 24 yeres in the *Hopwell*

ROBERT JULIAN aged 20 yeres in the *Jacob*

JOHN BUCKMUSTER aged 20 yeres in the *Hopwell*

CHRISTOPHER HALL came in the

ROBERT FITT came in the *George*

ANN his wife in the *Abigail*

GEORGE ONION came in the *Francis bona venture*

ELIZABETH his wife in the same Shipp

FRANCIS PALL a boy aged 6 yeres

THOMAS PALL a boy aged 4 yeres

JOHN HALL came in the *John & Francis*

SUSAN his wife in the *London Merchant*

James Iland.

ROBERT MARSHALL came in the *George*
ANN his wife in the same Shipp

THOMAS GRUBB came in the *George*

JOHN OSBORN came in the
MARY his wife in the

WILLIAM SPENCER came in the *Sarah*.

ALICE his wife in the

ALICE their daughter aged 4 yeres.

THOMAS GRAVE came in the

MARGRETT his wife in the

WILLIAM their sonn aged 3 yeres

JONE their daughter aged 6 yeres.

GABRIEL HOLLAND came in the *John & Francis*.

REBECCA his wife in the same Shipp

JOSIAS TANNER aged 24 yeres came in the

ANDREW RAILEY came in the

WILLIAM COOKSEY

THOMAS BAGLEN

WILLIAM CARTER

JOHN JOHNSON

ANN his wife

JOHN his sonn aged 1 yeare

ANN his daughter aged 4 yeres

ALICE KEAN a Maid servant.

JOHN HITCHY

THOMAS DE LA MAIOR.

DEAD at JAMES CITTIE & in the ILAND 1624

RICHARD MUMFORD
GEORGE CLARKE
BARTLOMEW BLAKE
WILLIAM WATERTON
SIBILL ROYALL
GOODWIFE JEFFERYS
THOMAS POPKIN
THOMAS SIDES
THOMAS WEST
W^m SPENCER a Child
a servant of m^r KETHS
m^s PEIRSE
JOHN GEE
a servant of PEETER LANGMAN
PHINLOE
m^s SUSAN KETH.

Neck by and here
James, City.

The MUSTER of the Inhabitant's of the Neck-
of-Land neare JAMES CITY taken Febr the 4th
1624:

RICHARD KINGSMELL came in the *Delaware*
JANE his wife in the *Susan*
NATHANIELL his sonne aged 5 years.
SUSAN his Daughter aged 1 year.

Servant's

HORTEN WRIGHT aged 20 yeres came in the *Susan*.
JOHN JACKSON aged came in the *Abigail*.
EDWARD a Negro ()
ISBELL PRATT came in the *Jonathan*

* JOHN SMITH came in the *Bonaventure*.

THOMAS BAGWELL came in the

230 MUSTERS OF THE INHABITANTS IN VIRGINIA.

Neck of Land neare
James City

THOMAS BENETT came in the *Bona Nova*

MARGERIE his wife in the *Guift*

SARAH BROMEDG a Child of 2 yeres old.

JOHN REDDISI came in the

m' ALNUTT and his servant here Planted reconed before in the Muster
of JAMES CITTIE.

DEAD in this Plantacon 1624

a Man servant of m' KINGSMELL'S.

LIUING

RICHARD PIERCE }
ELIZABETH his wife } came in the *Neptune*.

Archers Hope.
James City

THOMAS BRANBY came in the *Charitie*

Servant's

NICHOLAS GREENHILL aged 24 yeres

CHADWALLADER JONES aged 22 yeres

ROBERT CREW aged 23 yeres

} came in the *Marmaduk* 1623

JOHN ELLISON came in the *Prosperous*

ELLIN his wife in the *Charitie*

Servant's

JOHN BADELEV aged 24 yeres came in the *Hopewell* 1623

THOMAS FARLEY came in the *Ann* 1623

JANE his wife in the same Shipp.

ANN a Child

Servant's

NICHOLAS SHOTTEN aged 40 yeres in the *Ann* 1623

MUSTERS OF THE INHABITANTS IN VIRGINIA. 231

Archers Hope.
James City

JOSEPH JOHNSON came in the *William & Thomas*
MARGRETT his wife in the *Abigaile*
GEORGE PROUSE came in the *Diana*

DEAD at ARCHERS HOPE 1624
GEORGE ELLISON a Child
A Maid servant of m^r BRANSBYES.
WILLIAM BROWNE.

Burrows Hill
James City

m^r BURROWES and six of his men wch are planted, heare are recoined
with their Armes Provisions &c. at JAMES CITTIE

JOHN SMITH came in the *Elizabeth* 1611
SUSANNA his wife in the *Bona Nova* 1619
FRANCIS SMITH his sonne aged 1 yere

Servant's

JOHN ELLATT aged 15 yeres in the *Margrett & John* 1624

GEORGE PELTON came in the *Furtherance* 1622

RICHARD RICHARD'S came in the *London Marchant* 1620
RICHARD DOLPHINBE came in the *Guift* 1618

Faces Paines
James City

JOHN PROCTOR came in the *Seaventure* 1607
ALLIS his wife in the *George* 1621

Servant's

RICHARD GROUE aged 30 yeres in the *George* 1623
EDWARD SMITH aged 20 in the *George* 1621
WILLIAM NAYLE aged 15 in the *Ann* 1623

PHETTIPLACE CLOSE came in the *Starr* 1608
DANIEL WATKINS in the *Charles* 1621

Servant's

MARTIN DEMOS aged 15 yeres in the *George* 1617
JOHN SKINNER in the *Marmaduk* 1621

232 *MUSTERS OF THE INHABITANTS IN VIRGINIA.*

Paces Paines
James City

THOMAS GATES came in the *Swan* 1609

ELIZABETH his wife in the *Warwick*. 1620

WILLIAM BEDFORD in the *James* 1621

FRANCIS CHAPMAN came in the *Starr* 1608

[Capt Smiths Plant,
James City

The MUSTER of CAP^t ROGER SMITHS men
Over y^e Watter

FRANCIS FOWLER aged 23 yerres

CHRISTOPHER LAWSON

ALCE his wife

CHRISTOPHER REDHEAD aged 24

STEPHEN WEBB aged 25 yerres

JOHN BUTTERFEILD aged 23 yerres

WILLIAM BAKER aged 24 yerres

RICHARD ALFORD aged 26 yerres

THOMAS HARVIE aged 24 yerres

THOMAS MOLTON aged 25 yerres

m^r Blaneys Plant,
James City

The MUSTER of m^r EDWARD BLANEYS Men
Ouer y^e Watter.

RICE WATKINS aged 30 yerres came in the *Francis bonaventure*.

NATHANIEL FLOID aged 24 in the *Bona Nova*.

GEORG ROGERS 23

JOHN SHELLEY 23

THOMAS OTTOWELL 40

THOMAS CROUCH 40

ROBERT SHEPPEARD 20 in the *Hopwell*.

WILLIAM SAWIER 18 in the *Hopwell*.

ROBERT CHAUNTRE 19 in the *George*

} in the *Bona Nova*.

MUSTERS OF THE INHABITANTS IN VIRGINIA. 231

m^r Blaneys Plant,
James City

WILLIAM HARTLEY 23 in the *Charles*
LAWLEY DAMFORT 29 in the *Duty*
WILLIAM WARD 26 in the *Jonathan*
JEREMY WHITE 20 in the *Tyger*
JOHN HACKER 17 in the *Hopwell*
ROBERT WHITMORE 22 in the *Duty*

Cap^t Mathews Plant
James City

Cap^t SAMUELL MATHES came in the *Southampton* 1622
m^r DAVID SAND's Minister came in the *Bonaventure* 1620

Servant's.

ROBERT MATHES aged 24	} cam
ROGER WILLIAMS..... 20	
SAMUELL DAVIES..... 18	} came in the <i>Southampton</i> 1622
HENERY JONES..... 25	
AARON CONAWAY 20	
JOHN THOMAS 18	
MICHAELL LAPWORTH... 16	
WILLIAM LUSAM 27	} in the <i>Charles</i> 1621
WILLIAM FEILD 23	
PEETER MONTECUE..... 21	
ROBERT FERNALL 31 in the <i>London Marchant</i> 1619	
WALTER COOP [COOPER] 33 in the <i>Jonathan</i> 1619	
WILLIAM WALTERS 27 in the <i>Bona Nova</i> 1618	
NICHOLAS CHAPMAN 31 in the <i>Jonathan</i> 1619	
GREGORY SPICER 22 in the <i>Triall</i> 1618	
NICHOLAS PEIRSE 23 in the <i>Falcon</i> 1619	
ROBERT PENN 22 in the <i>Abigaile</i> 1620	
WILLIAM DALBY 28 in the <i>Furtherance</i> 1622	
THOMAS HOPSON 12 in the <i>Bona Nova</i> 1618	
ABRAHAM WOOD 10 in the <i>Margrett & John</i> 1620	

234 MUSTERS OF THE INHABITANTS IN VIRGINIA.

Cap^t Mathews Plant
James City

WILLIAM KINGSLEY 24 } in the *Marmaduk* 1623
THOMAS BRIDGES 12 }
ARTHURE GOLDSMITH 26 came in the *Diana* 1618

m, Crowders Plant.
James City

m^r HUGH CROWDER came in the *Bona Nova* 1619

Servant's

RICHARD BALL in the *George* 1617
THOMAS HAWKINS in the *James* 1622
PAULE RENALLES in the *Tryall* 1619
NICHOLAS SMITH a boy of 18 yeres in the *Bona Nova* 1621
JOHN VERIN a boy of 14 yeres in the *George* 1623

m^r Treasurers Plant.

The MUSTER of m^r GEORG SAND's Esquire

m^r GEORG SANDIS Esquire Treasuro^r Pe came in the *George* 1623

Servant's

MARTIN TURNER
GEORGE BAILIFE
JOHN SPARK'S
JOHN DANCY
JOHN EDWARD'S
NICHOLAS TOMPSON
ROSAMUS CARTER
JOHN STONE a boy
NICHOLAS COMON
NICHOLAS EYRES a boy
DAVID MANSFEILD
JOHN CLAXON
THOMAS SWIFTE
JOHN BALDWIN

} came in the *George* 1621

} in the *Guifte* 1622

} in the *Bona Nova* 1619 hired servant's

} in the *Tyger* freemen. 1622

Treasurers Plant.

hired, DANIEL POOLE a french man

his wife

a young Child of theirs

m^r Treasurers Plant.
James City

The MUSTER of those that Live in y^e TREASURERS Plant.

ROBERT SHEAPERD came in the *George* 1621

JAMES CHAMBERS in the *Datie* 1620

JOHN PARSONS

WILLIAM BENGE

JOHN EVENS

ROBERT EDMUND'S

JOHN COMES

JOHN TVOS

WILLIAM PILKINTON

ELIAS LONGE

THOMAS HALL

MARGRETT PILKINTON

JANE LONG

m^r VINCENCIO the Italian

m^r BERNARDO

his wife

a Child

} in the *Marygold* 1619

} in the *Bona Nova* 1620

} women

ZACHARY CRIPP'S came in the *Margrett & John* 1621

EDWARD WHITE in the *Bona Nova* 1620

MATHEW HAMON in the *Southampton* 1622

PHILLIP KITHLY in the *Furtherance* 1622

ANTHONY WEST in the *James* 1622

of Treasures Plant.
James City

DEAD at all these PLANTATIONS Over the Watter 1624

JOHN PHILMOTT	ELIAS HENTON
WILLIAM PLANT	THO: FITCH
THOMAS ROWLSON	ENECHIA FITCH
EDWARD JONES	JOHN SERE
JOHN DIMSDALE	WILLIAM SAND'S
JOHN DOCKER	GEORG GURR
ROBERT ALDRIDGE	WILLIAM COMES
RICHARD GREENE	ROBERT EVARS.
JAMES DAVIS	PEACEABLE SHERWOOD.
DAVID WILLIAMS	WILLIAM HALL
JOHN FOXEN	

slaine by the
Indians

Hog Island

The MUSTER of CAP^t RAPH HAMOR's servant's.

JEFFEREY MULL came in the *George*
MORDECAI KNIGHT in the *William & John*
THOMAS DOLEMAN in the *Returue*
ELKINTON KATLIFFE in the *Scafloure*
THOMAS POWELL in the *Scafloure*.
THOMAS COOPER in the *Returue*
JOHN DAVIES in the *Guifte*.

The MUSTER of LIUTENANT BARKLEY.

Liuetenant EDWARD BARKLEY in the *Unitie*.
m^r JANE BARKLEY in the *Scafloure*.
JANE BARKLEY his daughter.

Servant's
THOMAS PHILLIP'S } in the *Bona Nova*
FRANCIS BARRETT }

Hog Island

ROBERT MARTIN in the *George*.

KATHERIN DAVIES in the *Southampton*.

JOHN VTY came in the *Francis Bonaventure*

ANN his wife in the *Scafloure*.

JOHN his Sonn in the *Scafloure*.

Servant's

WILLIAM BURT } in the *Bony besse*

WILLIAM STOCKER }

RICHARD BICKLEY in the *Returne*.

JOHN CHEW came in the *Charitie*.

SARAH his wife in the *Scafloure*.

Servant's

ROGER DELK in the *Southampton*.

SAMUELL PARSON in the *Hopewell*.

WALTER HASLEWOOD in the *Duc Returne*.

HENERY ELWOOD } in the *Francis Bonaventure*

WILLIAM RAMSHAW }

JOHN STONE in the *Swann*

SISLY his wife in the *Scafloure*.

HENERY CROCKER in the *Marygold*

JONE his wife in the *Swan*.

HENERY WOODWARD in the *Diana*.

JANE his wife

THOMAS HITCROCK in the *Marygold*

ALICE his wife

ROGER WEBSTER

JOANE his wife

JOANE DAVIS.

Hog Band.

The MUSTER of St GEORGE YEARLIES Men

MAXIMILLIAN STONE aged 36 came in the *Temperance* 1620
 ELIZABETH his wife in the same Shipp.
 MAXIMILLIAN his sonn aged 9 months.
 ROBERT GUY 22 in the *Swaan* 1619
 EDWARD YATES 18 in the *Duty* 1619
 CESAR PUGGETT 20 in the *Diana* 1619
 ALEXANDER SANDERS 24 in the *Trueloue* 1623
 WILLIAM STRACHEY 17 in the *Temperance* 1620
 GEORGE WHITEHAND 24 in the *Temperance* 1620
 HENERY KING 22 in the *Jonathan* 1620
 JOHN DAY 24 in the *London Marchant* 1620
 The wife of JOHN DAY in the same Shipp
 JOHN ROOT in the *Guift*
 WALTER BLAKE in the *Swaan* } Dwellers.
 THOMAS WATT'S in the *Treasuror*
 DAVID DUTTON } Dead
 RICH: BAKER }
 The rest of his servant's. Provisions
 Armes &c reconed at James City

Martins Hundred.

The MUSTER of the Inhabitant's of MARTIN'S HUNDRED
taken the 4th of February 1621.

"ni" WILLIAM HARWOOD came in the *Francis Bonaventure*
 } Servant's
 HUGH HUGHS came in the *Guift*
 ANN his wife }
 THOMAS DOUGHTIE aged 26 } came in the *Abigail*.
 JOHN HASLEY aged 22 yeres }
 SAMUEL WEAVER 20 in the *Bow boss*
 ELIZABETH BYGRAVE 12 came in the *Warwick*.

MUSTERS OF THE INHABITANTS IN VIRGINIA. 239

Martins Hundred

ELLIS EMERSON }
ANN his wife } came in the *George* 1623.
THOMAS his sonn aged 11 }

Servant's

THOMAS GOULDING aged 26 yeres came in the *George* 1623
MARTIN SLATIER aged 20 cam frô Canada in the *Susan* 1624

ROBERT ADDAMS }
AUGUSTINE LEAK } came in the *Bona Nova*.
WINIFRED LEAK his wife came in the *George* 1623

Servant's

RICHARD SMITH aged 24 yeres came in the *George* 1623.

STEEBIEN BARKER came in the *James*
HUMPHREY WALDEN in the *Warwick*

JOHN JACKSON }
ANN his Wife } came in the *Warwick*.
A Child aged 20 week's

Servant's

THOMAS WARD aged 47 yeres ... }
JOHN STEPHENS 35 yeres } came in the *Warwick*

SAMUELL MARCH came in the *William & Thomas*
COLMICE his wife in the *Ann* 1623
SAMUELL CULLEY came in the *London Marchant*

ROBERT SCOTCHMOKE and his Company now planted heere are reckoned
before in the MAINE

DEAD at MARTINS HUNDRED this yeare

ALLICE EMERSON a girle
ROBERT a boy of m^r EMERSONS
a girle of JOHN JACKSONS
a Child of SAMUELL MARCH

Mulburie Island.

The MUSTER of the Inhabitant's att MULBURY ISLAND
taken the 25th of January 1624.

The MUSTER of CAP^t WILLIAM PIERCES servant's

RICHARD ATKINS aged 24 came in the *London Merchant*

ABIGAIL his wife } came in the *Abigail*

WILLIAM BAKER aged 20. }

ROBERT ASTON 29 in the *Treasurer*

HUGH WING 30

ROBERT LATHOM 20

RICHARD ALDON 19 } came in the *George* 1620

THOMAS WOOD 35

ROGER RICE came in the *Charles*

ALEXANDER GILL 20 in the *Bony bess*

SAMUEL MORRIS 20 in the *Abigail*

THOMAS ROSE 35 in the *Jonathan*

ROBERT HEDGES aged 40 yeres in the

JOHN VIRGO came in the *Treasurer*

SUSAN his wife in the same Shipp

JOHN GATTER came in the *George* 1620

WILLIAM RICHARDSON came in the *Edwaine*

RICHARD FINE came in the *Neptune*

JOHN NOWELL came in the *Margrett & John*

RICHARD DOWNES came in the *Jonathan*

JOHN CRANICH came in the *Marygold*

PERCEVAL WOOD came in the *George*

ANN his wife in the *George*.

WILLIAM RAYMONT came in the *Neptune*

WILLIAM BUTLOCK came in the *Jonathan*

MUSTERS OF THE INHABITANTS IN VIRGINIA. 241

Mulbury Island

ANTHONY BARAM came in the *Abigail*
 ELIZABETH his wife in the *William & Thomas*

THOMAS HARWOOD came in the *Margrett & John* 1622

GRACE his wife in the *George*

Servant's

THOMAS READ aged 65 yeres

Wariscoyack.

The MUSTER of the Inhabitants at WARISCOYACK
 taken the 7th of Febr 1624.

The MUSTER of m^r EDWARD BENNETT'S servant's

HENERY PINKE came in the *London Marchant* 1619

JOHN BATE in the *Adam* 1621

PEETER COLLINS in the *Addam* 1621

WASSELL WEBLING } in the *James* 1621

ANTONIO a Negro

CHRISTOPHER REYNOLD'S

LUKE CHAPMAN } in the *John & Francis* 1622

EDWARD MAYBANK

JOHN ATKINS

WILLIAM DENUM } in the *Guifte* 1622

FRANCIS BANK'S

MARY a Negro Woman in the *Margrett & John* 1622

[Basses Choise]

THE MUSTER of the Inhabitation of BASSES CHOYSE

CAP^t NATHANIEL BASSE his MUSTER

NATHANIEL BASSE aged 35 in the *furtherance* 1622

WILLIAM BARNARD aged 21 in the *furtherance* 1622

EDWARD WIGGE aged 22 in the *Abigail* 1621

242 MUSTERS OF THE INHABITANTS IN VIRGINIA

Basco Choyse

The MUSTER of THOMAS PHILLIPS

THOMAS PHILLIPS aged 26 in the *William and Thomas* 1618
ELIZABETH PHILLIPS aged 23 in the *sea Flower* 1621

MUSTER of THOMAS BENNETT

THOMAS BENNETT aged 38 in the *Neptune* 1618
MARY BENNETT aged 18 in the *Southampton* 1622
ROGER HERFORD aged 22 in the *Returne* 1623
BENJAMIN SIMES aged 33 in the

RICHARD LONGE his MUSTER

RICHARD LONGE aged 33 in the
ALICE LONGE aged 23 in the *London Marchant* 1620
ROBERT LONGE a Child borne in Virginia

Warbeyock

RICHARD EVANS'S his MUSTER

RICHARD EVANS'S aged 35 in the *Neptune* 1618

WILLIAM NEWMAN his MUSTER

WILLIAM NEWMAN aged 35 in the *Furtherance* 1622
JOHN ARMY aged 35 in the *Furtherance* 1622

HENRIE WOODWARD his MUSTER

HENRIE WOODWARD aged 30 in the
JOHN BROWNINGE aged 22 in the *Abigail* 1621

Servant's

AMBROSE aged 25 in the *Marmaduke* 1621
PETER aged 19 in the *Margett and John* 1622

MUSTERS OF THE INHABITANTS IN VIRGINIA 243

Warisowacke

A list of the DEAD in WARISOWACKE 1624

JOHN SELLEY

NATHANIEL HAWK WORTH [or

HAWK WORTH]

THOMAS SHEWOOD

BENJAMIN HANDELEARE

MARGRETT SYMES

NATHANIEL Servant's

THOMAS

of M^r BENNET's men

slayne by the Indians

Neckpones
newes

M^r DANIEL GOOKINS MUSTER

Servantes

WILLIAM WADSWORTH aged: 26

WILLIAM FOOCKES aged: 24

THOMAS CURTIS aged: 24

PETER SHERWOOD aged: 24

GILBERT WHITEFIELD aged: 23

RISE GRIFFIN aged: 24

WILLIAM SMITH aged: 23

ANTHONY EDSWORTH aged: 26

ISAAC DELAWARR aged: 22

HENRY CARLEY aged: 23

ROGER WALKER aged: 22

EDMOND MORGON aged: 22

WILLIAM CLARKE aged: 25

JOSEPH MOSLEY aged: 21

JOHN PARRATT aged: 36

ROBERT SMITH aged: 22

WILLIAM CRONEY aged: 24

WILLIAM LONGE aged: 19

ANNE EDSWORTH aged: 44

ELLENOR HARRIS aged: 21

All wh came in the *Flying Hawk*
1621

in the *Providence*
1623*

DEAD in this Plantation
one ARMSTRONG

[I suppose this refers to the whole of the names from DEJAY to HAK (4), but there is no "brace" in the original.]

MUSTERS OF THE INHABITANTS IN VIRGINIA.

Elizabeth Cittie

Capt WILLIAM TUCKER his MUSTER

Capt WILLIAM TUCKER: aged: 36: in the *Mary and James*: 1610
 M^{rs} MARY TUCKER aged: 26: in the *George*: 1623.
 ELIZABETH TUCKER borne in Virginia in August:
 GEORGE TOMSON aged: 17 }
 PAULE TOMSON aged: 14 } in the *George* 1623:
 WILLIAM THOMSON — 11 }
 PASCOE CHAMPION aged: 23 } in the *Ellenor* 1621:
 STRENGHT SHEERE aged: 23 }
 THOMAS EVAND'S aged: 23 }
 STEPHEN COLLOWE aged: 23 } in the *George*: 1623.
 ROBERT MUNDAY aged: 18 }
 MATHEWE ROBINSONN aged: 24 in the *greate hopewell* 1623:
 RICHARD APPLETON aged: 19: in the *James* 1622:
 JOHN MORRIS aged 24: in the *Bona Nova*: 1619.
 MARY MORRIS aged 22: in the *George* 1623
 WILLIAM HUTCHINSON aged 21: in the *Diana* 1618.
 PEETER PORTER aged 20 in the *Tyger* 1621.
 WILLIAM CRAWSHAW an Indian Baptised.
 ANTONY Negro: ISABELL Negro: and WILLIAM their Child Baptised.

JOHN DOWNEMAN his MUSTER

JOHN DOWNEMAN aged: 33: in the *John and Francis*: 1611:
 ELIZABETH DOWNEMAN aged: 22: in the *Warwicke* 1621.
 MOYSES STONES aged: 16: in the *Bone Bes* 1623

JOHN LAYDON his MUSTER

JOHN LAYDON aged 44: in the *Susan* 1606
 ANNE LAYDON aged 30: in the *Mary Margett* 1608

MUSTERS OF THE INHABITANTS IN VIRGINIA. 245

Elizabeth Cittle

VIRGINIA LAYDON	} borne in Virginia.
ALICE LAYDON	
KATHERIN LAYDON	
MARGERETT LAYDON	

WILLIAM COLE his MUSTER

WILLIAM COLE aged 26 in the *Neptune* 1618
 FRANCIS COLE aged 27 in the *Susan* 1616
 ROGER FARBRASE aged 26 in the *Elizabeth* 1621

MILES PRICKETT and FRANCIS MITCHELL their MUSTERS.

MILES PRICKETT aged 36 in the *Narr* 1610
 FRANCIS MITCHELL aged 38 in the *Neptune* 1618
 MAUDLIN MITCHELL aged 21 in the *Bona Nova* 1620
 JOHN MITCHELL borne in Virginia 1624

RICHARD YONGE his MUSTER

RICHARD YONGE aged 31 in the *George* 1616
 JOANE YONGE aged 26 in the *Guifle* 1618
 JOANE YONGE aged 2 borne in Virginia
 SUSAN aged 12 in the *Swan* 1624

LIEUTEN: ALBIANO LUPO his MUSTER

ALBIANO LUPO aged 40 in the *Swan* 1610
 ELIZABETH LUPO aged 28 in the *George* 1616
 TEMPERANCE LUPO aged 4 borne in Virginia

Servant's

HENRIE DRAPER aged 14 in the *George* 1621
 JOSEPH HAM aged 16 in the *Warrenke* 1621

216
MUSTERS OF THE INHABITANTS IN VIRGINIA

JOHN POWELL his MUSTER

JOHN POWELL aged 29 in the *Swallowe* 1609

KATHREN POWELL aged 22 in the *flyinge Hart* 1622

JOHN POWELL borne in virginia

Servant's

THOMAS PRATER aged 29 in the *Marie Providence* 1622

LARENCE PEALE his MUSTER

LARENCE PEALE aged 23 in the *Margett and John* 1620

WILLIAM SMITH aged 30 in the *Jacob* 1624

ROBERT BRITTIN his MUSTER

ROBERT BRITTIN aged 30 in the *Edwin* 1618

MICHELL WILCOCKES and JOHN SLATER their MUSTER

MICHELL WILCOCKES aged 31 in the *Prosperous* 1610

ELIZABETH WILCOCKES aged 23 in the *Concord* 1621

JOHN SLATER aged 22 in the *George* 1617

ANN SLATER aged 19 in the *Giofft* 1623

Servant's

JAMES FIELD aged 20 in the *Swan* 1624

JOHN JORNALL aged 20 in the *Ann* 1623

THEODORE JOONES aged 19 in the *Margett and John* 1620

JOSEPH COBB his MUSTER

JOSEPH COBB aged 25 in the *Treasorer* 1613

ELIZABETH COBB aged 25 in the *Bolt Res* 1623

JOHN SNOWOOD aged 25 in the

Elizabeth Cattie

CORNELIUS MAY his MUSTER

CORNELIUS MAYE aged 25 in the *Providence* 1616

WILLIAM MORGAN als BROOKES his MUSTER

WILLIAM MORGAN aged 30 in the *Starr* 1610

WILLIAM MORGAN aged 2 borne in Virginia

Mr WILLIAM JULIAN his MUSTER

WILLIAM JULIAN aged 43 in the *Hercules* 1609

SAKA JULIAN aged 25 in the *Neptune* 1618

WILLIAM KEMP aged 33 in the *William and Thomas* 1618

THOMAS SULLY aged 36 in the *Sara* 1611

MURDAN SULLY aged 30 in the *London Marchant* 1620

Servant's

THOMAS FLOWER aged 22 in the *George* 1623

WYATT MASONN aged 16 in the *Ann* 1623

LEIUTEN THOMAS PURFRY his MUSTER

THOMAS PURFRY aged 43 in the *Christ* 1611

CHRISTOPHER COLETHORPE aged 18 in the *Furtherance* 1612

DANNIEL TANNER aged 40 in the *Sampson* 1618

Servant's

HENRI FEELDES aged 26 in the *Jacob* 1624

WILLIAM BAULDWIN

JOHN BARNABE his MUSTER

JOHN BARNABE aged 21 in the *London Marchant* 1620

Elizabeth Citty

JOHN HAZARD his MUSTER

JOHN HAZARD aged 40 in the *William and Thomas* 1618

Servant's

ABRAHAM PELTEARE aged 14 in the *Swan* 1624.

JERIMIAH DICKINSON his MUSTER.

JERIMIAH DICKINSON aged 26 in the *Margett and John* 1620

ELIZABETH DICKINSON aged 38 in the *Margett and John* 1623

PHILLIP LUPO his MUSTER

PHILLIP LUPO aged 42 in the *George* 1621

ENSIGNE THOMAS WILLOBY his MUSTER

THOMAS WILLOBY aged 23 in the *Prospereuse* 1610

Servant's

JOHN CHAUNDLER aged 24 in the *Hercules* 1609

THOMAS aged 20 in the *greate hopewell* 1623

ROBERT BENNETT aged 24 In the *Jacob* 1624

NICCOLAS DAVIS aged 13 in the *Mariagould* 1618

JOHN HATTON his MUSTER

JOHN HATTON aged 26 in the *Tresorer* 1613

OLIVE HATTON aged 32 in the *Abigall* 1620

Mr Cisse Minister his MUSTER

Mr GEORGE KETH aged 40

JAMES WHITTINGE aged 16 } in the *George* 1617

JOHN KETH aged 11 }

MUSTERS OF THE INHABITANTS IN VIRGINIA

Elizabeth Cattie

SUSAN BUSH her MUSTER

SUSAN BUSH aged 20 in the *George* 1617

SARA SPENCE aged 4 borne in Virginia

Servant's

CLEMENT EVANDS aged 30 in the *Edwin* 1616

WILLIAM PARKER aged 20 in the *Charles* 1616

JOHN SEWARD aged 30 in the *Geife* 1622

GILBERT MARBURIE aged 32 in the *Southampton* 1622

THOMAS KILLSON aged 21 in the *Truelove* 1623

CAP^t NICCOLAS MARTUE his MUSTER

NICCOLAS MARTUE aged 33 in the *Francis Bonaventure*

PETER ECCALLOWE aged 30 in the *Southampton*

WILLIAM STAFFORD aged 17 in the *furtherance*

M^r JOHN BANUM and ROBERT SWEETE their MUSTER

JOHN BANUM aged 54 in the *Susan* 1616

ELIZABETH BANUM aged 43 in the *Bona Nova* 1620

ROBERT SWEETE aged 42 in the *Neptune* 1618

Servant's

NICCOLAS THREDDER aged 30 in the *Katherin* 1623

RICHARD ROBISON aged 22 in the *Bona Nova* 1620

JOHN HILL aged 26 in the *Bona Nova* 1620

WILLIAM MORTON aged 20 in the *Margett and John* 1620

JAMES PASCOLL aged 20 in the *Warwicke* 1621

ROBERT DRAPER aged 16 in the *Jacob* 1624

SARA GOULDINGE aged 20 in the *Ann* 1623

Elizabeth Citie

RICHARD MINTRENE his MUSTER

RICHARD MINTRENE aged 40 in the *Margett and John* 1620
 WILLIAM BEANE aged 25 in the *Diana* 1618
 EDWARD MINTRENE aged 12 in the *Margett and John* 1620
 JOHN INMAN aged 26 in the *falcon* 1619
 WILLIAM BROWNE aged 14 in the *Southampton* 1622

ANTHONEY BURROES his MUSTER

ANTHONEY BURROES aged 44 in the *George* 1617

JOHN WAINE his MUSTER

JOHN WAINE aged 30 in the *Neptune* 1618
 AMYTT WAINE aged 30 in the *Swan* 1610
 GEORGE ACKLAND aged 7 } borne in Virginia
 MARY ACKLAND aged 4 }
 JOHN HARLOW aged 28 in the *Sampson* 1619
 ROBERT SABYN aged 30 in the *marget and John* 1622
 PHILLIP CHAPMAN aged 23 in the *flyinge Hart* 1621

M. ROBERT Salford his MUSTER and JOHN Salford.

M. ROBERT Salford aged 56 in the *John and Francis* 1611
 JOHN Salford aged 24 in the *George* 1616
 MARY Salford aged 24 in the *Bona Nova* 1620

Servant's

WILLIAM ELLISON aged 44 in the *Swan* 1624
 THOMAS FAULKNER aged 28 in the *Mary Prohidentis* 1622

Elizabeth Cittie

BARTHOLEMEW WETHERSBIE and RICHARD BOULTON their
MUSTERS

BARTHOLEMEW WETHERSBIE aged 30 in the *Providence* 1610
DORVILLE WETHERSBIE aged 30 in the *London Merchant* 1620
RICHARD BOULTON aged 28 in the *Mary and James* 1610
RICHARD aged 18 in the *Swan* 1624

JOHN GUNDRIE his MUSTER

JOHN GUNDRIE aged 33 in the *Star* 1610
MARIE GUNDRIE aged 20 in the *George* 1618
JOHN GUNDRIE aged 2 borne in Virginia

FRANCIS MASON his MUSTER

FRANCIS MASON aged 40 in the *John and Francis* 1613
ALICE MASON aged 26 in the *Margett and John* 1622
FRANCIS MASON borne in Virginia

Servant's

WILLIAM QUERKE aged 30 in the *Marmaduke* 1621
THOMAS WORTHAM aged 14 in the *Marmaduke* 1621
WILLIAM STAFFORD aged 16 in the *furtherance* 1622
HENRIE GANY aged 21 in the *Dutie* 1619
JOHN ROBINSON aged 21 in the *Margett and John* 1622

FARRAR FLINTON his MUSTER

FARRAR FLINTON aged 36 in the *Elizabeth* 1612
JOANE FLINTON aged 38 in the *Elizabeth* 1612
WILLIAM BENTLIE aged 36 in the *Jacob* 1624

Elizabeth Cline

Servant's

ARTHUR SMYTH aged 25 } in the *Marget and John* 1622
 HUGH HALL aged 13 }
 MATHEW HARDCASTELL aged 20 in the *Jacob* 1624
 HENRIE NASEFIELD aged 19 in the *Swan* 1624

JAMES SLEIGHT and FRANCIS HUFF their MUSTER

FRANCIS HUFF aged 20 in the *Swan* 1624
 JAMES SLEIGHT aged 42 in the *Tryall* 1610

LIEUTENANT JOHN CHISMAN his MUSTER

JOHN CHISMAN aged 27 in the *flying hart* 1621
 EDWARD CHISMAN aged 22 in the *Providence* 1623

MR THOMAS SPILMAN his MUSTER

THOMAS SPILMAN aged 24 in the *George* 1616
 HANNA SPILMAN aged 23 in the *Bona Nova* 1620
 ELIZABETH HULL borne in Virginia

Servant's

ROBERT BROWN aged 25 in the *Mary Gould* 1618
 REBECCA BROWN aged 24 in the *Southampton* 1623
 THOMAS PARRISH aged 26 in the *Charlty* 1622
 JOHN HARRIS aged 21 in the *Jacob* 1624

OLIVER JINKINS his MUSTER

OLIVER JINKINS aged 30, in the *Mary James* 1610
 JOYNE JINKINS aged 26 in the *George* 1617
 ALEXANDER JINKINS borne in Virginia

MUSTERS, OF THE INHABITANTS IN VIRGINIA

253

Elizabeth Caine

WILLIAM GAYNE and ROBERT NEWMAN their MUSTER

ROBERT NEWMAN aged 25 in the *Neptune* 1618

WILLIAM GAYNE aged 36 in the *Bona Nova* 1620

JOHN TAYLOR aged 34 in the *Savin* 1610

REBECCA TAYLOR aged 22 in the *Margett and John* 1623

JOHN COKER aged 20

RICHARD PACKE aged 23 in the *Warwicke* 1621

ABRAHAM AVELIN aged 23 in the *Elizabeth* 1620

ARTHUR AVELIN aged 26

THOMAS GODBY his MUSTER

THOMAS GODBY aged 38 in the *Delinances* 1608

JOANE GODBY aged 42 in the *Flying Hart* 1621

JOHN CURTIS aged 22 in the *Flying Hark* 1621

CHRISTOPHER SMITH aged 23 in the *Rebuna* 1624

M^r EDWARD WATERS his MUSTER

EDWARD WATERS aged 40 in the *Patience* 1608

GRACE WATERS aged 21 in the *Duoka* 1618

WILLIAM WATERS } borne in Virginia.

MARGARETT WATERS }

WILLIAM HAMPTON aged 40 in the *Bona Nova* 1620

JOANE HAMPTON aged 25 in the *Abigail* 1621

THOMAS LANE aged 30 in the *Treasurer* 1613

ALICE LANE aged 24 in the *Bona Nova* 1620

THOMAS THORNLEBY aged 20 in the *George* 1610

Servant's

ADAM THOROGOOD aged 18 in the *Charles* 1621

NICOLAS BROWNE aged 18

PAUL HARWOOD aged 25 in the *Bona Nova* 1622

STEPHEN RILDE aged 17 in the *George* 1618

254 MUSTERS OF THE INHABITANTS IN VIRGINIA.

Elabeth Citie

MATHIAS FRANCISCO aged 18 in the *Jacob* 1624

ROBERT PENRISE aged 12 in the *Bona noua* 1620

CAP^t THOMAS DAVIS his MUSTER

Cap^t THOMAS DAVIS aged 40 in the *John and Francis* 1623

THOMAS HEWES aged 40 in the *John and Francis* 1623

M^r FRANCIS CHAMBERLIN his MUSTER

FRANCIS CHAMBERLIN aged 45 in the *Marmaducke* 1621

REBECCA CHAMBERLIN aged 37 in the *Bona Noua* 1622

FRANCIS CHAMBERLIN aged 3 borne in Virginia.

Servant's

JOHN FORTIL aged 16

WILLIAM WORLIDGE aged 18 } in the *Bona Noua* 1622

SIONELL* ROWLSTON aged 30 in the *God's Guifte* 1623

RICHARD BURTON aged 28 in the *Swan* 1624

PERCIVALL IBOTTSON his MUSTER

PERCIVALL IBOTTSON aged 24 in the *Neptune* 1618

ELIZABETH IBOTTSON aged 23 in the *Flyinge Hart* 1621

JOHN DAVIS aged 24 in the *John and Francis* 1623

Servant's

WILLIAM GREENE aged 28 in the *Hopewell* 1623

ROBERT LOCKE aged 18 in the *Warwicke* 1621

M^r DANNIEL COOKINS his MUSTER

WILLIAM WADSWORTH aged 26

THOMAS CURTIS aged 24

WILLIAM FOULKE aged 24

PEETER SHERWOOD aged 21

* [so in the original; probably intended for HONELL.]

Elizabeth Citte

THOMAS BOULDINGE his MUSTER

THOMAS BOULDINGE aged 40 in the *Swan* 1610
 WILLIAM BOULDINGE borne in Virginia.
 WILLIAM COXE aged 26 in the *Goldspeale* 1510
 RICHARD EDWARD'S aged 23 } in the *Jacob* 1624.
 NICCOLAS DALE aged 20

REYNOLD BOOTH his MUSTER

REYNOLD BOOTH aged 32 in the *Hercules* 1609
 ELIZABETH BOOTH aged 24 in the *Ann* 1623
 Servant's
 GEORGE LEVETT aged 29 in the *Bona Nova* 1619
 THOMAS SEYWELL aged 20 in the *Tyger* 1623

THOMAS GARNETT his MUSTER

THOMAS GARNETT aged 40 in the *Swan* 1610
 ELIZABETH GARNETT aged 26 in the *Neptune* 1618
 SUSAN GARNETT aged 3 borne in Virginia
 AMBROSE GVEFITH aged 33 in the *Bona Nova* 1619
 JOYSE GVEFITH aged 20 in the *Jacob* 1624

THOMAS DUNTHORNE his MUSTER

THOMAS DUNTHORNE aged 27 in the *Margett and John* 1623
 ELIZABETH DUNTHORNE aged 38 in the *Tryall* 1610

Servant's

WILLIAM TOMSON aged 22
 GEORGE TURNOR aged 27 } in the *Swan* 1624
 GEORGE BANCES aged 15
 THOMAS an Indian Boye
 ELIZABETH JOONES aged 30 in the *Patience* 1609
 SARA JOONES aged 5 borne in Virginia.

256 MUSTERS OF THE INHABITANTS IN VIRGINIA

Elizabeth Citte

THOMAS STEPNEY his MUSTER

THOMAS STEPNEY aged 35 in the *Swan* 1610

M' STOCKTON his MUSTER

JONAS STOCKTON aged 40 in the *Bona Nova* 1620

RICHARD POPELEY aged 26

RICHARD DAVIS aged 22

WALTER BARRETT aged 26

TIMOTHY STOCKTON aged 14

} in the *Bona Nova* 1620

Servant's

WILLIAM DOUGLAS aged 16 in the *Margett and John* 1621

JOHN WATSON aged 24 in the *Swan* 1624

THOMAS HURST his MUSTER

THOMAS HURST aged 22 in the *Treasurer* 1618

M' WILLIAM GANY his MUSTER

WILLIAM GANY aged 33 in the *George* 1616

ANNA GANY aged 24 in the *Bona Nova* 1620

Servant's

ANNA GANY borne in Virginia

THOMASIN EESTER aged 26 in the *Falcon* 1617

ELIZABETH POPE aged 8 in the *Abbigall* 1621

JOHN WRIGHT aged 20

WILLIAM CLARKE aged 20

HATHER TOMSON aged 18

THOMAS SAVADGE aged 18

} in the *Ambrose* 1623

MUSTERS OF THE INHABITANTS IN VIRGINIA. 257

Elizabeth Cittie

ALEXANDER MOUNTNEY his MUSTER

ALEXANDER MOUNTNEY aged 33 in the *Mary James* 1610
 LENORD MOUNTNEY aged 21 in the *Rona Nona* 1620
 JOHN WATSON aged 28 in the *Elizabeth* 1621
 BRYAN ROGERS aged 18 in the *Elizabeth* 1621
 JOHN WASHBORNE aged 25 in the *Jonathan* 1610

A list of the BURIALLES in ELIZABETH CITTY 1624

WESTON BROWNE April 20	M ^r FLINTON Minister Septemb ^r 5
RICHARD WIFFE April 26	WILLIAM WHITE Septemb ^r 12
JOHN MILEMAN April 28	JAMES CHAMBERLIN Septemb ^r 22
JOHN JACKSON Maye 12	MARY DOWNEMAN a Child Novemb ^r 23
EDWARD HILL Maye 15	JOHN STAMFORD Septemb ^r 30
PEETER Maye 16	THOMAS DAVIS
JAMES MORE June 24	PEETER DICKINSON
M ^r TOMSON	RICHARD EASTLE
PHILLIP COOKE July 8	THOMAS MUXTER
THOMAS EES July 12	JOHN SIMNELL*
M ^r CHAMBERLINS Man July 17	HENRIE MIDDLETON
SIBIEL MORGON July 18	SAMUEL LAMBERT
WETHERSVY August 8	JOHN BESH
JAMES CHAMBERLIN August 11	

A MUSTER of the Inhabite of ELIZABETH CITTY beyond Hampton River. Beinge the Companies land.

CAPT FRANCIS WEST his MUSTER

CAPT FRANCIS WEST Counselor aged 36 in the *Mary Ann Margott* 1611
 M^r FRANCIS WEST Widdowe in the *Supply* 1620
 NATHANIEL WEST borne in Virginia

[This name has been altered from some previous spelling but it is doubtful these are the same person printed.]

Elizabeth Cutler Servant's
 JOANE FAIRCHILD aged 20 in the *George* 1618
 BENJAMIN OWIN aged 18 in the *Swan* 1623
 WILLIAM PARNELL aged 18 in the *Southampton* 1622
 WALTER COOPER aged 22 in the *Neptune* 1618
 RENOULD GODWIN aged 30 in the *Abigail* 1620
 JOHN PEDRO a Neger aged 30 in the *Swan* 1623

CAPT JOHN MARTIN his MUSTER

CAPT JOHN MARTIN
 SACKFORD WETHERELL aged 21
 JOHN SMITH aged 31 in the *Swan* 1624
 JOHN HOWARD aged 24
 JOHN ANTHONIE aged 23

GEORGE MEDCALFE his MUSTER

GEORGE MEDCALFE aged 46
 SARA MEDCALFE aged 30 in the *Hopewell* 1624
 JOANE A Child.

EDWARD JOHNSON his MUSTER

EDWARD JOHNSON aged 26 in the *Abigail* 1621
 in the *Bona Nona* 1621
 A Child born in Virginia

JOHN LACKFIELD his MUSTER

JOHN LACKFIELD aged 24 in the *Bona Nona* 1621
 ABIGAIL LACKFIELD aged 24 in the *Abigail* 1621
 SAMUEL KENNELL aged 30 in the *Abigail* 1621

MUSTERS OF THE INHABITANTS IN VIRGINIA.

Elizabeth Cline

WILLIAM FOWLER his MUSTER

WILLIAM FOWLER aged 30 in the *Abigail* 1621
MARGARET FOWLER aged 30 in the *Abigail* 1621

WALTER ELY his MUSTER

WALTER ELY
ELIZABETH ELY aged 30 in the *Warwicke* 1622
ANN ELY borne in Virginia

WILLIAM TILER his MUSTER

WILLIAM TILER in the *Francis Bonaventure* 1620
ELIZABETH TILER in the *Francis Bonaventure* 1620

Servant's

ROBERT MOORE aged 20 in the *Providence* 1622
WILLIAM BROWN aged 26 in the *Providence* 1622
ROBERT TORD aged 20 in the *Hepewell* 1622
ANTHONY BURT aged 18 in the *Hepewell* 1622
SAMUEL BENNETT aged 40 in the *Providence* 1622
JOANE BENNETT in the *Providence* 1622

THOMAS FLYNT his MUSTER

THOMAS FLYNT in the *Diana* 1618
THOMAS MERRES aged 21 in the *Francis Diana Venture* 1620
HENRY WHILLER aged 20 in the *Tryall* 1620
JOHN BROCKE aged 19 in the *Bona Nova* 1619
JAMES BROOKES aged 19 in the *Jonathan* 1619
ROBERT SAVADGE aged 18 in the *Elizabeth* 1621

260 MUSTERS OF THE INHABITANTS IN VIRGINIA.

Elizabeth Cline

JOHN WARD his MUSTER

JOHN WARD in the *Elizabeth* 1621.
ADAM RIMWELL aged 24 in the *Bona Nova* 1619
CHRISTOPHER WYNWILL aged 26 in the *Bona Nova* 1619
OLIVER JENKIN aged 40
JOANE JENKIN & a littell Child
HENRIE POTTER aged 50
ANN POTTER in the *London Marchant*
ROBERT GOODMAN aged 24 in the *Bona Nova* 1619

GREGORIE DORIE his MUSTER

GREGORIE DORIE aged 36 in the *Bona Nova* 1620.
his wife & a littell Child borne in Virginia.

JOHN MORE his MUSTER

JOHN MORE adge 36 in the *Bona Nova* 1620
ELIZABETH MORE in the *Abigall* 1622.

SARGENT WILLIAM BARRY his MUSTER

WILLIAM BARRY in the *Bona Nova* 1619

Servant's

RICHARD FRISBIE aged 34 in the *Jonathan* 1619
WILLIAM ROOKINES aged 26 in the *Bona Nova* 1619
JOSEPH HATFIELD aged 24 in the *Bona Nova* 1619
CUTHBERT SELKSON aged 22 in the *Bona Nova* 1619
JOHN GIBBES aged 24 in the *Abigall* 1621
FRANCIS HILL aged 22 in the *Bona Nova* 1619
JOHN VAGHAN aged 23 in the *Bona Nova* 1619
EDWARD MARSHALL aged 26 in the *Abigall* 1621

MUSTERS OF THE INHABITANTS IN VIRGINIA. 261.

Elizabeth Citie

WILLIAM JOYCE aged 26 in the *Abigail* 1621
 WILLIAM EVAND'S aged 23 in the *Bona Nova* 1619
 RALPH OSBORNE aged 22 in the *Bona Nova* 1619
 MORRIS STANLEY aged 26 in the *hopewell* 1624
 NICCOLAS WEASELL aged 28 in the *Abigail* 1621
 STEPHEN DICKSON aged 25 in the *Bona Nova* 1619
 THOMAS CALDER aged 24 in the *Bona Nova* 1619

WILLIAM HAMPTON his MUSTER

WILLIAM HAMPTON age 34 in the *Bona Nova* 1621.
 JOANE HAMPTON
 JOHN ARNDELL age 22 in the *Abigail* 1621

ANTHONIE BONALL his MUSTER

ANTHONIE BONALL age 42 } in the *Abigail* 1621
 ELIAS LEGARDO age 38 }
 ROBERT WRIGHT age 45 in the *Swan* 1608
 JOANE WRIGHT and two Children borne in virginia
 WILLIAM BINSLEY age 18 in the *Jacob* 1624
 ROBERT GODWIN age 19 in the *Swan* 1624

VIRBRITT } two frenchmen in the *Abigail* 1622
 OBLE HERO }

ROBERT THRASHER his MUSTER

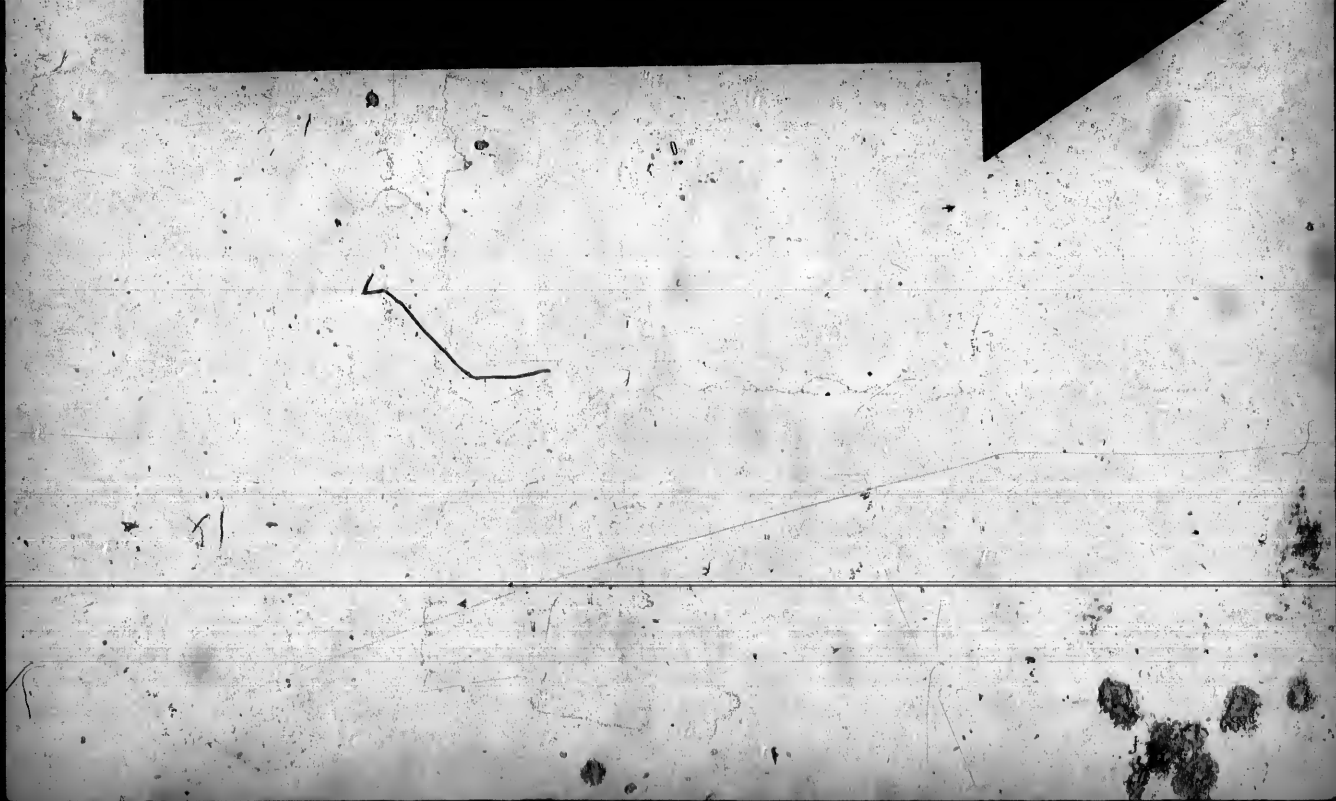
ROBERT THRASHER age 22 in the *Bona Nova* 1620
 ROLAND WILLIAMS age 20 in the *Jonathan* 1623

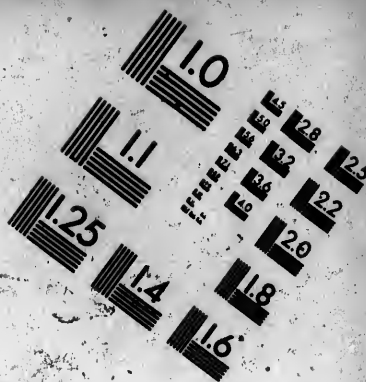
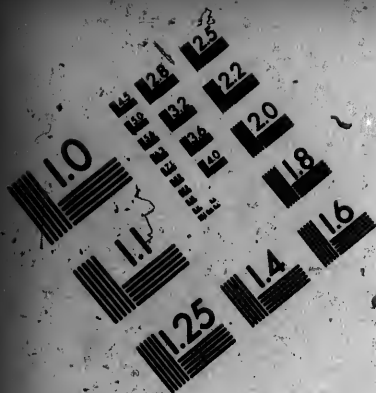
Servant

JOHN SACKER age 20 in the *Margett and John* 1623

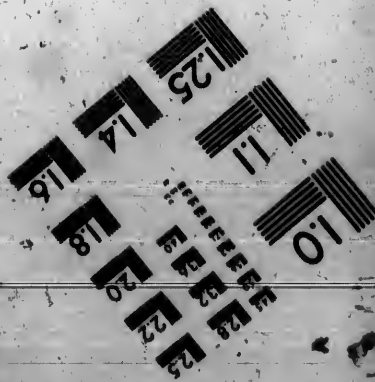
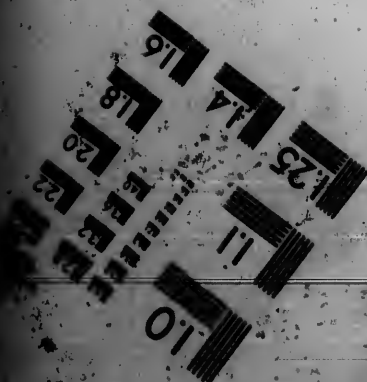
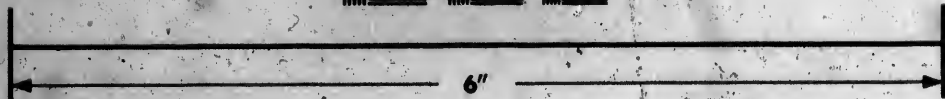
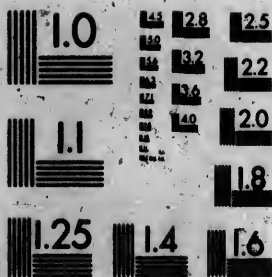
JOHN HANEX age 27 in the *Margett and John* 1621







**IMAGE EVALUATION
TEST TARGET (MT-3)**



**Photographic
Sciences
Corporation**

23 WEST MAIN STREET
WEBSTER, N.Y. 14580
(716) 872-4503

18 20 22 25 28 32 36 40

10 01

Elizabeth Citie

EZABETH HANIE in the *Abigall* 1622NICHOLAS ROWE in the *Elizabeth* 1621MARY ROWE in the *London Marchant* 1620

Servant's

THOMAS MORELAND	} age 19 in the <i>Abigall</i> 1621
RALPH HOODE	

A list of the DEAD beyond Hampton River

of M' BONALES Servant..... 1

M' DOWSE his men..... 2

M' PEETER ARNDELL

The Easterne
Shore.A MUSTER of the Inhabitance of the Easterne
Shore ouer the Baye.CAP^t WILLIAM EPES his MUSTER. (in the *William and Thomas*MARGRETT EPES in the *George* 1621

Servant's

NICHOLAS RAYNBERD age 22 in the *Swan* 1624WILLIAM BURDITT age 25 in the *Susan* 1615THOMAS CORNISH age 25 in the *Dutie* 1620PEETER PORTER age 19 in the *Tiger* 1621JOHN BAKER age 20 in the *Ann* 1623EDWARD ROGERS age 26 in the *Ann* 1623THOMAS WARDEN age 24 in the *Ann* 1623BENJAMINE KNIGHT age 28 in the *Bona Nona* 1620NICCOLAS GRANGER age 15 in the *George* 1618WILLIAM MUNNES age 25 in the *Sampson* 1619HENRIE WILSON age 24 in the *Sampson* 1619JAMES BLACKBORNE age 20 in the *Sampson* 1619NICHOLAS SUMERFIELD age 15 in the *Sampson* 1619

The Easterne
Shore.

CAP^t JOHN WILLCOCKES his MUSTER

Capt JOHN WILLCOCKES in the *Bona Nona* 1620
HENRIE CHARLTON age 19 in the *George* 1623

Ancient THOMAS SAVAGE his MUSTER

THOMAS SAVAGE in the *John and Francis* 1607
ANN SAVAGE in the *Sea Flower* 1621

Servant's

JOHN WASBORNE age 30 in the *Jonathan* 1620
THOMAS BELSON age 12

CAP^t THOMAS GRAVES his MUSTER

Capt THOMAS GRAVES in the *Mary and Margrett* 1607

WALTER SCOTT his MUSTER

WALTER SCOTT in the *Hercules* 1618
APPIHA SCOTT in the *Gift* 1618
PERCIS SCOTT borne in Virginia

THOMAS POWELL his MUSTER

THOMAS POWELL in the *Sampson* 1618

WILLIAM SMITH his MUSTER

WILLIAM SMITH age 26 in the *Sampson* 1618

EDWARD DREWE his MUSTER

EDWARD DREWE age 22 in the *Sampson* 1618

Easterne shore CHARLES HARMAN his MUSTER

CHARLES HARMAN age 24 in the *Furtherance* 1622

JOHN ASKUME age 22 in the } *Charles* 1624

ROBERT FENNEL age 20 in the }

JAMES KNOTT age 23 in the *George* 1617

NICHOLAS HODGSKINS his MUSTER

NICHOLAS HODGSKINES age 27 in the *Edwin* 1616

TEMPORANCE HODGSKINES in the *Jonathan* 1620

MARGRETT HODGSKINS borne in virginia

SOLLOMAN GREENE his MUSTER

SOLLOMAN GREENE age 27 in the *Diana* 1618

THOMAS GASKOYNE his MUSTER

THOMAS GASKOYNE age 34 in the *Bona Noya* 1619

WILLIAM ANDROS at the age 25 in the *Treasurer* 1617

DANNIEL CUGLEY age 28 in the *London Marchant* 1620

JOHN BLORE his MUSTER

JOHN BLORE age 27 in the *Star* 1610

FRANCIS BLORE age 25 in the *London Marchant* 1620

Servant's

JOHN PARRAMORE age 17 in the *Bona Venture* 1622

JOHN WILKINES

Easterne shore

ROBART BALL his MUSTER

ROBART BALL age 27 in the *London Marchant* 1619

WILLIAM BIBBIE his MUSTER

WILLIAM BIBBIE age 22 in the *Swan* 1621*

THOMAS SPARKES age 24 in the *Susan* 1616

JOHN HOME his MUSTER

JOHN HOME age 25 in the *Margerett and John* 1621

JOHN WILKINES his MUSTER

JOHN WILKINES age 26 in the *Mary gould* 1618

BRIGGETT WILKINES age 20 in the *Warwicke* 1621

PERREGIM WATKINES his MUSTER

PERREGIN WATKINES age 24 in the *George* 1621

WILLIAM DAVIS his MUSTER

WILLIAM DAVIS age 33 in the *William and Thomas* 1618

DEAD in this Plantation 1624

THOMAS HELCOTT.

JOHN WILKINES.

* [Not quite clear: may be 1620, blotted.]

[PATENTS GRANTED, &c.]

THE CORPORACON OF HENERICO*

[1626.]

ON the Northerly side of James River, from the Falles downe to Henerico. Contayning about x Miles in length, are y^e publique Land's, reserved & laid out, wherof 10,000 Acres, for the Vniuersitie Lands, 3000 Acres for the Companys Lands, with other Land belonging to the Colledge; the Comon Land for the Corporacon 1500 Acres.

On the Southerley side begining from the Falles, their are these PATTENTS graunted (vizt.

JOHN PETERSON	100: Acres
ANTHONY EDWARD'S	100:
NATHANELL WORTON	100:
JOHN PROCTER	100:
THOMAS TRACY	100:
JOHN BILLIARD	100:
FRANCIS WESTON	300:
PHETTIPLACE CLOSSE	100:
JOHN PRICE	150:
PETTER NEYMARK†	120:‡
WILLIAM PERRY	100:
JOHN BLOWER	100: Surrendred
for the vse of the Iron Workes.	
EDWARD HUDSON	100:
THOMAS MORGAN	150:
THOMAS SHEFFIELD	150:

By Pattent.

* [There is a duplicate of this list, but it agrees in the main: we have indicated in notes all differences of any importance in the spelling of names.]

† [NEWMARK in the duplicate-list.]

‡ [Apparently 120, though blotted; but in the duplicate list it is 100.]

In COXENDALE, within the same Corporacon of HENERICO.

EDWARD BARKLEY.....	12 Acres	} By Patent.
RICHARD BOLTON	100	
ROBERT AUKLAND*	200	
JOHN GRIFFIN	50	
PETER NEINNEART†	40	
THOMAS TINDALL	100	
THOMAS READE	100	
JOHN LAYDEN	200	

THE CORPORACON OF CHARLES CITTIE

GEORGE GRINES†	30 Acres planted	} By Patent.
WILLIAM VINCENT	100 planted	
RICHARD TAYLOR	100 planted	
ROBERT PARTTEN	50	
THOMAS DOUSE	400	
GEORGE CAWCOTT	100	
ISACKE CHAPLINE	50	
THOMAS ROSSE	100	
JOHN OWLYE	50	
JOSUAH CHARDE	100	
JOHN DODD'S	50	
WILLIAM SHARPES	40	
JAMES VSHUR	100	
WILLIAM CRADOUKE	100	
JOHN OWLY	150	
THEOPHILUS BERISTON	100	

* [AUKLAND in the duplicate list.]

† [NEINNEART in the duplicate list.]

‡ [GRIMES in the duplicate list.]

JOHN HARRIS	200 Acres	planted	
ROBERT PARTTIN	100	planted	
NATHANIELL CAUSEY	200		
JOHN CARTTER	40		
Captaine MADDISON	250	planted	
RICHARD BIGGS	150	planted	
FRANCIS MASON	50		
HENRY BAGWELL	50		
SAMUELL JARRATT*	100		
JOHN DADE	100		
THOMAS SWINHOW	300		} By Patent.
THOMAS HOBSON	150		
SYMON FORTESCUE	100		
THOMAS OAGUE	400		
WILLIAM BALY	100		
JOHN WRITTERS	100		
Leif: RICH: CRUDGE	250		
JOHN CARR	100		
RICHARD TAYLOR	100		
ROBERT BOURNE	250	planted	

Laid out for the Company Land below SHERLEY HUNDRED Island
3000 Acres

Claimed by CAPTAIN FRANCIS WEST, att WESTOUER 500 Acres

Vppon APMATUCKE RIVER

WILLIAM FARRAR	100 Acres	
HENRY MILWARD	250	
CHARLES MAGNOR	650	
SAMUELL SHARPE	100	
HUMPHRY KENT	50	

} By Patent.

* [JARRATT in the duplicate list.]

Mr ABRA: PERSEY	1150 Acres	} By Patent
RICHARD SYMONS	100	
ARTHUR ANTONYE	150 Acres	
WILLIAM SIZEMORE	100 Acres	
WILLIAM DOWGLAS	250 Acres	

Here is Land laid out for CHARLES CITTIE, and the Comon Land.

The Territory of GREATE WEYONOKE.

CHRISTOPHER HARDING	100 Acres	} By Patent
WILLIAM BAILY	50	
RICHARD PRATT	150	
WILLIAM JARRET*	200	
Capt JO: WOODLIFFE	550	
TEMPERANCE BAILY	200	
SAMUELL JORDAN	450	
TEMPERANCE BAILY	200	
ISACKE CHAPLIN	200	
Capt: NATHANIEL POWLE ...	600 Acres	

Mr SAMUELL MAICOCKES Diuident.

PERSEYS hundred 1000 Acres planted.

TANKS WAYONOKE ouer against
PERSEYS hundred } 2200 Acres.

Captaine SPILLMANS Diuident.

MARTIN BRANDON belonging to Captaine JOHN MARTIN by Patent
out of England (planted).

Vppon the easterly Side of Chapokes Creeke, is appointed 500 Acres,
belonging to y^e place of Treasure by order of Courtt

JOHN MARTTIN	100 Acres	} By Patent
GEORGE HARRISON	200	
SAMUELL EACH	500	

* [JERRATT in the duplicate list.]

On the Northerly Side, is the land belonging to Southampton hundred
Containing 100000 Acres, extending from Tanks Wayonoke
downe to the mouth of Chicahomny River.

THE CORPORACON OF JAMES CITTIE

Adioyning to the mouth of Chicohominy River ther are 3000 Acres of
Land, laid out for y^e Company 3000 Acres, laid out for the place of
the Gouverner (planted) in w^{ch} are Some smale parcells, graunted by
Sir THOMAS DALE and Sir SAMUELL ARGALL (planted)

M^r RICHARD BUCKE 750 Acres planted } By Pattent
The GEABE [GLEABE] LAND 100 }

In the lland of James Cittie, are many parcells of land, graunted to the
inhabitant's by Pattent, and order of Courtt

The Territory of TAPPAHANNA ouer against JAMES CITTIE,

JOHN DODD'S.....	150 Acres		} By Pattent
JOHN BURROWS	150	planted	
RICHARD PACE	200	planted	
FRANCIS CHAPMAN	100		
THOMAS GATES	100		
M ^r JOHN ROLFE	400	planted	} By-Pattent
Capt W ^m POWELL*	200	planted	
Capt SAMUELL MATHEWS Diuident planted			
Captaine JOHN HURLESTONS Diuident planted			
JOHN BAINHAM.....	200 Acres	planted	
M ^r GEORGE SANDYS	300	planted	} By-Pattent
EDWARD GRINDON	150	planted	
WILLIAM EWENS	1000	planted	
Capt W ^m POWELL*	550	planted	
Ensigne JO: VTIE	100		
ROBERT EUERS.....	100 Acres		

* [POWELL, in each case, in the duplicate list.]

In Hog Iland MARY BAILY 500 Acres planted (by pattend
 Southapton hundred in Hog Iland planted
 Captaine RAPHE HAMAR* by Clame in Hog Iland. 250 Acres
 planted

ARCHERS HOPE

Capt ROGER SMITH.....	100 Acres planted	} by order of Courtt.
RICHARD KINGSMELL	200	
M ^r W ^m CLAYBOURNE.....	250	
Ensigne W ^m SPENCE	300 Acres planted	} By Pattend.
JOHN FOWLER		
JOHN JOHNSON	100	
RICHARD KINGSMELL	300	
WILLIAM FAIRFAX	200	
JOAKIN ANDREWES	100	
JOHN GRUBB	100	
JOHN JEFFERSON	250	
GEORGE PERRY	100	
RICHARD STAPLES	150	
RICHARD BREWSTER	100	

MARTTINS HUNDRED Containing as is Alledged 80000 Acres part
 planted

Nere MULBERRY ILAND

NATHANILL HUATT†	200 Acres	} By Pattend
Capt W ^m PEECE		
M ^r JOHN ROLFE with some others	1700: Acres planted	

* [HAMOR in the duplicate list.]

† [Apparently so, though the second and third letters are blotted; but it is clearly HUTT
 in the duplicate list.]

WAROSQUOIACKE Plantacon Contaynelg downe ward's, from Hog
Iland xiiij^{ten} miles by the River side, in web are these pattents
following (vizt):

JOHN CARTER.....	100 Acres	} By Patent
CHRISTOPHER DANIELL	100	
ADAM DIXSON	100	
JOHN BERRY	100	
THOMAS WINTER	100	
JOHN POELINGTON	600	
THOMAS POOLE	100	
ANTHONY BARHAM	100	} planted
Capt NETHA BASSE	300	
GILES JONES	150	

BLUNT POINTE

Mr W ^m CLAYBOURNE	500 Acres	by orde' of Court
JOHN BAINHAM	300 Acres	by pattent
Capt RAPHE HAMER*	500 Acres	by order of Court
GILBERT PEPPETT	50 Acres	planted } By pattent
FRANCIS GIFFORD	50 Acres	planted }
Capfaine SAMUELL MATHIEWS	his Diuedent by order of Court. planted.	
THOMAS HETIERSALL	200 Acres	} By Patent.
CORNELIUS MAY	100	
RICHARD CRAVEN	150	
RICHARD TREE	50	
RICHARD DOMELAWA	150	
PERSIUAL IBBISON	50	
EDWARD WATTERS	100 Acres	

* (HAMOR in the duplicate list.)

Below BLUNT POINT

Capt JOHN HURLESTONE	100 Acres	} by patent
ROBERT HUTCHINS	100 Acres	
JOHN SOUTHERNE	40 Acres	} by Order of Court
St FRANCIS WYATT	500 Acres	
MORRIS THOMSON	150 Acres	} by patent
JOHN SALFORD	100	
PHARAOH FLENTON	150	
LEIFT GILES ALINGTON	100	
WILLIAM BENTLEY	50	
THOMAS GODFREY	100 Acres	

THE CORPORACON OF ELIZABETH CITTIE.

NEWPORTS NEWES	1300 Acres	planted	} by patent
The GLEAB LAND	100	planted	
M ^r KEYTH*	100	planted	
THOMAS TAYLOR	50	planted	
JOHN POWELL	150	planted	
Capt W ^m TUCKER	150		} by patent
RICHARD BOULTON	50 Acres	Claimed & planted	
JOHN SALFORD	50 Acres	planted	
ROBERT SALFORD†	100	planted	
ROBERT SALFORD†	100	.....	
MILES PRICKETT	150	planted	} by patent
JOHN BUSH	300	planted	
WILLIAM JULIAN	150	planted	
LEIFT LUPO	350	planted	
ELIZABETH LUPO	50	.....	
THOMAS SPILMAN	50	planted	} by patent
EDWARD HILL	100	planted	
ALEXANDER MOUNTNEY	100	planted	
WILLIAM COLE	50	planted	
WILLIAM BROOKS	100	planted	
The GLEAB LAND	100	planted	} by patent
ELIZA DONTHORNE‡	100	planted	
WILLIAM GANY	200	planted	

* [KEYTH in the duplicate list.]

† [Thus repeated in the original.]

‡ [DUNTHORNE in the duplicate list.]

WILLIAM CAPPS dividend planted

WILLIAM LANDSDELL	100 Acres	planted	} by Patent.
Mr W ^m CLAYBOURNE	150	planted	
JOHN GUNNERY	150	planted	
MARY BOULDIN	100	planted	
THOMAS BOULDIN	200	planted	
Mr PETTER ARUNDELL	200	planted	
BARTHOLMEW HOSKINS	100		

Capt RAUGHLY CROSHAW

between Fox hill & Pem-
monkey River..... } 500

THO: WILLOWSABY about 2
miles within the mouth of } 200 Acres, by order of Court
Pemmonkey River

On the Easterly Side of Southampton River, there are 3000 Acres, be-
longing to the Company at Elizabeth Cittie, planted, And 1500*
Acres Comon Land,

On y^e South Side of the maine River against ELIZABETH CITTH

THOMAS WILLOUGHBYE	100 Acres	} by patent
THOMAS CHAPMAN	100	
THOMAS BREWOOD	200	
JOHN DOWNMAN†	100	
Capt W ^m TUCKER	650	
JOHN SIPSEY	250	
LEIFT: JO: CHEESMAN†	200	

The Easterne shore Over the Bay

JOHN BLOWER 140 Acres |

Ensigne SALVADGE his Divident

Sir GEORGE YARDLY at Hangers 3700 Acres by Order of Court

Certaine others have planted their, but no Patents have bene
granted them, the Companies and the Secretaries Tennants, were
alsoe their Seated but no land ordered, to be laid out for them, as in the
other 4 Corporacons.

* [150 in the duplicate list.]

† [DOWNMAN in the duplicate list.]

[CHEESMAN in the duplicate list.]

PORTS OF IPSWICH AND WEYMOUTH.

—
RETURNS OF THOSE WHO EMBARKED
FOR NEW ENGLAND.

[1634—1635.]

	JOHN ROSE	aged 15 [yeeres]
	ROBERT ROSE	aged 15
	ELIZ: ROSE	aged 13
ROB ^t : ROSE:	MARY ROSE	aged 11
	SAMUELL ROSE	aged 9
	SARAH ROSE	aged 7
	DANVELL ROSE	aged 3
	DARCAS ROSE	aged 2
WILL: FREEBOURN:	MARY FREEBOURNE	aged 7
	SARAH FREEBOURNE	aged 2
	JOHN ALDBURGH	aged 14
J ⁿ : BERNARD:	FAYTH NEWELL	aged 14
	HENRY HAWARD	aged 7
ABRAHAM: NEWELL	ABRAHAM NEWELL	aged 8
	JOHN NEWELL	aged 5
	ISAACKE NEWELL	aged 2
EDWARD: BUGBY:	SARAH BUGBY	aged 4
JOHN: PEASE:	FAYTH CLEARKE	aged 15
	ROBERT PEASE	aged 3
	DARCAS GREENE	aged 15
	THOMAS STEBING	aged 14
ROWLAND: STEBING:	SARAH STEBING	aged 11
	ELIZ: STEBING	aged 6
	JOHN STEBING	aged 8
	MARY WINCHE	aged 15
MARY: BLOSSE:	RICHARD BLOSSE	aged 11
	ANNA SHERWOOD	aged 14
THO: SHERWOOD:	ROSE SHERWOOD	aged 17
	THOMAS SHERWOOD	aged 10
	REBECCA SHERWOOD	aged 9
ROB ^t : COOE:	JOHN COOE	aged 8
	ROBERT COOE	aged 7
	BENJAMIN COOE	aged 5
RICH: PEPPER:	MARY PEPP [PEPPER]	aged 3 and half
	STEPHEN BECKETT	aged 11

ELIZ: HAMONDaged 15 [yeeres]
 SARAH HAMONDaged 10
 JOHN HAMONDaged 7

Ipswich Customhouse this xijth of November 1634

PHIL: BROWNE
 p Custr.

EDW: MANN Compt

IPSWICH A Note of the names and ages of all the Passengers
 which tooke shipping In the *Francis* of Ipswich M^r JOHN CUT-
 TING bound for new England the last of April 1634

	yeeres		[yeeres]
JOHN BEETES.....aged	40	ROBERT PEASE	aged 27
WILLIAM HAULTON.....aged	23	HUGH MASON	aged 28
NICHOLAS JENNING'S	aged 22	HESTER his wife	aged 22
WILLIAM WESTWOODE } aged	28	ROWLAND STEBING	aged 40
BRIDGETT his wife.....} aged	32	SARAH his wife	aged 43
CLEAKE DRAP [DRAPER] aged	30	THOMAS SHERWOOD.....	aged 48
ROBERT ROSE	aged 40	ALICE his wife	aged 47
MARGERY his wife.....} aged	40	THOMAS KING	aged 19
JOHN BERNARD.....} aged	36	JOHN MAPES	aged 21
MARY his wife	aged 38	MARY BLOSS	aged 40
WILLIAM FREBOURNE } aged	40	ROBERT COOE	aged 38
MARY his wife	aged 33	ANNA his wife	aged 46
ANTHONY WHITE.....aged	27	MARY ONGE	aged 27
EDWARD BUGBYE	aged 40	THOMAS BOYDEN	aged 21
REBECCA his wife	aged 32	RICHARD WATTLIN	aged 28
ABRAHAM NEWELL	aged 50	JOHN LYCERMORE	aged 28
FRANCIS his wife	aged 40	RICHARD PEP[PEPPER]	aged 27
JUST HOULDING	aged 23	MARY his wife	aged 30
JOHN PEASE	aged 27	RICHARD HOULDING	aged 35
ROBERT WINGE.....aged	60	JUDETH GARNETT	aged 26
JUDITH his wife	aged 43	ELIZ: HAMOND	aged 47
JOHN GREENE	aged 27	THURSTON CLEARKE	aged 44

EMBARCKED FOR NEW ENGLAND.

These persons above named tooke the Oath of Allegiance and Supremacy at his Maties Customehouse in Ipswich before vs his Maties Officers according to the order of the Lords & others of his Maties most honorable Priuy Councell: This xijth of November 1634

Ipswich Customehouse

THO CLERI scr

EDW: MANN Compt

PHIL BROWNE

p Custr.

IPSWICH A Note of the names and ages of all the Passengers which tooke shipping In the *Elizabeth* of Ipswich M^r WILLIAM ANDREWS bound for new Eng^land the last of April 1634

	yeeres		yeeres
JOHN SHERMAN	aged 20	JOHN BERNARD.....	aged 30
JOSEPH MOSSE	aged 24	PIEBE his wife	aged 27
RICHARD WOODWARD	aged 45	THOMAS KILBORNE ...	aged 24
ROSE his wife.....	aged 50	ELIZABETH his wife ...	aged 20
EDMOND LEWIS.....	aged 33	JOHN CROSSE.....	aged 50
MARY his wife	aged 32	ANNE his wife	aged 38
JOHN SPRING.....	aged 45	ROBERT SHERIN	aged 32
ELINOR his wife.....	aged 46	HUMPHRY BRADSTREET	aged 40
THURSTON RAYNOR... ..	aged 40	BRIDGETT his wife	aged 30
ELIZABETH his wife ...	aged 36	HENRY GLOVER	aged 24
THOMAS SKOTT.....	aged 40	WILLIAM BLONFIELD	aged 30
ELIZABETH his wife ...	aged 40	SARAH his wife	aged 25
HENRY KEMBALL ...	aged 44	ROBERT DAY	aged 30
SUSAN his wife	aged 35	MARY his wife	aged 28
RICHARD KIMBALL ...	aged 39	SARAH REYNOLD'S	aged 20
URSULA his wife.....	aged 31	ROBERT GOODALL.....	aged 30
ISAACKE MIXER	aged 31	KATHERIN his wife ...	aged 28
SARAH his wife	aged 33	SAMUELL SMITHE.....	aged 32
MARTHA SCOTT.....	aged 60	ELIZABETH his wife ...	aged 33
GEORGE MUNNING'S... ..	aged 37	THOMAS HASTING'S ...	aged 29
ELIZABETH his wife ...	aged 41	SUSAN his wife	aged 34

EMBARRED FOR NEW ENGLAND.

281

SUSAN MUNSON	aged 23	JOHN PALMER	aged 24
MARTIN VNDERWOOD	aged 38	DANVELL PIERCE	aged 23
MARTHA his wife	aged 31	JOHN CLEARKE	aged 22
HENERY GOULDSON	aged 43	JOHN FIRMIN	aged 46
ANNE his wife	aged 45	REBECCA ISAACKE	aged 36
ANNE GOULDSTON	aged 18	ANNE DORIFALL	aged 24
WILLIAM CUTTING	aged 26		

These psons above named tooke the Oath of Allegiance and Supremacy, at his Mat's Custome house in Ipswich before vs his Maties Officers according to the order of the Lords & others of his Mat's most Hon^{ble} Priuy Councell : This xijth of Nouember, 1634.

THO CLERK Ser

Ipswich Custome House

PHIL BROWNE

p Custr

EDW MAN

Compt

IPSWICH A Note of all the names and ages of all those which did not take the oath of Allegiance or Supremacy being vnder age shipped in o' Port In the *Elizabeth* of Ipswich M^r WILLIA ANDREWES, bound for New England the last of April 1634

ED: LEWIS:	JOHN LEWIS: aged 3 yeeres
	THOMAS LEWIS: aged 3 quarters
RICH: WOODWARDE:	GEORGE WOODWARDE: aged 13
	JOHN WOODWARD: aged 13
	MARY SPRING: aged 11
JOHN: SPRING:	HENRY SPRING: aged 6
	JOHN SPRING: aged 4
	WILLIAM SPRING: aged 3 quarters
	THURSTON RAYNER: aged 13
	JOSEPH RAYNOR: aged 11
THURSTON RAYNOR:	ELIZABETH RAYNOR: aged 9
	SARAH RAYNOR: aged 7
	LIDIA RAYNOR: aged 1
	EDWARD RAYNOR: aged 10
	ELIZABETH KEMBALL: aged 13

THO: SCOTT	{	ELIZABETH SCOTT aged 9 [yeeres]
		ABIGAIL SCOTT aged 7
		THOMAS SCOTT aged 6
		ISAACK MIXER aged 4
HEN: KEMBALL	{	ELIZABETH KEMBALL aged 4
		SUSAN KEMBALL aged 1 and halfe
		RICHARD CUTTING aged 11
		HENRY KEMBALL aged 15 yeeres
		RICHARD KEMBALL aged 11
RICH: KEMBALL	{	MARY KEMBALL aged 9
		MARTHA KEMBALL aged 5
		JOHN KEMBALL aged 3
		THOMAS KEMBALL aged 1
		JOHN LAUERICKE aged 15
GEORGE: MUNNINGS:...	{	ELIZ: MUNNING's aged 12
		ABIGAIL MUNNING's aged 7
JNO: BERNARD:	{	JOHN BERNARD aged 2
		SAMUELL BERNARD aged 1
		THO: KING aged 15
		ANNA BRADSTREET aged 9
HUM: BRADSTREET:...	{	JOHN BRADSTREET aged 3
		MARTHA BRADSTREET aged 2
		MARY BRADSTREET aged 1
WILL: BLOMFIELD: ...	{	SARAH BLOMFIELD aged 1
		SAMUELL SMITH aged 9
SAM: SMITH:	{	MARY SMITH aged 4
		ELIZ: SMITH aged 7
		PHILLIP SMITH aged 1
ROB: GOODALE:	{	MARY GOODALE aged 4
		ABRAHAM GOODALE aged 2
		ISAACKE GOODALE aged halfe a yeere
HEN: GOULDSON:	{	MARY GOULDSON aged 15

Ipswich Custome house this xijth of Nouember 1634

PHIL: BROWNE.

p Custr.

EDW: MAN

Compt

THO CLERK scr

BOUND FOR NEW ENGLAND



AYMOUTH

ye 20th of

March 1635*

- 1 JOSEPH HALL of Somerst a Ministr aged 40 year
- 2 AGNIS HALL his Wife aged 25 yr
- 3 JOANE HALL his daught^r aged 15 Yeare
- 4 JOSEPH HALL his sonne aged 13 Yeare.
- 5 TRISTRAM his son aged 11 Yeare
- 6⁺ ELIZABETH HALL his daught^r aged 7 Yeare
- 7 TEMPERANCE his daught^r aged 9 Yeare
- 8⁺ GRISSELL HALL⁺ his daught^r aged 5 Yeare
- 9 DOROTHY HALL⁺ his daught^r aged 3 Yeare
- 10 JUDITH FRENCH his s[']vant aged 20 Yeare
- 11 JOHNS WOOD his s[']vant aged 20 yeare
- 12 ROBT DABYN his s[']vant aged 28 Yeare
- 13 MUSACHIEL BERNARD of batcombe Clothier
in the County of Somersett 24 Yeare
- 14 MARY BERNARD his wife aged 28 yeare
- 15 JOHN BERNARD his sonne aged 3 Yeare
- 16 NATHANIELL his sonne aged 1 Yeare
- 17 RICKE PERSONS salter & his s[']vant: 30: yeafe
- 18 FRANCIS BAKER Chandler aged 36 yeare
- 19 JESOP Joyner aged 22 Yeare
- 20 WALTER JESOP Weaver aged 21 Yeare
- 21 TIMOTHY TABOR of Som[']s of Batcombeⁱⁿ
taylor aged 35 Yeare
- 22 JANE TABOR his Wife aged 35 Yeare
- 23 JANE TABOR his daught^r aged 10 Yeare
- 24 ANNE TABOR his daught^r aged 8 yeare
- 25 SARAH TABOR his daught^r aged 5 Yeare

* [Really 1632.]

+ [So in the original.]

- 26 WILM FEVER his s'vaunt aged 20 Yeare
 27 JN^o WHITMARCK aged 39 yeare
 28 ALICE WHITMARKE his Wife aged 35 yeare
 29 Jm^o* WHITMARCKE his sonne aged 11 yeare

Portus
 Waymouth

- 30 JANE his daught^r aged 7 Yeare
 31 OUSEPH [or ONSEPH] WHITMARKE his sonne
 aged 5 yeare
 32 RICH: WHYTEMARK: his sonne aged 2 Yeare
 33 WILM READ of Batcombe Taylor in
 34† Son's^t aged 28 Yeare
 35 SUSAN READ his Wife aged 29 Yeare
 36 HANNA READ his daught^r aged 3 yeare
 37 LUSAN[†] READ his daught^r aged 1 yeare
 38 RICH: ADAMS his s'vante 29 Yeare
 39 MARY his Wife aged 26 yeare
 40 MARY CHEAME his daught^r aged 1 yeare
 41 ZACHARY BICKWELL aged 45 Yeare
 42 AGNIS BICKWELL his Wife aged 27 yeare
 43 JN^o BICKWELL his sonne aged 11 Yeare
 44 JN^o KITCHIN his servaunt 23 yeare
 45§ GEORGE ALLYN aged 24 Yeare
 47 KATHERIN ALLYN his Wife aged
 30 yeare
 48 GEORGE ALLYN his sonne aged 16 yeare
 49 WILM ALLYN his sonne aged 8 year
 50: MATHEW ALLYN his sonne aged 6 yeare
 51 EDWARD POOLE his s'vaunt aged 26 yeare
 52 HENRY KINGMAN aged 40 Yeares
 53 JOANE his wife beinge aged 39
 54 EDWARD KINGMAN his son aged 16 year
 55 JOANE his daught^r aged 11: yecare

* [See. But doubtless intended for JOHN.]

† [It will be noticed that No. 34 is placed against the name of a place instead of that of a person.]

‡ [Probably intended for SUSAN.]

§ [There is no No. 45.]

EMBARKED FOR NEW ENGLAND.

285

- 56 ANNE his daught^r aged 6 Yeare
- 57 THOMAS KINGMAN his sonne aged 7 Yeare
- 58 JOHN KINGMAN his sonne aged 2 yeare*
- 59 J^s FORD his servaunt aged 30 Yeare
- 60 WILLIAM KINGE aged 40* Yeare
- 61 DOROTHY his Wife aged 34 yeare
- 62 MARY KINGE his daught^r aged 12 year
- 63 KATHERYN his daught^r aged 10 Yeare
- 64 WILLM KINGE his sonne aged 8 year
- 65 HANNA KINGE his daught^r aged 6 year
- 66† Sopmⁿ. [Somerset.]
THOMAS HOLBROOKE of Brouday aged 34 yeare
- 67 JANE HOLBROOKE his wife aged 34 Yeare
- 68 JOHN HOLBROOKE his sonne aged 11 yeare
- 69 THOMAS HOLBROOKE his sonne aged 10 yeare
- 70 ANNE HOLBROOKE his daught^r aged 5 yea[re]
- 71 ELIZABETH his daught^r aged 1 yeare
- 72 THOMAS DIBLE husbandmⁿ aged 22 yeare
- 73 FRANCIS DIBLE soror aged 24 Yeare
- 74 ROBERT LOVELL husbandmⁿ aged 40 Year
- 75 ELIZABETH LOVELL his Wife aged 35 year
- 76 ZACHEUS LOVELL his sonne 15 yeares
- 78* ANNE LOVELL his daught^r aged 16 yeare
- 79 JOHN LOVELL his sonne aged 8 yeare
- ELLYN his daught^r aged 1 yeare
- 80 JAMES his sonne aged 1 yeare
- 81 JOSEPH CHICKIN his servant 16 year
- 82 ALICE KINHAM aged 22 yeare
- 83 ANGELL HOLLARD aged 21 yeare
- 84 KATHERYN his Wife 22 yeare
- 85 GEORGE LAND his servaunt 22 yeare
- 86* SARAH LAND§ his kinswoman 18 yeare

* [Or 30. One figure is written over the other, and I cannot tell which is the later.]

† [Thus in the original. This number should evidently come against the next line.]

‡ [There is no No. 77; but it will be observed that two lines below there is a name without number.]

§ [Originally written LAND.]

EMBARKEE FOR NEW ENGLAND.

87	RICHARD JOANES of Dinder.....	
88	ROB ^t MARTYN of Bagcombe husbandm	44
89	HUMFREY SHEPHEARD husbandm...	32
90	JOHN VPHAM husbandman	35
91	JOANE MARTYN	44
92	ELIZABETH VPHAM	32
93	JOHN VPHAM Jun	07
94	WILLIAM GRAVE [GRAVE].....	12
95	SARAH VPHAM	26
96	NATHANIELL VPHAM	05
97	ELIZABETH VPHAM	03
Dors ^t	RICHARD WADE of Simstuly	
98*	Cop [Cooper] aged	00
99	ELIZABETH WADE his Wife	64
100:	DINAH his daugh ^t	22
101	HENRY LUSH his s'vant aged ^t	17
102	ANDREWE HALLETT his s'vaunt	28
103	JOHN HOBLE husbandm	13
104	ROB ^t HUSTE husbandm	40
105	JOHN WOODCOOKE	2
106	RICH ^t PORTER husband	3

JOHN PORTER Deputy

Cleark to EDW^t

THOROUGHGOOD

* [This number should be in the line above.]

† [sic in orig.]

A Register of the
of such persons a
and vpwards and haue t
to passe into forraigne partes from
march 1637 to the 29th* day of [S]ept
by vertu of a commission granted to
m^r thomas mayhew gentleman

* [The list does not go beyond the 19th of September 1637; the above date must therefore be an error. It should be mentioned that many passages to Holland are included in the original document: these we omit, as not pertinent to our object. The last passage for *Amerta* is dated May 15. The dots indicate parts of the indorsement eaten away by age.]



[A REGISTER OF PERSONS ABOUT TO PASS
INTO FOREIGN PARTS.]

1637.]

THESE people went to New England: with WILLIAM ANDREWES:
of Ipswich M^r of the: *John: and Dorethey:* of Ipswich and
With WILLIAM ANDREWES his Son: M^r of the *Rose:* of Yarmouth.

Aprill the 8th 1637. The examination of JOHN: BAKER: borne in
Norwich in Norfolk Grocer aged 39 yeres and ELIZABETH:
his Wife aged 31 yeres with 3 Children ELIZABETH: JOHN:
and THOMAS: and 4 Saruants. MAREY: ALXARSON: aged 24
yeres ANNE: ALXARSON: aged 20 yeres BRIDGETT
BOULE: aged 32 yeres and SAMUELL: ARRES: aged 14
yeres ar all desiroues to goe for / Charles Towne in New
England ther to inhabitt and Remaine

Aprill the 8th 1637. The examination of NICHOL: BUSBIE: of Norwch
in Norff Weauer aged 50 yeres and BRIDGETT: his Wife
aged 53 yeres with 4 Children. NICHOL: JOHN: ABRAHAM:
and SARATH: ar desiroues to goe to boston in New England to
in habitt

Aprill the 8th 1637 The examination of MICHAEL METCALFE: of
Norwch Do:nix Weaucar / aged 45 yeres and SARRAH: his
Wif / aged 39 yeres with 8 Children MICHAEL: THOMAS:
MAREY: SARRAH: ELIZABETH: MARTHA: JOANE: and REBECA:

[We follow the very peculiar punctuation of this list throughout.]

- and his Saruant THOMAS COMBERBACH: aged 16 years ar
desirous to passe to boston in New England to inhabitt
- April. the 8th 1637. The examinacion of JOHN: PERS: of Norwch in
Norff Weaucar ageed 49 yeares / and ELIZABETH: his Wife aged /
36 yeares / with 4 Children. JOHN: BARBRE: ELIZABETH: and
JUDETH and one Saruant / JOHN: GEDNEY aged / 19 yeares.
are desirous to passe to boston in New England to inhabitt
- April. the 8th 1637. The examinacion of WILLIAM: LUDKEN: of
Norwch in Norff / Locksmith ther bo'ne / ageed 33 yeares /
and ELIZABETH: his Wife, ageed, 34 yeares. With one Child
and one Saruant / THOMAS: HOMES: are desirous to goe to
Bostone in Newe England there to inhabitt / and Remaine /
..... *ES: of Norwch in Norff / Cordwynar aged /
28 yeares and. /
with / 4 / Children SAMUEL: JOHN: ELIZABETH: and DEBRA:
..... SS: aged / 18 yeares and ANNE:
WILLAMES: aged / 15 yeares /
..... England to Inhabitt /
- RANCIS: LAWES: bo'ne in Norwch in Norff
and their liuing Weaucar, aged and LIDDEA:
his Wife / ageed / 49 yeares. With one Child MARY: and 2
saruaunts. SAMUEL: LINCORNE: aged 18 yeares / and ANNE:
SMITH: aged. 19 yeares ar desirous to passe for New-England
to inhabitt
- 8 1637. The examinacion of WILLIAM: NICKERSON: of
Norwch in Norff / Weaucar ageed 33 yeares, and, ANNE: his
Wife ageed 28 yeares with / 4 Children / NICH: ROBERTT:
ELIZABETH: and ANNE: ar desirous to goe to Bostone in
New England ther to Inhabitt
- April the 8th 1637. The examinacion of SAMUEL: DIX: of Norwch
in Norff Joynar ageed 43 yeares / and JOANE: his / Wife / aged
38 yeares with 2 Children PRESÉLLA: and ABIGELL: and 2
Saruaunts WILLIAM: / STORFY: and DANIEL: LINSEY: the
one aged / 23 the other / 18 yeares / ar all desirous to pass
to Boston in New England there to Inhabitt //

* [The dots here and after indicate parts of the original MS. eaten away by age or damp.]

- Aprill. the 11th 1637 The examination. of HENRY: SKERRY: of great yarmouth in the County of No^{ff}. Cordwynar. / aged 31 yeares. and ELIZABETH: his Wife / aged 25 yeares with one Child HENRY: and / one Aprenties EDMUND: TOWN: aged / 18 yeares. / ar desirous to passe for New England to inhabit
- Aprill. the 11th 1637 The examinacion of JOHN: MOULTON: of Ormsby in No^{ff} husbandman. aged. 38 yeares. and. ANNE: his Wife / aged / 38 yeares with 5 Children. HENRY: MARLY: ANNE: JANE: and BRIDGETT: and / 2 Saruants. ADAM: GOODDESS: aged. 20 yeares and ABLES: EDEN: aged 18 yers ar all desirous to passe. to New England there to inhabit and abide
- Aprill. the 11th 1637 The examination of MARY: MOULTON: of Ormsby in No^{ff}. Wydow. aged / 30 yeares and 2 Saruants. JOHN: MASTON: aged / 20 yeares and MERRIAN: MOULTON: aged / 23 yeares are desirous to goe to New England to inhabit and dwell
- Aprill. the 11th 1637 The examination of RICHARD: CARLEARE: of Skratby.* in the County of No^{ff} husbandman / aged / 60 yeares. and GRACE: his Wife. aged. 42 yeares. with 2 Children. ELIZABETH: / aged / 18 yeares and. SUSANNA: aged 18 yeares being twynes. mo^t 3 Saruants JACKIE: HART: aged. 22 yeares and THOMAS: FLEGE: aged / 21 yeares. and one MARABLE: VNDERWOOD: a mayd. Saruant / aged. 20 yeares. goes all for New England to Inhabit and Remaine
- Aprill. the 11th 1637 The examination of RUTH: MOULTON: of Ormsby in No^{ff}. Singlewoman. aged / 20 yeares. is desirous to passe for New England there to Inhabit and dwell.
- Aprill. the 11th 1637 The examination of ROBERT: PAGE: of Ormsby in No^{ff}. husbandman. aged 33 yeares and LUCEA: his Wife. aged 30 yeares with / 3 Children. FRANCES: MARGRETT. and SUSANNA: and 2 Saruants WILLIAM: MOULTON: and ANNE: WADD: the one aged 20 yeres the other / 15 yeares. and are all desirous to passe for New England to inhabit and Remaine.

* [It says Skratby, a part of Ormsby.]

- Aprill. the 11th / 1637 The examination of HENRY: DOWE: of Ormsby in No^{ff} husbandman, aged, 29 yeares. and JOANI: his Wife, aged 30 yeares with 4 Children, and one Saruant ANNE: MANING, aged 17 yeares. are desirous to passe into New England to inhabitt //
- Aprill. the 11th / 1637 The examination of ROBERTT: Singleman. is desirous to passe
- Aprill. the 11th / 1637 The examination of ELLEN: ROBENSONE: of g..... desirous to passe into New England ther to in'.....
- Aprill. the 11th / 1637. The examination of WILLIAM: WILLIAMS: of great yarm 40 yeares. and ALLES: his Wife / aged. 38 yeares with 2 Children ar desirous to goe for New England to inhabitt //
- Aprill. the 11th / 1637 The examination of ELIZABETH: WILLIAMS: of Yarmouth. in No^{ff}. Singlewoman aged 31 yeares is desirous to passe into New England ther to inhabitt and Remaine //
- Aprill. the 12th / 1637. The examination of KATHREN: RABEY: of Yarmouth / a Wattermanes. Wydow. / aged. 68 yeares. is desirous to passe into New England there to Remaine With her Sone //
- Aprill. the 12th / 1637 The examination of RICHARD: LEEDS: of great ya'mouth. Marrinar. aged 32 yeares. and JOANE: his Wife aged. 23 yeares / with one Child / are desirous to passe for New England and there to inhabitt / and dwell //
- Aprill. the 12th / 1637 The examination of HENRY: SMITH: of New-bucknam husbandman. aged 30 yeares. and ELIZABETH: his Wife aged. 34 yeares. with 2 Children JOHN: and SITHE: ar desirous to passe into New England / to inhabitt //
- Aprill. the 13th / 1637 The examination of JOHN: ROPEAR: of New Bucknam Carpentar. / aged. 26 yeares. and ALLES: his Wife / aged; 23 yeares / with 2 Children. ALLES: and ELIZABETH: are desirous to goe for New England there to Remaine* //

* [Here come a number of entries of passages for Holland.]

...ese people went to New England with WILLIAM: GOOSLAND of the
Marye Anne of Yarmouth:

.....1637. The examination of THOMAS: PAINE of Wrenton
 in Suffolke Weauear aged 50 yeares and ELIZABETH: his
 Wife / aged 53 yeares with 6 Children: THOMAS: JOHN:
 MAREY: ELIZABETH: DOROTHY: and SARAH: are desirous
 to goe for Salame in New England to inhabitt

May: the 10th 1637. The examination of MARGRETT: NEAUE of
 great yarmouth in Norff Wydow. / aged 58 yeres and
 RACHELL: DINSON: her grand Child is desirous to passe into
 New England to inhabitt

May: the 10th 1637. The examination of BENIEMEN: COOPER: of
 Bramton in Suffolke husbandman aged 50 Yeares and
 ELIZABETH: his Wife aged 48 yeares With 5 Children
 LARWANCE: MARY: REBECCA: BENIEMEN: and FRANCES:
 FILLINGHAM: his Sone in Lawe aged 32 yeares also his
 Sister aged 48 yeares and 2 Saruants JOHN: KILIN: and
 FELLEAMAN: DICKERSON: ar all desirous to goe for Salam in
 New England and there to inhabitt

May: the 10th 1637. The examination of ABRHAM: TOPPANE of
 yarmouth Cooper aged 51 yeares and SUSANNA: his Wife
 aged 30 yeares With 2 Children PETTER: and ELIZABETH:
 and one Mayd Saruant ANNE: GOODIN: aged 18 yeares
 are desirous to passe to New England to inhabitt

May: the 10th 1637. The examination of WILLIAM: THOMAS: of
 great Comberton in Worstershire husbandman Singleman
 aged 26 yeares is desirous to passe to Exerden in New
 England to inhabitt

May: the 10th 1637. The examination of JOHN: THURSTONE of
 Wrenton in Suff Carpentar aged 30 yeares and MARG-
 GRETT: his Wife aged 32 yeares With 2 Children THOMAS:
 and JOHN: ar desirous to passe to New England to inhabitt

May: the 10th 1637. The examination of LAURE: FOYETTE of Norwch
 Spinster: aged 23 yeares is desirous to pass into New
 England and there to Reuolue

May: the 10th / 1637 The examination of JOHN: BOROWE of yarmouth Cooper / aged 28 yeares. and ANNE: his / Wife / aged / 40 / yeares is desirous to passe to Salam in New England and ther to inhabitt

May: the 11th / 1637 The examinacion of WILLIAM: GAULT: of yarmouth Cordwynar / Singleman / aged 29 / yeares is desirous to passe to New England and there to Remaine of

May: the 11th / 1637 The examination of JOANE: AMES: of yarmouth. Wydow / aged / 50 yeares with / 3 Children RUTH: aged / 18 yeares WILLIAM: and JOHN: are desirous to passe for New England and there to inhabitt and Remaine //

May: the 11th / 1637 The examinacion of AUGSTEN: CALL: ALLES: his Wife / aged / 40 / yeares desirous to goe to Salam in New Eng.

May: the 11th / 1637 The examinacion of JOHN: DARRELL: of passe into Salam in New England and there

May the 11th / 1637 The examination of JOHN: GEDNLY: of Norwch in North Weaucar. to passe for New England / with his Wife SARAH: aged 25 yeares. LEDIA: HANAH: and JOHN: mo^{re} / 2 Saruantes / WILLIAM: WALKER: aged BURGESS: aged / 26 yeares, ar desirous to passe for Salam //

May: the 11th 1637 The examination of SAMUELL: AIRES: of Norwch an apintes / aged / 15 yeares is desirous [to] passe into New England to his Mr JOHN: BAKER: as he had apointed him

This man was
for byden pas-
sage, by the
Commission^{ers}
and went
not from
yarmouth

The examinacion of JOHN: YONGES: of St Margretts: Suff Minister aged 35 yeares. and / JOAN: his Wife, aged 34 yeares with / 6, Children / JOHN: THO: ANNE: RACHELL: MAREY: and / JOSEPH: ar desirous to passe for Salame in New England to inhabitt //

May: the 12 1637 The examinacion of SAMUELL: GRENSHLD: of Norwch Weaucar / aged, 27 yeares, and BARBREV: his Wife / aged / 35 yeares. With two Children MAREY: and BARBREV: and JOHN: TEED: his Saruant / aged; 19 yeares ar all desirous to passe into New England to inhabitt

May: the 12th 1637 The examination of THOMAS: JOANES: of Elzing in No^{ff}, Buchar Singleman / aged. 25 yeres is desirous to passe into New England: and there to Remaine

May: the 13th 1637 The examination of THOMAS: OLLIVER: of No^{wich} Calinder / aged 36 yeares. and MAREY: his Wife aged. 34 yeares, with 2 Children. THOM: and JOHN: and 2 Saruants. THOMAS: DUGLE: aged, 30 yeares and MAREY: SABLE: aged / 12 yeares ar desirous to passe for New England. to inhabit

May: the 15th 1637 The examination of WILLIAM: COCKRAM: of Southould in Suff: Marinrar, aged 28 yeares. / and CHRISTEN: his Wife aged. 26 yeares with 2 Children and 2 Saruantes desirous to passe for new england to inhabit

[Then follow more passages for Holland; and the whole is signed:]

HENRY: HILL. Deputy for m^r THOMAS MAYHEW Gentleman

SOUTHAMPTON.

RORTUS SOUTHTON. A List of the Names of such Passengers
as were shipped in the *Virgin* of Hampton of 60 tonnes
JOHN WEARE M^r for the Barbathoes, & JOHN DE LA.
HAY merchant who have taken the oaths of Allegiance
& Supremacy the 30th of Marche. 1639 [1640]. Vizt.

Aged.

- | | | |
|------|--------|--|
| *57. | years. | MICHAEL EDMOND'S of Crawley Com Southt husband. |
| 28. | | JEREMY ROBINSON of Singleton Com Suss hoopmaker. |
| 29. | | JOHN VENNELL de eod Cordwayner. |
| 25. | | W ^m FRANCIS of Catterington Com Southt sergeweau.
[serge-weaver] |
| 20. | | JAMES WILSON of Glascowe husbandm. |
| 20. | | W ^m BARNES of Wimborne Com Southt shoemaker |
| 22. | | NICHAS BARDIN of Southton Smith |
| 22. | | ANDREWE DRUDG of Southton p'd husbandm |
| 27. | | ABRAHAM SAD of Southton p'd sergeweau |
| 24. | | JAMES BARREY of Dorchester husbandm |
| 16. | | JOHN STEVENS of Ringwood Com Southt husbandm |
| 15. | | GYLES WELKEHAM of Banstead Com Surr husbandm. |
| 18. | | PETER WOODLAND of Southton Ropemaker. |
| 16. | | RICHARD SHINGLE of Bevis hill nere Southton. |
| 17. | | JAMES HACKER of Andiver Com Southt. |
| 15. | | WILLM TUCKE of Hasborne nere Andiver p'd. |
| 30. | | JOHN HUDLICE of Newport in y ^e Isle of wight taylor. |
| 16. | | JAMES BLANCHIE of the Isle of Wight p'd. |
| 31. | | RICHARD TRODD of Southstoncham husbandm. |

* [The first figure is almost effaced.]

Aged.	
14.	ROBT CLITSON of Andiver p'd.
12.	HENRY HARRIS of Southton p'd.
12.	WILHM DECKE of Wimborne p'd.
14.	WALTER SMALE of the Isle of Wight p'd.
12.	JOHN BASSETT of Christchurch.
11.	ROBT BRUTON of Andiver p'd.

These sixe vnder yeares, & not sworne.

THE names of such as were sworne the 8th of Aprill, & passed in the same Shipp.

Aged.	
29. yeares.	ANDREWE BULLAKER of Southton barbot.
24.	MICHAELL ONFORD of Bevis hill husbandm.
24.	ROBT MAJOR of Southton, Chaundler.
10) 14.	THOMAS GRITRICK & RICH WARREN serv ^{ts}
14.	THOMAS TURNER vnder age & not sworne.
22.	DANIEL DE LA HAY seaman.
45.	JOHN NEWMAN of Brading in the Isle of wight
30.	THOMAS HOLMES of Southton Currier.
24.	WILHM COEKERELLE Com Staff Taylor.
24.	HENRY DAINTY of Hymest ^r Com Dorst shoemaker.
25.	HENRY PRESSEY of Hamstead Com Berk glou ^r [Glover]
26.	GERRART SISTER a form ^r In ^h itant there
29.	CHARLES DARVALL of Southton clothworker.
14.	FRANCIS DESART of Southton
14.	WILHM GILBERT of Southton p'd.
	eight serv ^{ts} maydes, Not sworne.
	These & the former which passe in this
	Shipp were noe Subsidy men, but
	people & servants of meane conditon.

RORTUS SOUTHTON;

28. June 1639. REGNOLD ALLEN* of Kent of 30. yeares gent, GERRARD HAUGHTON of 30. yeares Com Oxon gen & DAVID BINE of 35. yeares Com Kan̄ gen free planters of the Barbathoes.
 JOHN EVENSON of the County of Chest^r & THO: EVENSON his broth^r, ANDREW WALLER of 18. yeares Com Herif, HUMPHRY BÜRGIS of 19. yea^rs of Cornewall, JOHN WETHERED of 22—yeares in the County of Yeorke serv^{ts} to the Planters aboue named, they passe in the *Boldadventure* of Hampton for the Isle of Guarnzey, & from thence they take shipping for the Barbathoes, who haue taken the oathes vt sup^a [ut supra]

[May 1638.]

SOUTHTON The list of the names of Passeng^rs Intended to shipe themselves, In the *Benis* of Hampton of Cl Tonnes, ROBERT BATTEN M^r for Newengland; And thus by vertue of the Lord Treasurers Warrant of the second of May, w^{ch} was after the restrayne[t] & they some Dayes gone to sea Before the Kings Mates. Proclamacon Came vnto Southton.

Ages.

JOHN FREY of Basing wlelwrite. [wheelwright] his wife }
 05—& three Children.
 40—RICHARD AUSTIN tayler of Bishopstocke. his wife }
 05—& two Children.
 ROBERT KNIGHT his seruant Carpenter

* [Three entries of passengers for Jersey and Guernsey precede this in the original.]

ABOUT TO EMBARK FOR NEW ENGLAND.

299

[Age-]

37—CHRISTOPHER BATT of Sarum Tanner. }

32—ANNE his wife. }

20—DOROTHE BATT there sister. & five

10 & vnder. Children vnder tenne yeares.

24—THOMAS GOOD

22—ELIZA BLACKSTON } servt

18—REBECCA POND..... }

62—WILLIAM CARPENTER..... } of Horwell Carpenters

(C) 35—WILLIAM CARPENT jun ... }

32—ABIGAIL CARPENTER.

10 & vnder & four Children.

14—THO: BANSHOTT Servt

38—ANNIS LITTLEFIELD & six Children.

JOHN KNIGHT Carpenter... } servt

HEUGH DURDAL }

26—HENRY BYLEY of Saru tanner.

22—MARY BYLEY

THO: REEUES Servt

20—JOHN BYLEY.....

40 RICHARD DUM' [DUMMER] of Newengland.

35 ALCE DUM'

19 THO: DUM'

19 JOANE DUM'

10 JANE DUM'

*09 STEPHEN DUM' husbandman.

06 DORATHIE DUM'.

04 RICHARD DUM'.

02 THO: DUM'.

* [Evidently either the age or the occupation must be wrong here.]

[Ages]	
30	JOHN HUCHINSON Carpent'
26	FRAUNCIS ALCOCKE Virg.
19	ADAM MOTT tayler
22	WILL WACKEFEILD.
20	NATHANUEL PARKER of London Backer
18	SAMUEL POORE
14	DAVELL POORE
20	ALCE POORE
15	RICHARD BAVLEY
20	ANNE WACKEFEILD

} Servts

The numb' of the passeng's above mentioned are Sixtie & one Soules,

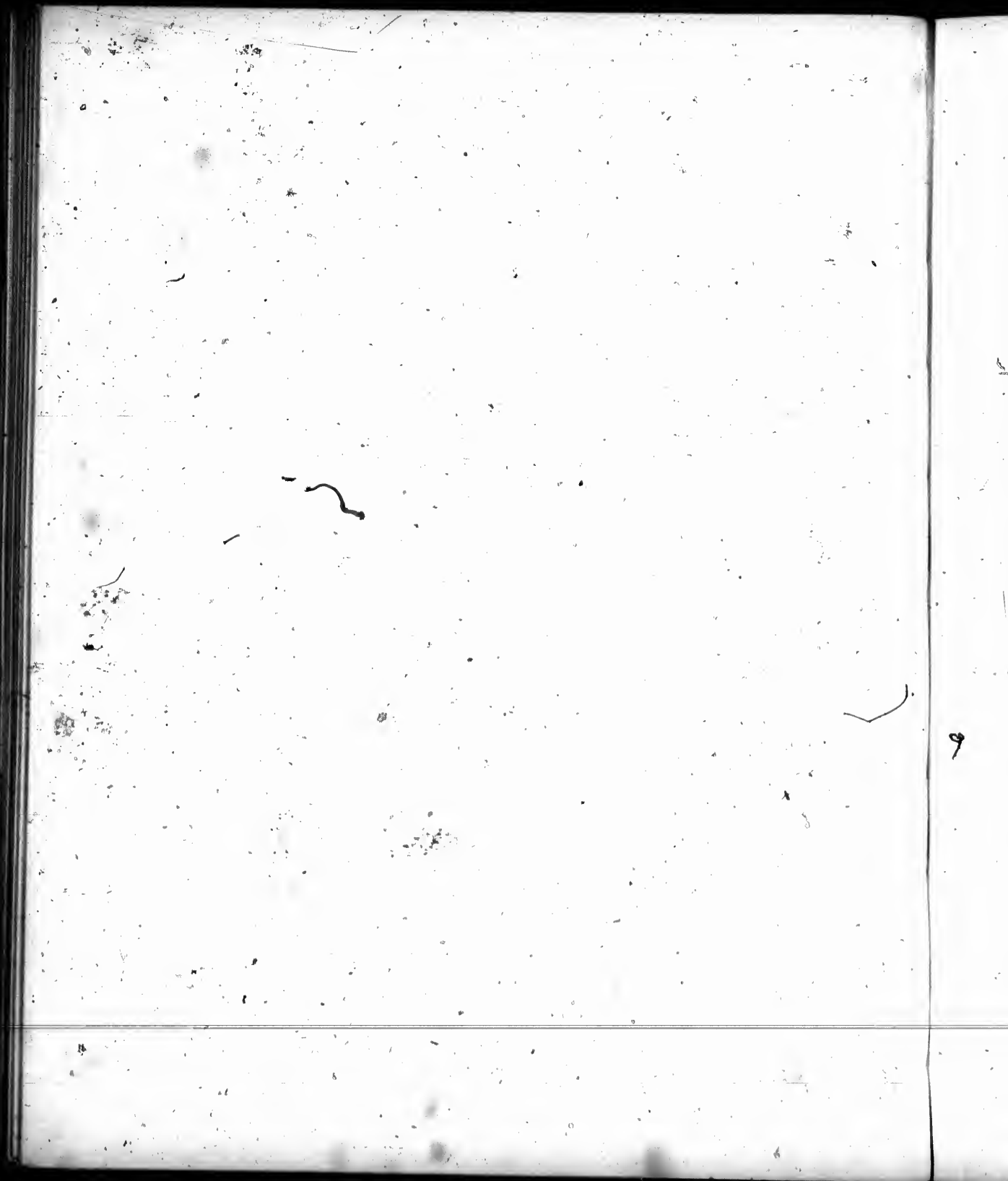
HEN: CHAMPANTE Cust'r

THO: WULFRIS Coll & Far

N^o DINGLEY Compt'r

[THE SOMMER ISLANDS.]

[1673—1679.]





[THE SOMMER ISLANDS]

August the 23^d 1673

THE Names of y^e Govern' & Council of y^e Assembly

J HEYDON: D. G. [Deputy Governor.]

HENRY TUCKER seni^r.

RICHARD WOLRICH

HENRY MOORE

JOHN HUBBARD

JOHN WAINWRIGHT seni^r.

THOMAS WOOD

JONATHAN TURNER seni^r.

THOMAS LECKWIFT

CORNELIUS WHITE secretary

CHARLES WHETENHALL Speaker

JOHN BRISTOW Juni^r.

SAMUELL BRANGMAN

BOAZ SHARP

THOMAS SHAW

JAMES FARMER

JOHN WELCH

THOMAS STOW

EDWARD SHERLOCK Seni^r.

ROBERT DICKONSON

S^r GEORGE TUCKER

THOMAS KERSEY

EDWARD CHAPLAIN

GEORGE BASCOMB

WILLIAM BASDEN

PHILLIP LEA

JOHN RAWLINS seni^r.

NICHOLAS THORNTON

JOHN ARTHUR

JOHN STOW

JOHN SQUIRE

JOHN HUTCHINS

RICHARD HANGER

GEORGE HUBBARD

WILLIAM MILBORN

LAWRENCE DILL

JOHN COX

JOHN SOMERSALL Seni^r.

RICHARD JENNINS

RICHARD PENISTON

* [But possibly S^r, i.e. Sir.]

SEVERN VICARS

WILLIAM RIGHTON Seni^r

THOMAS HALL

GEORG BALE

JOHN MORRICE Seni^r

WILL. BURCH

THOMAS FORSTER

RICHARD MATHIELIN

NATHANIEL BUTTERFIELD

HAMOND JOHNSON Clerk

of ye Assembly



N Account of the Generall Lands belonging to the Sommer Islands Compa taken out M^r RICHARD NORWOODS Survey booke by him made in the yeares 1662: 1663:

GENERALL LANDS*

N ^o	Beginning with St Georges Island	acres	roods	Perch
1	The Governo ^r holds of the Hon ^{ble} Compa as belonging to his place Twelve Shares of Land at the East End of St Georges Island Containing p Estimacō	300	00	00
	Namely in the Occupacō of			
	DAVID STOKES p Estimacō	1		share
	JOSEPH GOODFAITH p Estimacō	1		sha:
	JOHN MILLS p Estimacō	1		sha:
	JOHN BEDWELL p Estimacō	1		sha:
	JOHN MILLS p Estimacō	1		sha:
	ROBERT POWELL p Estimacō	1		sha:
	CORNELIUS EVANS MATTHEW NORMAN and ROGER BROWNE p Estimacō	1		sha:
	ALEXANDER SMITH p Estimacō	1		sha:
	JOHN WELSH JOHN BRISTOWE MARSHALL ROGER BAYLEY HANNAH HOLLOWAY EDWARD MIDDLETON THO: SHAW JOHN HURF these seaven hold p Estimacō	2		sha:
	The residue of these twelve Shares are in the Occupacō of the Governo ^r himselfe.			

* [There are two copies of this list, one going down to No. 26 only (see p. 307), the other to the end, 85 here. We have printed from the longer and more complete one. There are, however, no important variations in them, so far as they both extend.]

THE SOMMER ISLANDS.

305

No		acres	roods	Perch
2	Glabe in the Tenure of m ^r SAM ^l SMITH the p ^{re} s ^{ent} Minister there Two shares Containeing p ^{ro} estimat ^{ion} [estimation]	50	00	00
3	The Sheriff M ^r JOHN NICHOLLS as belonging to his Office Power Shares of Land containeing p ^{ro} Estim ^{at}	100	00	00
4	The Sec ^{re} tary M ^r HENRY TUCKER as belonging to his Office holds of the Hon ^{or} ble Comp ^y 2 shares Containeing p ^{ro} Estim ^{at}	050	—	—
5	M ^r JOHN VAUGHAN holdeth by Lease from m ^r CASEWELL of the Comp ^y s Land 1 sha: containeing p ^{ro} Estim ^{at}	025	00	00
6	Leut ^{ant} EDWARD BRACKLEY holdeth of the Hon ^{or} ble Comp ^y at Will 2 sha: containeing p ^{ro} Estim ^{at}	050	00	00
7	M ^r JOHN BRISTOWE Marshall holdeth of the Hon ^{or} ble Comp ^y as belonging to his Office 2 sha: Containeing p ^{ro} estim ^{at}	050	00	00
8	M ^r STALVERS holdeth of the Hon ^{or} ble Comp ^y as belonging to the Ferry 2 sha: Containeing Estim ^{at}	50	00	00

Sume 27: shares

But the whole Island (as formerly measured) conteynes 700: acres that is 28: sha: and Six acres.

The Small Islands neare S^t Georges.

9	Two Islands against the East End of S ^t Georges Lyeing in Comon containeing	05	00	00
10	Pagetts Fort whereof Captaine FRANCIS TUCKER is Comander w ^{ith} the Island whereon it stands sometimes called Penestons Island and a Tenem ^{ent} or Dwelling house there in the Occupacon of Leivt ^{enant} JONATHAN STOKES as belonging to the Fort cont ^{ain}	31	01	18

N ^o	Generall	ac ^r	roo	perch.
11	Smiths Fort whereof Captaine GODHEARD ASER is Comander the Island Containeing	00	02	30
12	Smiths Island in the tenure of Captaine GODHEARD ASER from the Hon ^{ble} Compa ^s Comander of Smiths Fort cont	61	02	10
13	An Island Called Hen-Island neare the West End of Smiths Island Lyeing in Comon and Containeing	03	01	04
14	A small Island Lyeing betweene Hen-Island aforesaid and Smiths Island Lyeing in Comon & Containeing	00	01	20
15	Long Bird Island in the Tenure and Occupacon of JAMES STIRRUP and RALPH WRIGHT Weavers which they hold of the Hon ^{ble} Compa ^s containing	46	02	06
16	Conny Island Lyeing at Burnt Point in the Occupacon of M ^r HENRY STALVERS containing	14	03	02
17	Certain small Islands in y ^e towne harbor Mullett bay & towards burnt point about Tenn in number cont p estim	02	00	00
Sum of all these Islands lyeing neare S Georges		165	2	16

Dauids Island and first the Easterne part thereof which is
Called y^e Companies land there

17	Capt FRANCIS TUCKER Comand ^r of Pagetts Fort holdeth of y ^e hon ^{ble} Compa ^s A parcell of Land neare Dauids head in y ^e occupacon of his Leive-tenant JONATHAN STOKES			
18	Item another peell there in y ^e occupacon of JOHN HURT, both peells lyeing together & cont p estim	60	00	00
19	MILES HIGGES holdeth of y ^e hon ^{ble} Compa ^s 1 sha: cont p est	25	00	00

* [This and the succeeding numbers, in the other list, read - 14, 15, 16, 16.]

THE SOMMER ISLANDS.

307

Nº	Lands	Acres	roo	per
20	HUGH HARDING holdeth of ye honorable Comp ^y 1 Share cont p estimat	25	00	00
21	WILLIAM ALLEN holds as aforesaid 1 share cont p est	25	00	00
22	Capt RICHARD JENNYNGS of Smiths tribe comand ^r of Southampton fort holds of ye honorable Comp ^y as belonging to ye Fort & in ye occupacon of JOHN GRAZBURY & RANDALL DAVIS p estim 2 sha: of Land cont	50	00	00
23	Lievt THO: HILTON holds of ye honorable Comp ^y p est 2 sh: cont	50	00	00
24	ROBT. BURCHER holds as aforesaid p est 1 sh: cont	25	00	00
25	Lievt EDWARD BRANGMAN and his sonne SAMUEL BRANGMAN holds as aforesaid p est 1 sha: cont ...	25	00	00
26	WILLIAM BELL holds of the Honorable Comp ^y two peells of Land namely one peell on the South side cont p est 13 acres and another peell on ye North side next ye Bay cont p est 12 acres both peells cont p est one Share or	25	00	00

The sume of these Lands in S Davids called ye Companyes

310: 00: 00

The Lands in S Davids Island given by ye honorable
Company to Harrington als Hamilton tribe

27	THO: SPARKE of Davids Island holdeth freely a peell of land wch formerly belonged to two shares in Hamilton tribe that sometimes were Capt JOHN BERNARDS and are there marked (No: 19) cont p estimat	10	00	00
28	THO: SPARKE aforesaid holdeth of Mr JOHN MILLER as belonging to ye two shares in Hamilton tribe where he dwells and another share In ye occupacon of M ^r COX widdow In all three Shares being ye Lands of M ^r PERIENT TROTT & numbred there: 9 & 20 he holdeth 1 say as belonging to these 3 sh p est	15	00	00

	General	acres	roods	Pers
29	WILLIAM ADAMS holdeth of JACOB AXTON as be- longing to ye Share of M ^r MATTHEW WICKS in Hamilton tribe (No there 11 th) p est	05	00	00
30	M ^r MARY MOUNTAINE (formerly MARY STOW) hold- eth a pcell of Tenn acres belonging to two Shares in Hamilton tribe now M ^r SOUTHERNES (No: 21) Item another pcell of Five acres belonging to a share in Hamilton tribe in ye free tenure of JOHN PLACE (No 30: both pcells lyeing together & cont p estimat	15	00	00
31	MARY MOUNTAINE afores ^d holdeth as belonging to two shares in Hamilton tribe being the Shares of Capt GEORGE HUBBART of Devonsheire tribes (No 12) a pcell cont p est	10	00	00
32	Leivt JOHN FOX holdeth of Capt GODHEARD ASSER as apperteyning to ye 3 shares in Hamilton tribe whereop he the said Capt ASSER dwells w ^{ch} were Late M ^r DELBRIDGE A pcell cont p estimat	15	00	00
33	HENRY SHARPE holdeth freely a pcell of thirty acres			
34	of w ^{ch} 15 acres did formerly belong to ye three shares of Capt COVELLS in Hamilton tribe (No 27: 28) the whole lyeing together & Cont p est	30	00	00
35	JOHN LYDDALE holdeth of M ^r SAM ^l WHITNEY of Sandys tribe as apteyning to ye Land formerly m ^r DYKES in Hamilton tribe a pcell Cont p estimacon	30	00	00
36	M ^r JOHN MOORE holdeth freely a pcell w ^{ch} was here- before JOHN DAY and apperteyning to a share in Hamilton tribe now M ^r WELBS (No 16) cont p estimat	05	00	00
37	JOHN MOORE afores ^d holdeth of M ^r MIHIL BUR- ROUGHS a parcell of Land apperteyning to Two shares in Hamilton tribe in ye occupacon of ye said MIHIL BURROWES (No 22) cont p est	10	00	00

THE SOMMER ISLANDS.

309

N ^o	Land's	acres	roods	pence
38	ELIZABETH NAILER holdeth of M ^r WATERMAN w ^h was heretofore M ^r RICH: CASWELLS a pcell of Land belonging to Five shares in Hamilton tribe w ^h are thought to be the shares in the tenure of M ^r STAFFORD M ^r STRINGER & M ^r WASHINGTON cont p ^r est (No: 13: 14: 15)	25:	00:	00
39	TWO STOW of Davids Island holdeth freely A pcell of Island belonging to a share now or Late in y ^e tenure of Capt CANTER (No. 29) cont p ^r est	05:	00:	00
40	TWO STOW afores ^d holdeth of M ^r JOHN STOW & he of M ^r PERIENT TROTT a pcell of Land lyeing at y ^e Stocks pointe belonging to Five shares in Hamilton tribe whereof Power were y ^e Earle of WILKINSON (Nom ^r : 23 24 25 26: & one y ^e Lyes at y ^e Flatts No: 36. the whole pcell here lyeing together & Cont p ^r estimat.....	25:	00:	00

The sume of these lands in Davids Island belonging to: 40: sh: in Hamilt tribe is p^r estim 200: 00: 00

Soe y^e whole Islands of S Davids divided as aforesaid cont p^r estimat 510: acres

But as it was formerly measured it cont 527: acres

The Islands in Southampton halbo' als Castle Harbor

N ^o	Land's	acres	roods	pence
41	Certain small Islands to y ^e Number of Tenn lyeing in Comon neare to Davids Islands, and on the South side thereof (for the most pt) cont p ^r estimat	08:	00:	00
42	The Island called Coopers Island in the tenure and occupaon of DAVID MING w ^h he holds of y ^e honorable Comp ^a conteyning	77:	2:	20
43	Four small Islands lyeing in Comon between Davids Island & Coopers Island cont p ^r estimat	03:	2:	20
44	Five other small Islands lyeing in Comon neare y ^e South end of Coopers Island cont p ^r estimat	02:	2:	00

Generall		act:	1000:	per
45:	The Island called None-such lying in Comon cont ...	15:	2:	13
46:	Three Small Islands about Nontsuch lying in Comon cont	01:	00:	00
47:	Southampton Fort vnder ye Comand of Capt RICH JENYNGS with ye Island whereon it stands cont p estimat	01:	2:	24
48:	The Fellow of it lying next toward ye Northeast in Comon	00:	3:	30
49:	Kings Castle vnder ye Comand of our hono ^{ble} Governo ^r Capt FLORENTIO SEYMOR, w th ye Island whereon it stands cont	03:	2:	00
50:	Charles Fort now decayed (onely there remaine two peeces of ordinance dismounted, y ^e Island cont p estimat	03:	3:	00
51:	Three Islands lying neare Charles Fort Island cont p estimat	01:	00:	00
52:	Some other Small Islands lying in Comon in Southampton harbor als Castle Harbor cont p estimat ...	01:	3:	00
	Summe of these Islands in Southampton harbor ...	120:	3:	27
The Generall Land at Tuckers Towne.		act:	1000:	per
53:	Gleab Land in the tenure of m ^r Abo=Cromby w th the Gleabe house cont p estimat 2 sha:	50:	00:	00
54:	M ^r W ^m MOORE & M ^r JOSEPH MOORE his sonne holdeth of ye hono ^{ble} Comp ^a two Tenem ^t & two shares of Land cont p estimat	50:	00:	00
55:	SAM ^l ATKINSON holdeth of the Hono ^{ble} Comp ^a a Tenem ^t & 1 share of Land cont p estimat	25:	00:	00
56:	DANIEL MARROW holdeth as aforesaid ^a a Tenem ^t and One share of Land cont p est	25:	00:	00
57:	NATHANALE NORTH holdeth of ye Hono ^{ble} Comp ^a a Tenem ^t & one share of Land cont p estimat	25:	00:	00
58:	PARNEL WILKINSON Widd holdeth of ye hono ^{ble} Comp ^a a tenem ^t & one share of Land cont p estimat	25:	00:	00
	some thinke she hath more.			

THE SOMMER ISLANDS

311

No.	Landes	acr:	rood:	per
59	Leivetennt W ^m JONES; Left at y ^e Castle holds as be- longing to his place A tenem ^t in his owne occupacon, Item another tenem ^t in the occupacon of JAMES GRAZEBURY Item another tenem ^t in y ^e occupacon of his Mother MARY JONES w th two Shares of Land in y ^e occupacon of himselfe and his said assignes cont p estimat.....	50:	00:	* 00
60	THO CLINCH W ^m NEWMAN JOHN BROWNE each of them a Tenem ^t & some pcells of Land w th together w th y ^e wast & Comon Land extending from Tuckers towne bay allmost to y ^e Castle cont p estimat ...	95:	00:	00
	Sume of these Generall Lands at Tuckers towne and extending thence to y ^e point neare y ^e Castle is	345:	00:	00
	Touching some of y ^e Lands at Tuckers towne as alsoe in Davids Island I could not bee thoroughly Informed though I made se ^u all Journyes & Inquiries, but have sett them downe according to y ^e best Informacon I could Gather.			
	The Island called s Georges conteyning by estimat 27 shares but by measure	706:	2:	00
	The other Lands in y ^e towne Harbor & soe to Burnt pointe cont	165:	2:	16
	Davids Island cont by estimacon 510 acres but by measure	527:	3:	00
	Coopers Island Nonesuch and the other small Islands there cont.....	120:	3:	* 27
	The Generall Land at Tuckers Towne and extending to y ^e pointe neare y ^e Castle conteynes by estimacon 345 acr but there seemes to be neare one share more by measure namely.....	370:	00:	00
	Sume totall of y ^e Generall Lands 1899	1899:	13:	3:

Islands in Comon

No.				
The Islands in ye Great & Little Sound lying in				
Comon to all the Tribes.....		acr:	ro.	per
No: 1	The Bigger Island at ye bottome of ye Little Sound			
	against ye Lands of m ^r JOHN HUBBART cont p			
	estimat	01:	03:	20
2	The Two Lesser conteyning p estimat.....	00:	00:	20
3	Another Small Island in ye Little Sound neare to			
	Diggs his Dale in Smiths tribe Cont p estimat	00:	02:	00
4	An Island Att Bailyes Bay on ye North side of			
	Hamilton tribe cont p estimat	00:	02:	30
5	Another there more Wesferly cont p estimat.....	00:	01:	00
6	The Greater of ye Islands in ye Little Sound called			
	Trunck Islands in ye occupacon of JOHN ROBERTS			
	cont	03:	00:	00
7	The next there to ye Northwards in ye occupacon of			
	ye said JOHN ROBERTS cont p estimat	01:	00:	10
8	Two other small Islands there conteyning p estimat.	00:	01:	26

In the Greate Sound

9	An Island in Crow Lane (lying against ye Share of			
	Schoole Land given by M ^r COPELAND) in ye occu-			
	pacion of EVAN OWEN for yearely rent w ^{ch} he payes			
	to ye Governo ^r or Sheriffe for public vses as doe ye			
	rest of these Islands y ^t are Lett out this Island cont			
	p estimat.....	03:	00:	00
10	Another Island in Crow lane over ag ^t M ^r STOWES			
	house to ye Southward lying in Comon & cont			
	estimat.....	03:	00:	00
11	Six small Islands at ye Entring of Crow Lane lying			
	over from M ^r STOWES pointe to Salt Kettle pointe			
	lying in Comon & Cont p estimation	03:	01:	00

THE SOMMER ISLANDS.

313

No.	To all the Tribes:	ac	ro	per
12	Another Island there in ye occupacon of THO: ACK- LAND w th the Tenem ^t thereon cont p estimat	28:	2:	20
13	Two small Islands lying betweene y ^t last before entred and warwicke tribe cont. p estimat	00:	3:	00
14	An Island in Bosses hole lying as aforesaid in Comion and Cont p estimat	00:	21:	00
15	Another Island there at ye Mill or Mouth of Mangrow bay &c cont p estimat	00:	1:	00
16	Another more Southerly Lying in Comion & cont p estimat	00:	2:	30
17	Another there more Southerly lying &c & cont p estimat	01:	00:	00
18	Another there more Southerly lying &c & cont p estimat	00:	2:	00
19	A Long Island at ye Entrance of Daniels bay w th a smaller further into ye bay, both lying in Comion & Cont p estimat	01:	1:	00
20	A Bigger Island lying agt M ^t STOWES pointe shares to ye westward lying in Comion & Cont p estimat	03:	01:	00
21	Four smaller Islands to ye Westwards lying &c cont	01:	01:	00
22	An Island w th a bay on ye South side of it w th another Lesser Island toward's ye Northeast both in ye oc- cupacon of LAZARUS OWEN w th the Tenem ^t there Cont p estimat	28:	1:	30
23	Another Small Island next ye Two former lying in Comion & cont p estimat	00:	3:	10
24	Three small Islands to ye Westwards of LAZARUS OWEN lying in Comion & Cont p estimat	01:	2:	00
25	A Bigger Island Northwest from LAZARUS OWEN in ye occupacon of NATHANAEL VEAZEY or his assignes cont p est	13:	13:	00
26	Another Island neare adioyning to ye West end in ye occupation of ye said NAT VEAZEY or his assignes cont p estimat	09:	2:	00

No	Islands in Comon	acrt	ro	per
27	Elizabeth Island w th a Tenem ^t there in the occupacon of JOHN BURT cont p estimat	21:	00:	10
28	An Island at ye North head of Elizabeth Island lye- ing in Comon & cont p estimat	00:	03:	20
29	Another Island at ye Northwest end of Elizabeth Island lying in Comon & Cont p estimat	01:	02:	00
30	The Island called pearle Island w th another small Island at Spanish pointe & another neare Ireland all lying in Comon & cont p estimat	02:	01:	00
31	An Island to ye Southwestward of ye West end of Elizabeth Island lying in Comon & Cont p estimat	01:	02:	00
32	Another Island there more Southerly lying in comon cont p estimat	02:	01:	30
33	Three small Islands more Southerly comon cont p estimat	03:	00:	00
34	An Island called Roundhill Island in ye occupacon of HENRY WARD cont p estimat	16:	01:	20
35	A smaller Island to ye Southward of ye last entrad in ye occupacon of ye said HENRY WARD cont p estimat	02:	00:	00
36	An Island called Tuckers Island w th a Tenem ^t there in ye occupacon of NATHANIEL CONYARD cont p estimat	21:	00:	00
37	The next on ye Northside called ye Lesser Tuckers Isld in ye occupat of THO WARD cont p estimat ...	07:	03:	00
38	Two Small Islands to ye Westward of ye Two Last lying in Comon & Cont p estimat	00:	02:	00
39	An Island betweene Tuckers Island & Brother Islands sometimes called Graves Island lying in comon & cont	06:	02:	00
40	The Westernmost of ye Brother Islands lying next to Georges pointe w th a Tenem ^t there in ye occupat of JOHN RIVERS cont p estimat	20:	01:	20
41	The easternmost of ye Brother Islands lying in comon & Cont p estimat	13:	3:	30

THE SOMMER ISLANDS.

313^{re}

No	To all the Tribes:	acr:	roo:	per:
42	An Island neare y ^e Shore at y ^e Partition line between the Lands formerly y ^e Earle of Southamptons & M ^r Scotts lyeing in Comon & Cont p ^r estimat.....	02:	01:	20
43	Two small Islands neare Jews bay lyeing in Comon cont p ^r estimat.....	03:	00:	00
44	Two Islands before y ^e Entrance of Hearne bay one in y ^e occupacon of JOHN HELYN y ^e other in y ^e occupacon of his mother w th a tenent both Cont p ^r estimat	17:	01:	00
46	Two other small Islands w th in White hearne bay lyeing in Comon & Cont p ^r estimation	01:	00:	10

The sume of these Islands lyeing in Comon to all y^e tribes is 253:acr: 2 roo: 36 per:

The totall of all y^e shares of land sett apart for publike use as p this booke are eighty six shares

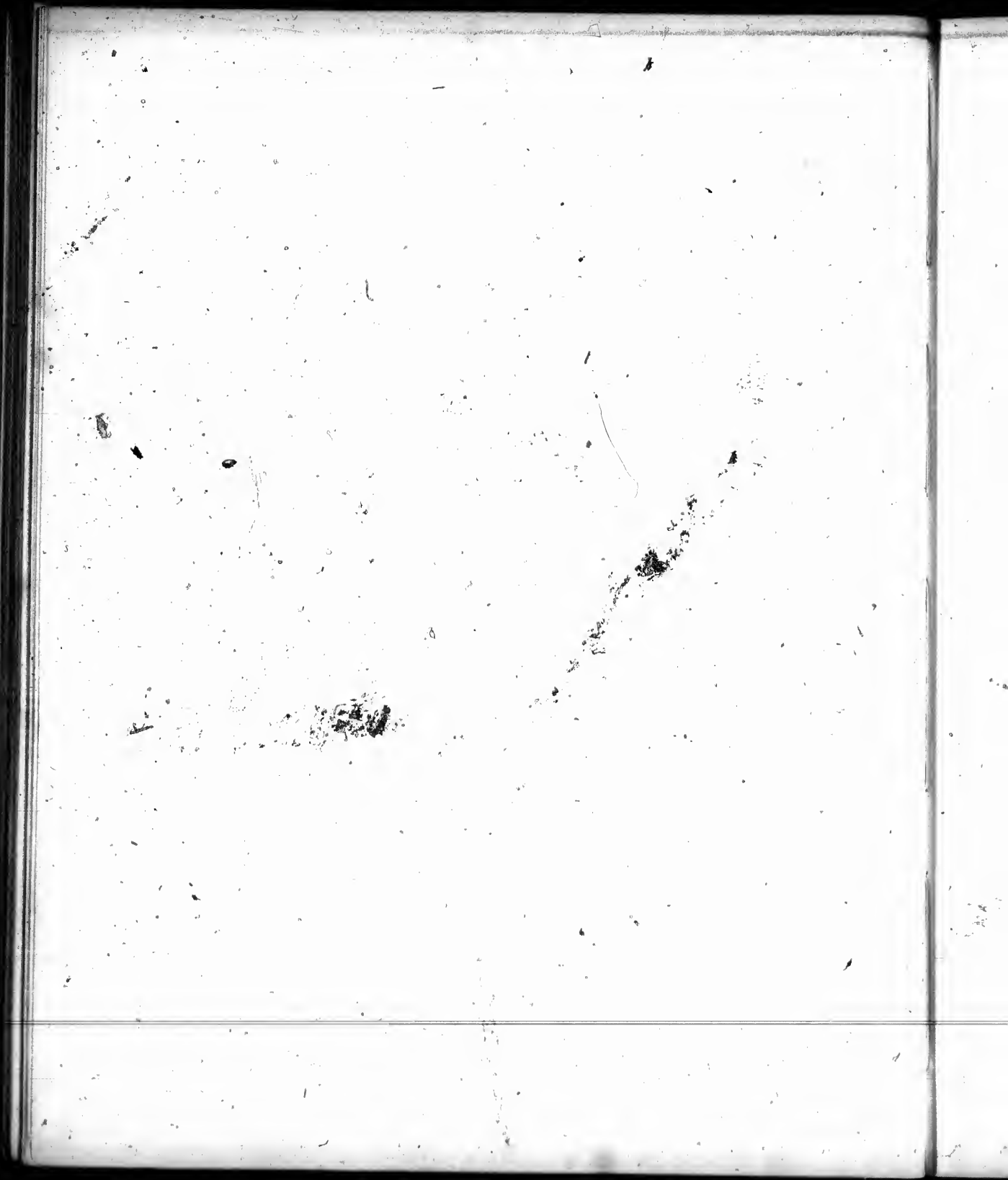
vera Copia Ex p

HENRY DANDG
RE: BANNER.

[Indorsed:]

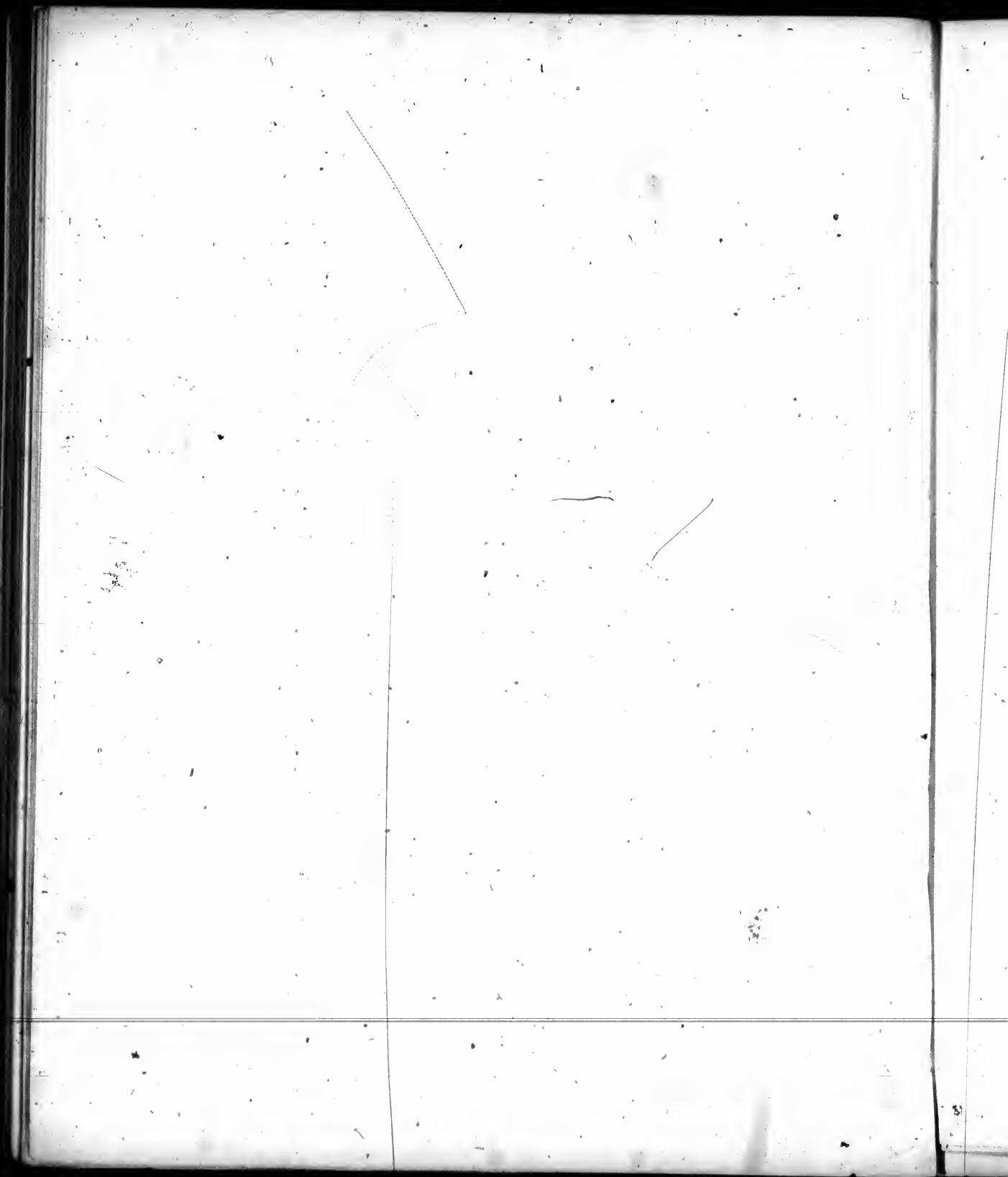
"Recd from M^r BANNER Secry to y^e Company 25 Sept: 1684."





IMONMOUTH'S REBELLION OF 1685.

LISTS OF THE "CONVICTED REBELS" SENT TO
THE BARBADOES AND OTHER PLANTATIONS
IN AMERICA.]





[MONMOUTH'S REBELLION OF 1685.]

[Som's.
Somerset.]



RECEIPT for one hundred Prisoners to be transported
from Taunton by JOHN ROSE of London Merchant. ®

DANIEL RUTTER
JEREMIAH POOLE
JOHN BAKER
ROBERT PEARCE
LEONARD STAPLE
EDWARD KENT
CHARLES BENNETT
JOHN PARSONS
JOHN GIBBS
JOHN BRYER
THOMAS GOOLD
JOHN HARTEY
WILLIAM PITTS
JAMES WEBB
NICHOLAS COLLINS junr
RICHARD KING
EMANUELL MARCHANT
WILLIAM MARCHANT
JOHN SLADE
SAMUELL BOND
JOHN ROGERS
BERNARD LOVERIDGE

PERCIVALL NOWIS
WILLIAM SAUNDERS
WILLIAM VEIYARD
HENRY CHAMBERS
THOMAS ROWSEWELL
MATHEW COOKE
JOHN CRANE
CHARLES BURRAGE
WILLIAM LEY
JOHN ROBINS
LUKE PORTER
THOMAS PREIST
CORNELIUS RADFORD
PHILLIP CHEEKE
ROBERT EARLE
JOHN MOGRIDGE
HENRY RANDALL
JAMES MAYNARD
JOHN CULVERWELL
GEORGE TRUBBS
SYLVESTER LYDE
WILLIAM PHELPS

ELIAS LOCKBEARE
 SYLVESTER POOLE
 THOMAS MOORE
 LAWRENCE PREIST
 WILLIAM GOULD
 HENRY PREIST
 ENOCK GOULD
 JOHN BENNETT
 JOHN BAKER
 SAMUELL MOUNTSTEPHEN
 THOMAS BUGLAR
 STEPHEN JEFFREYES
 JOHN MORSE
 WILLIAM SCURRIER
 JOHN ENGLAND
 JACOB POWELL
 JOHN GODSALL
 JOHN ANDREWES
 SAMUEEL SWEETING
 GEORGE ROWSELL
 EDWARD BELLAMY
 WILLIAM CROSSE
 JONAS BROWNE
 JOHN CROSSE
 CHRISTOPHER KNIGHT
 THOMAS MEADE
 JOHN NEEDES
 THOMAS PITTS

ROBERT RICHARDS
 CHRISTOPHER ROW
 MATHEW CRAFT junr
 RICHARD PEIRCY
 JOHN MILLER
 GEORGE SNOW
 SAMUELL COLLINS
 JOHN COCKRAM
 JAMES COCKRAM
 CHRISTOPHER HOBLYN
 JOHN MARWOOD
 JOHN TIMOTHY
 THOMAS AUSTIN
 MOSES OSBORNE
 WALTER HUCKER
 RANDALL BABINGTON
 JOHN KNIGHT
 JOB HUNT
 WILLIAM WOODCOCKE
 JOHN ADAMS
 THOMAS POMERETT
 JAMES PATTEN
 THOMAS BAMBURY
 JAMES CLIFT
 THOMAS CHAMBERLYNE
 HUMFREY JUSTINE
 ISACK DYER
 RICHARD SYMONS

* Received according to his Maties order the warrant from the Lord
 Cheife Justice wth a Schedule therevnto annexed of one hundred persons
 attainted of High Treason w^{ch} are by JOHN ROSE Merch^t to be trans-
 ported into his Maties Island of Barbadoes or other his Maties plantacons
 [plantations] in America according to a Condiçion of a Recognizance
 entred into by me for that purpose In Wittnesse whereof, I have here-

LISTS OF CONVICTED REBELS.

317

vnto put my hand this 12th day of October in the first yeare of his Ma^{ty} Raigne. Anno^q Dñi 1685^o

JOHN ROSE

Wittnesse herevnto
ROB^t HYDE
GILES CLARKE.

M^r ROSE'S LIST^s

THUOICE of Sixty Eight Men Seruants Shipped on board Cap^t CHARLES GARDNER in ye *Jamaica Merchant* for acco^t of M^r JOHN ROSE & Comp^s, they being to be Sold for ten Yeares, their Nantes as followeth Viz:

	Age	Trades
ISAACK DYER.....	23 year	Comber
JAMES WEBB.....	18 "	Hosannman
WILLIAM WOODCOKE.....	19 "	Comber
HUMPHRY JUSTIN.....	17 "	Ditto.
RICHARD PEARCEY.....	20 "	Ditto.
JAMES COCKRAM.....	21 "	Ditto.
DANIEL RUTTER.....	20 "	Sarge Weaver
JAMES CLIFT.....	26 "	Weauer
XOPHER HOLBEN.....	40 "	Ditto
THOMAS PITT.....	18 "	Comber
JOHN TIMOTHY.....	29 "	Riben Veauer
ENOCH GOULD.....	15 "	Wauer
JERIMIAH POOLE.....	30 "	Clothier
WILLIAM SCURRIER.....	22 "	Weauer
EMANUEL MERCHANT.....	20 "	Plowman
EDWARD BELLAMY.....	27 "	Carpenter
JOHN GODSALL.....	27 "	Boucher
GEORGE ROUSELL.....	20 "	Woolle Comber

* [It will be noted that, as far as names are concerned, the List is in large part a repetition of that previously given.]

LISTS OF CONVICTED REBELS.

	Age	Trades
THOMAS GOULD	35 years	Taylor
LUKE PORTER	20 "	Showmaker
JOHN MAGERIDGE	23 "	Weauer
JOHN CROSS	18 "	Plowman
JOHN ROGERS	38 "	Clothier
ROBERT RICHARDS	28 "	Taylor
JAMES MAYNARD	22 "	Plowman
ROBERT PEARCE	25 "	Clothier
NICHOLAS COLLINGS	20 "	Weauer
JOHN GIBBS	19 "	Plowman
THOMAS MEADE	22 "	Glouer
RICHARD SIMONS	33 "	Weauer
JOHN COCKRAM	18 "	Comber
BERNARD LOUERIDGE	22 "	Sope boyler
ROBERT EARLE	24 "	Plowman
SAMUEL BOND	20 "	Serge Weauer
PERCIFULL NOWES	23 "	Hatter
WILLIAM LEE	20 "	Plowman
WILLIAM PHILLIP	26 "	Plowman
SILVESTER POOL	24 "	Boucher
EDWARD KENT	19 "	"
WILLIAM SANDERS	19 "	Clothier
CORNELIUS RADFORD	20 "	Weauer
CHARLES BURRAGE	27 "	Comber
JOSE HUNT	26 "	Carrier
LEONARD STAPLES	20 "	Plowman
JOHN SLADE	25 "	Sergeweauer
JONAS BROWNE	20 "	Plowman
JOHN BAKER	35 "	Sergeweauer
PHILIP CHILDE	16 "	Plowman
THOMAS PREST	20 "	Sergeweauer
WILLIAM VERRYARD	17 "	Carpenter
MATHEW COOKE	21 "	Plowman
MATHEW CRAFT	19 "	Weauer
JOHN BAKER	27 "	Mason

LISTS OF CONVICTED REBELS.

517*

	Age	Trade
JOHN CHAMBERLIN.....	20 years.....	Shoemaker
SILVESTER LAYDE.....	27 ".....	Boucher
JOHN BRUER.....	25 ".....	Mason
GEORGE CRUBBS.....	28 ".....	Plowman
WILLIAM PITTS.....	28 ".....	Woolcomer
RICHARD KING.....	18 ".....	Plowman
JOHN ANDREWS.....	27 ".....	Woolcomer
JOHN MILLER.....	35 ".....	Plowman
HENRY PREIST.....	22 ".....	Ditto
GEORGE SNOW.....	19 ".....	Commer
ELIAS LOCKEBEAR.....	18 ".....	Tanner
STONIER ROW.....	34 ".....	Weaver
HENRY CHAMBER.....	25 ".....	Woolcomer
THOMAS AUSTIN.....	27 ".....	Mercer

(in dorso) 9 Dec: 1685

The men whose names are contained in the within written list are
 Shipt upon the acct of JOHN ROSE & company on board the *James*
Merc to be landed & disposed of in Barbados or in Jamaica:

JOHN ROSE



RECEIPT for one hundred Prisoners on M^r NEPHO'S Acc^t to
 be sent to Barbados*

Prisoners in Dorchester Gale to be Transported

JOHN MEGGERIDGE	JOHN FAY
THOMAS QUICK	W ^m GREENWAL
NICHOLAS SALTER	RICHARD DANIEL
FRANCIS SMITH	PETER KENT
RICHARD GREEN	CHRISTOPHER JEWELL
W ^m MATHEWES	ABRAHAM THOMAS

* [There are three copies of this list, as well as the certificate given in it, 120, each differing
 in some points from the other. Important variations are mentioned in the footnotes; the differ-
 ences in spelling, common at that time, I have not indicated. I have chosen the copy that
 which appears, from the signatures, to have been the original document.]

JOHN BAKER	W ^m DEALE
SAMUEL PINSON	W ^m HAYNES
ROBERT CLARKE	THOMAS FRANKLYN
GEORGE EBDON	W ^m GUPPY
SAMUEL DOLEBEER	MALACHI MALLOCKE being
BENJAMIN WHICKER*	AZARIAS PINNEY } witnesses
JOHN WHICKER	JOHN BOVETT*
JOHN HITCHCOTT	ROBERT SANDY
THOMAS FORCEY	THOMAS DOLLING
W ^m GYLES	EDWARD MARSH
JOSEPH GAGE	JOHN EASEMOND
ROBERT MULLENS	JOHN VINCENT
ROGER BRYANT	ALLEN ENGLAND
CHARLES BROUGHTON	ROBERT VATER
RICHARD PARKER	JOHN PREW
JOHN HAYNE	OLIVER HOBBS
JOHN CONNETT	PHILIP COX
BARNARD† LOWMAN	PETER TICKIN**
JOHN HEATHFIELD	WM CLARKE
EDWARD VENN	WALTER OSBORNE
RICHARD PINE	RICHARD HOARE
THOMAS PESTER† [not found there	ROBERT FOANL
and so not delivered to me]	DANIELL PARKER
JOHN SAM	P†† BAGWELL
HENRY SIMES§	

* [Thus in two lists; WHICKER in one.]

† [BERNARD in the other two lists.]

‡ [In two copies of this list he is called LESTER: in *this* list it was first so written, and then altered to a P. The bracketed words are found only in *one* of the copies.]

§ [In one copy clearly written SINES.]

|| FRANKLYN in one of the copies; FRANKLYN in the other.

¶ In both the copies MALACHI MALLOCKE's name is left unaltered; one differs from the other only in using the word "evidences" instead of "witnesses." The other reads thus:—

MALACHI MALLOCKE taken out of my custody for a witness

AZARIAS PINNEY sent away to Bristol.

||| Explains why MALLOCKE's name is erased; for PINNEY, see the letter in note *, p. 320.]

** [Written thus in two lists; TINKIN in one.]

†† [Peter in two lists.]

LISTS OF CONVICTED REBELS.

319

Prisoners in Exeter Gaole to bee transported

ABRAHAM HUNT
CHRISTOPHER COOPER
EDMUND* BOVETT
JOHN FOLLETT

PETER BIRD
JOHN KEMPLYN†
WALTER TEAPE

Prisoners att Wells to bee Transported

JOHN JOLIFFE
ROBERT PEIRCE
JOHN DODDS
HENRY PITTMAN
NATHANIEL BEATON
PETER‡ CORDYLION
W* BIGGS§
W* PUTTMAN
JOHN COOKE
JOHN HARCOMBE
JOHN COLLINS
NATHANIEL STANDERWICK||
RICHARD DYKE
JOHN DENHAM
ABRAHAM GOODEN
JOHN MEAD
JOHN BRICE*

ANDREW HOLCOMBE
JOHN HOOPER**
THOMAS VANNER
LAWRENCE CASWELL
THOMAS CHYN
SAMUEL WEAVER
ROBERT BATT
JOHN HOOPER**
JOHN GOULD
JOHN COOKE
JOHN JOHNSON
JOHN WILLIS
RICHARD NASH als LALLANT
JOHN FOOT
JOHN REEVES
JOHN GILL jun

Reed according to his Majties direcons y^e Warr^t from y^r LORD CHIEFE JUSTICE with a Schedule therunto annexed of one hundred psons attainted of High Treason w^h are by JEROM NEPHE to bee transported into some of His Majesties Plantacons in America according to a Condition of a Recognizance entred into by me for that purpose In witness

* [Thus in two lists; EDMOND in one.]

† [SCAMPLYN in the two other lists.]

‡ [PETARD in one list.]

§ [Thus in two lists; BIGGS in one.]

|| [STANDERWICK in one of the two copies; SANDERWICK in the other.]

** [Thus in two lists. PRICE in the other.]

*** [Thus repeated in the original and other lists.]

whereof I have hereunto putt my hand this six^e Twentieth day of September In the first yeare of his now Majesties reigne Anno Dñi 1685

Witness
ROBT HYDE
SAM^r GEE *

GEORGE PENNE
CHARLES WHITE

CERTIFICATE of M^r NEPHO's Prisoners Landed at Barbados.†

 LIST of the Convicted Rebels put on Board the *Betty* of London at the Port of Waymouth in the County of Dorsett, JAMES MAY Comander, and is according to Bill of Lading by him signed bound for the Island of Barbados, Uiz:

JOHN WHICKER
BENJAMIN WHICKER
ROGER BRYANT

PETER BAGWELL
ABRAHAM THOMAS
JOHN BAKER

* [At the end of one of the copies the following is written:]

These men are to bee transported to Barbados.
GEO: PENNE.

That same list is preceded by the following letter:

M^r NEPHO'S Act of Prisoners.

So Where as you have signified to me that you are ordered to give me an exact Act of y^e hundred Rebels which his Ma^{ty} was pleased to grant you, in whome you have transported your Right unto me to be transported according to his Ma^{ty} order to some of his Plantations In America pursuant to y^e Recognition which I have entered Into, I doe assure you that there are in Goole sixty five of them at Dorchester one wounded man by name EDMUND BOURT now Remaining In Exeter Goale, and three and thirty at Ilchester besides AZARIAS PINNEY who was sent in Custody to Bristol to be transported who it will be made appeare upon y^e Return of my Express sent for that purpose hath been shipd for some one of his Ma^{ty} Plantations according to his Ma^{ty} order, of y^e Rest I have here annexed an exact List and expect with in fewe daies by my afore-mentioned messenger the Certificat there of. I am

21st Oct 85.

y^e humble Servant
GEORGE PENNE

The men that are to bee transported as in the list annexed, are to bee Sent in the Ship
Rebecca, the Comander is Capt JAMES MAY: witness my hand

GEORGE PENNE

It will be observed that the ship in which the men sailed is called the *Betty*, in the certificate given above.

† [There is another copy of this list --an "Invoice" of the prisoners made out before they started for the Barbadoes. The following are all the important differences in spelling of names &c., as given by it and in the above-printed list. See list for the corresponding numbers.

LISTS OF CONVICTED REBELS.

319

WILLIAM BIGGS
JOHN FOOT
JOHN DODDS
RICHARD PARKER
THOMAS QUICKE
NICHOLAS SALTER
EDWARD VENN
JOSEPH GAICH
SAMUELL PINSON
PETER KENT
CHRISTOPHER JEWELL
FRANCIS SMITH
JOHN VINCENT
JOHN EASTMOND
PHILLIP COX
JOHN REEVES
ROBERT MULLEN
JOHN CONNET (1)
JOHN FACEY
JOHN HAYNE
THOMAS FRANKLYN
DANIELL PARKER
JOHN HEATHFIELD (2)
JOHN MOGERIDGE
ABRAHAM HUNT
WILLIAM CLARKE
JOHN SAM
ROBERT VAWTER
WILLIAM MADDER
JOHN FOLLETT
JOHN COLLINS
JOHN COOKE (3)

WILLIAM GREENWAY
WILLIAM GUPPY
ALLEN ENGLAND
EDWARD HOARE (4)
RICHARD DANIELL
LAWRENCE CASWELL
RICHARD PINE
SAMUELL DOLBEARE
ROBERT CLARKE
ROBERT PEARCE (5)
OLIVER HOBBS (6)
RICHARD GREEN
JOHN WILLIS
ROBERT SANDY
THOMAS PESTOR
THOMAS VENN
WILLIAM HAYNE
JOHN HITCHCOCK
WILLIAM GYLES
CHARLES BRAGHTON (7)
JOHN KEMPLIN (8)
PETER BIRD
RICHARD NASH
ANDREW HAULKON (9)
THOMAS FORCY
CHRISTOPHER COOPER
JOHN HILL (10)
JOHN HARCOMB
PETER CORDELON (11)
JOHN BOVETT
HENRY SIMS
WILLIAM DALE (12)

(1) CONNET.
(2) HEATHFIELD.
(3) COOKE.
(4) RICHARD HOARE.

(5) PEARCE.
(6) HOBBS.
(7) BROUGHTON.
(8) KEMPLIN.

(9) HAWKON.
(10) GILL.
(11) PETER CORDELON.
(12) DALE.

NATHANIEL STANDERWICK (13)	ROBERT FAWN (15)
THOMAS DOLLEN	SAMUELL WEAVER
ABRAHAM GODEN	HENRY PITMAN
EDWARD BOVETT (14)	WILLIAM PITMAN
EDWARD MARSH	and one Servant woman by name
JOHN PREW	SUSANNAH TOLEMAN (16)

The Bill of mortality of the said Rebels that dyed Since they were reed on Board and were thrown over board out of the said Ship are these uiz, December the sixteenth THOMAS VANNER, Seaventeenth W^m GUPPY, Eighteenth JOHN WILLIS, Nineteenth EDWARD VENN, the same day PHILLIP COX one and Twentieth ROBERT VAWTER, Five and Twentieth W^m GREENWAY January the First PETER BIRD, Witnessed by the Comander, March^t and officers of the said Ship this Eighth day of Janu'y 1685*

JOHN MAY
JOHN PENNE
JOHN MADDISON
GABRIEL WHITHORN
MALCUM FRASER

Barbados.

By the R^t Hon^{ble} the Leiu^t Gouvernor

CAPTAIN JAMES MAY Comander of the ship *Betty*, JOHN PENNE March^t Jⁿ MADDISON Mate, GABRIEL WHITHORN Boatswain & MALCUM FRASER Dcor of s^{ch} Shipp, personally appeared before mee and made oath on the Holly Evangelists of Almighty God, that the within servants or Convicted Rebels by the said MAY taken in at the Port of Waymouth in the County of Dorset, are the very same Convicted Rebels that were delivered to, and by the said MAY brought in the said Ship to this Island, and that they were all of them here

(13) STANDRICK.

(14) EDMUND.

(15) FOWNE.

(16) SUSAN DOLEMAN.

* [1685-6.]

LISTS OF CONVICTED REBELS.

324

landed and delivered to Mr. CHAS THOMAS and Company Factors to
JEROME NEPHO or his Agents except Eight of them wch dyed on
board the said ship in the voyage and buried in the sea, whose names
are mentioned in the within Bill of Mortality. Given vnder my hand
the 8th day of January.

A true Coppy attested this

Ninth day of Janu'y 1685*

EDWYN STEDE

JN^o WHETSTONE Deputy Secry

Warr for Delivery of Rebels convict to M^r NEPHO.

At G^r S^s

Whereas the severall persons, whose names are conteyned in
a Schedule hereunto annexed remaine now in yo^r custody being
attainted of high Treason for leavyng Warr against his Sacred
Ma^{tie} vnder the late Duke of Monmouth, before mee and other
his Ma^{ties} Justices of Oyer and Terminer for this, Western
Circuit; And whereas his Ma^{tie} has been pleased to signifie to
mee, his Royall pleasure of his grations intentions to extend
his mercy to the s^d persons, and to give them their lives
vpon Condition of Transportation into some of his Ma^{ties} Plan-
tacons beyond the Seas And for that purpose the said persons
should bee delivered to JEROME NEPHO or Order, he having
allready pursuant to his Ma^{ties} Comands entred into a Recogni-
zance for their safe and speedy transportacon into his s^d Ma^{ties}
Plantations beyond the Seas according to his Royall directions,
and is alsoe obliged to discharge you and all yo^r Officers &
Ministers from further trouble and the Country from further
charge, relating to the said persons within ten dayes after the
date of these p^sents, and upon such other Conditions as his
Ma^{tie} has required.

Jeffreys

These are therefore in his Ma^{ties} name to will and require you forth-
with vpon sight hereof to deliver unto the said JEROME NEPHO or his

[1685 6.]

Order the said severall persons in the s^d Schedule named, in order to their Transportacon as aforesaid, and you are hereby directed to take a receipt from the person or persons to whome you shall deliver the said Prisoners Pursuant to this Order of the Receipt of them, and for soe doing this shall bee yo' Warrant Given vnder my hand and scale this p'sent 25th day of September, in the first year of the Reigne of our Sovereigne Lord King James &c Annoq Dñi 1685:

To the High Sherriffs of the Counties of Dorsett
Devon and Somerset, & to his & their
Deputies & all other Officers whome these
may concerne.

A true Coppy attested this
9th day of January 1685

JN^o WHETSTONE Dep^y Sec^y

[BARRADOES.]

 LIST* of Seventy-two Rebels by his Mat^ys Mercy granted to
GEROME NEPHO to bee transported to this Island by the *Betty*
JAMES MAY Master received by CHARLES THOMAS and JOHN PENNELL
by order of GEORGE PENNE Esq^r being the order of JEROM NEPHO

Masters	Rebells
	WILLIAM BIGGS
	WILLIAM HAYNE
RICHARD WATFERS	WILLIAM DEALE
	EDMOND BOVETT
	SAMUEL WEAVER
	ROBERT MULLINS
MICHAEL CHILD	WILLIAM GILES
	DANIEL PARKER
	JOHN FACEY

* [The names of the "Rebells" in the List have been given in "*A Receipt for 100 Prisoners on Mr. Neph's Account*," on page 317; but it was deemed advisable to print the following second list, made on their arrival in the Barbadoes, because of its including the names of the Masters to whom they were sold. The variations in the orthography of names have been already noticed in.]

LISTS OF CONVICTED REBELS.

323

Masters.	Rebels.
THOMAS GIBBS	JOHN EASMAN
RICHARD CHILSMAN	HENRY SIMS
Capt ^m JOHN SUTTON	JOHN COLLINS
Cap ^m ROBERT HARISON	JOSEPH GAICH
WILLIAM CHESTER ESQ ^r	JOHN FOLLETT
Cap ^m JOHN GIBBS	THOMAS DOLLEN
NICHOLAS MAYNARD	LAWRENCE CASI WELI
JOHN SMART	JOHN FOOT
JOHN CHACE	RICHARD PINE
THOMAS BIRSEFORD	PETER BOWELL
THOMAS PLARCE	JOHN HEATHFIELD
PETER FLEMING	JOHN HERCOMB
REBECCA BEAL	JOHN RILEY
	JOHN DODDS
	RICHARD PARKER
	EDWARD MARSH
	JOHN SAMS
	NATHANIEL STANDERICK
	THOMAS FRANKLYN
	JOHN COOKE
	ROBERT CLARKE
	ANDREW HAUKOM
	JOHN PREW
	SAMUELL PINSON
	JOHN GILL
	CHRISTOPHER JEWELL
	RICHARD NASH
	THOMAS PESTOR

LISTS OF CONVICTED REBELS.

Masters	Rebels
BARNABAS CHATER	BENJAMINE WHICKER
Lt Collo ^l RICHARD VINTER	JOHN HAYNES
THOMAS HOLEMAN	THOMAS FAUCEY
WILLIAM MARCHANT	ROBERT PIERCE
JOHN SHADANY	SAMUELL DOLBEARE
	JOHN CONNETT
	OLIVER HOBBS
	ROBERT FOANE
RALPH LANE	NICHOLAS SALTER
	ABRAHAM THOMAS
	THOMAS QUICKE
	JOHN BAKER
	WILEIAM CLARKE
Collo ^l JOHN WATERMAN	ALEN ENGLAND
CHRISTOPHER WILLIAMS	RICHARD GREEN
MATHEW CHAPMAN	RICHARD HOARE
THOMAS PROTHEES	PETER KENT
THOMAS ALSTIN	JOHN HITCHCOCKE
ELIZABETH FOSTER	JOHN MOGERIDGE
THOMAS LINTON	ROGER BRYANT
JOHN GOLDINGHAM	ROBERT SANDY
Capt ⁿ JOHN KING	JOHN VINCENT
DANIELL DEUSBURY	CHARLES BRAUGHTON
Maj ^r GEORGE RUSHELL	FRANCIS SMITH
EDWARD HENLEY	ABRAHAM HUNT

LISTS OF CONVICTED REBELS.

325

Masters	Rebels
RICHARD SCOTT	ABRAHAM GODDING
JOHN JACKMAN	PETTARD CORDELION
CHARLES THOMAS and Company ..	JOHN WHICKER CHRISTOPHER COOPER JOHN BOYETT RICHARD DANIELL
ROBERT BISHOPP	HENRY PITMAN WILLIAM PITMAN
HESTER FOSTER	JOHN KEMPLIN W ^m MADER dead

CERTIFICATE of the Disposall of the Rebels sent by
M^r NEPHO.

Barbados

By the R^t Hon^{ble} the Leut^t Gouvernor,

M^r CHARLES THOMAS and m^r JOHN PENNY Factors for JEROMI NEPHO Esq^r to whom the within Convicted Rebels menconed in this List were consignet, personally appeared before mee and made oath on the Holy Evangelists of Almighty God, that the said Rebels were delivered them out of the ship *Betty* of London, whereof JAMES MAY is Comander, and were all of them by the said THOMAS and PENNY, Sold and disposd of here to the Seuerall persons menconed in the Said List. Except one of the said Rebels by name WILLIAM MABDER that dyed on Shoar Since the Arriveall of the said Ship Giuen vnder my hand the First day of February 1685*

EDWYN STEDE

A true Coppy attested this
Second day of February 1685*)

JN^o WHETSTONE Depty Secry

[1685-6]

SR WILLIAM BOOTH'S Receipt for the Prisoners within men-
tioned on the Account of JAMES KENDALL Esq^r to be sent to
Barbados*

Prisoners in Dorchester Gaole to be Transported

EDWARD LUTHER(1)	THOMAS HOARE
JOHN DOWNE	PETER ROW
BENJ. CROWE	JOHN LOVERIDGE
THOMAS BENNETT	ELIAS STEPHENS(10)
JOHN FISHER	JOHN BRIDLE
JOHN MANNING	THOMAS PARSONS(11)
ROBERT LUMBARD(2)	NICHOLAS PALMER
W ^m WADFORD(3)	THOMAS WILLIAMS
RICHARD KEECH(4)	MATHEW HUTCHINS(12)
GEORGE PLUMLEY	NICHOLAS SMITH
THOMAS ALLEN	EMANUEEL COLLINS
JOHN REASON	ROGER HOBBS(13)
JOHN SPEERING	JOHN GAY(14)
MATHEW PORTER	JOSEPH HALLETT(15)
ROBERT SPURWAY(5)	NATHANIEL WEBBER(16)
JOHN EDWARDS	EDWARD MORETON(17)
JOHN HARDIMAN	JAMES SALTER
BARNARD BRYANT	WILLIAM LOVERIDGE(18)
JOHN FINNIE(6)	AMBROSE ASHFORD
JOHN WHITE(7)	ROGER FRENCH(19)
JAMES POMEROY(8)	NICHOLAS WARREN(20)
ROBERT SHALE(9)	WILLIAM WILLS(21)

* [There is an "attested copy" of this Receipt, in which the following (see references after the names in list) are the more important alterations in spelling, &c. :-

(1) LUTHER.	(8) POMEROY.	(15) Left out.
(2) LUMBARD.	(9) Left out.	(16) WHIFFLER.
(3) WADFORD.	(10) SILVENS.	(17) MORTEN.
(4) KEATCH.	(11) PASSENS.	(18) Left out.
(5) SPURNAY.	(12) HUGHENS.	(19) Left out.
(6) Left out.	(13) HOBBS.	(20) Left out.
(7) WHITE.	(14) GUY.	(21) WILLIAMS.

LISTS OF CONVICTED REBELS.

327

JOHN PRYOR
W^m TUCKER
W^m BROWNE
SAMUEL LAWRENCE
JOHN HUTCHINS(22)
W^m CLARKE
JOHN BROWNE
ROBERT BURRIDGE
HENRY TUCKER
THOMAS BURRIDGE
JOHN ALLAMBRIDGE(23)
THOMAS CORNELIUS
HUMPHRY MOLETON
EDWARD WILLMOTT(24)
W^m WILLIAMS(25)
THOMAS MARSHALL
RICHARD PAUL
JOSEPH PAUL
HUGH WILLMOTT(26)
JOHN JOHNSON
RICHARD ALLENS
JOHN PITTS
STEPHEN GAMMAGE(27)
ANDREW RAPSON
W^m COZENS(28)
THOMAS TOWNSEND
JASPER DYAMOND(29)
THOMAS GREGORY

JOHN ALLEN(30)
ROBERT HELLVER(31)
THOMAS ALLEN(32)
THOMAS BEST
THOMAS HELLVER(31)
JOHN LONG
W^m BENNETT(32)
JOHN MARKES(32)
JOHN MITCHELL
JOHN MADDERS
THOMAS HALLETT
JOHN ALSTON
GEORGE MACY
JOHN PINNEY(33)
CHARLES STRONG
W^m FOODE(34)
W^m SAYNDERS
JAMES SPENCE(35)
JOHN WILSON
EDWARD ADAMS
JOHN ADAMS
ARTHUR LUSH(36)
JOHN HUTCHINS(37)
THOMAS BOVETT
JOHN TRÜREN(38)
JAMES FOWLER
JOHN WHITE(39)
FRANCIS LANGBRIDGE

(22) HUGGINS.
(23) ALLAMBRIDGE.
(24) WILLMATT.
(25) WILLS.
(26) WILLMATT.
(27) GAMMAGE.

(28) HUGGINS.
(29) DIMAND.
(30) ALLENS.
(31) HELLVER, and THOMAS's
name is twice given
(32) Left out.
(33) PENNY.

(34) Left out.
(35) JOHN SPENCE.
LECH.
(36) HUGGINS.
(37) Left out.
(38) WILLS.]

Recd according to his Majesties directions the Warr from the LORD CHIEFE JUSTICE with a Schedule therunto annexed of One hundred persons attainted of High Treason who are by JAMES KENDALL Esq^r to bee transported into his Majesties Island of Barbadoes or other his Majesties Plantations in America according to a Comission of a Recognizance entred into by me for that purpose In witness whereof I have hereunto putt my hand this five and twentieth day of September. In the first year of his now Majesties reigne Anno Dom 1685

Witness herewith

WILL: BOOTH

SAM: GILL

ROBT: HYDE

CERTIFICAT of the Disposall of CAPTAIN KENDALLS
Rebells.

BARBADOES. A List of Ninety Rebells by the *Happy Returne* of Captⁿ ROGER WADHAM Comander, with the Names of their Masters to whom they were disposed to by the Hon^{ble} Collo^l JOHN HALLETT and Company for accot^t of S^r WILLIAM BOOTH and Captⁿ JAMES KENDALL, December 1685†

Servants Names	Masters Names
BENJAMIN CROW	
JOHN GUY	Collo ^l JOHN HALLETT
JOHN ALSTONE	
WILLIAM BROWN:	
EDWARD WILLIOTT	PETER FLEWELIN
RICHARD ALLEN	WILLIAM LEWGAR Esq ^r
JOHN BROWN	BENJAMIN BIRD

* [The attested copy (dated Jan. 9, 1685 [1685-6]) states that the prisoners were put on board the *Happy Returne*, at Weymouth, in Portland Road, ROGER WADHAM Commander, &c. They were delivered to Mr. JOHN BROWNE and Company, Factors for Sir WILLIAM BOOTH, Knt., at the Barbadoes.]

† [It will be noticed that the same names are in some cases very differently spelt in this and the preceding list.]

LISTS OF CONVICTED REBELS.

329

Servant Names	Masters Names
ELIAS STILWELL	Cap ⁿ JOHN STEWART
WILLIAM CLARKE	
WILLIAM WELLS	Cap ⁿ W ^m MARSHALL
JAMES POMREY	
EDWARD MORTON	AGNES FENTON
JAMES SALTER	Cap ⁿ MATTHEW HAVILAND
JOHN EDWARDS	
JAMES FOWLER	Collo ^d JOHN FARMER
THOMAS CORNELIUS	
ROBERT SPURWEY	Cap ⁿ TOBIAS FRERE
THOMAS TOWNSEND	
JOHN HUGENS	WILLIAM WEAVER
NATHANIEL WEBBER	
JOHN LOYDRIDGE	Maj ^r GEORGE LILLINGTON
JOHN STEERING	Collo ^d SAM ^l TITCOMB
THOMAS HALLIST	RICHARD HARWOOD Esq ^r
JASPER DIAMOND	
WILLIAM WILLIAMS	Maj ^r JOHN JOHNSON
ROBERT BURRIDGE	
PETER ROW	HESTER FOSTER
FRANCIS LAUGHBIDGE	
JOHN WILSON	STEPHEN GIBBS
NICHOLAS SMITH	HUGH WILLIAMS
W ^m COSSENS	RALPH FRETWELL
JOHN ADAMS	JAMES THORPE
EDWARD ADAMS	
THOMAS BOVETT	PHILIP FOUSHER
THOMAS ALLEN	
ROBERT HILLIER	
SAMUEL LAWRENCE	
JOHN PETER	
THOMAS HILLIER	Collo ^d RICHARD WILLIAMS
JOHN FISHER	
JOHN ALAMERIDGE	

42

Servants Names	Masters Names
THOMAS HOAR	
ARTHUR LUSH	
JOHN PRIOR	
JOHN LONG	
WILLIAM MADFORD	RICHARD LINTOTT
THOMAS ALLEN	
RICHARD KEATCH	
WILLIAM TUCKER	
STEPHEN GAMADGE	
JOHN WHITE	
JOHN MADDERS	NICHOLAS PRIDEAUX
EMANUELL COLLINS	
MATTHEW PORTER	
GEORGE PLUMLEY	
THOMAS WILLIAMS	
JOHN MANNING	JOHN HETHERSELL Esq
JOHN JOHNSON	
ANDREW RAPSON	
THOMAS BURRIDGE	
THOMAS BENNETT	JOHN BURSTON
HENRY TUCKER	
BARNARD BRYANT*	
THOMAS BEST	
THOMAS MARSHALL	JOHN HOW
HUGH WILLMATT	
JOHN BRIDLE	
JOHN HARDEMAN	Cap ^{tn} GEO ^r TERWIGHT
NICHOLAS PALMER	
JOHN PENNY	Collo ^{ll} J ^{ns} SAMPSON.
CHARLES STRONG	
EDWARD LUTHER	
WILLIAM SANDERS	
THOMAS REASON	

* [The "brace" against this and the four following names is not in the original.]

LISTS OF CONVICTED REBELS.

Servant's Names	Masters
JOHN MITCHELL.....	Cap ⁿ J ⁿ PARNELL
THOMAS PARSONS.....	
JAMES SPENCE	
JOHN AELIN	
JOSEPH PAUL.....	
THOMAS GREGORY	JOHN HAYWOOD THOMAS HAYSE
RICHARD PAUL	
JOHN HUTCHINS	
MATHEW HUTCHINS	
HUMPHRY MOULTON	
AMBROSE ASHFORD	Cap ⁿ WALTER SCOT
GEORGE MASEY.....	
ROGER HOBES	Cap ⁿ ROBERT HARRISON
JOHN DOWNE	STEPHEN DEVGRAY
JOHN WITTE	RICHARD ADAMSON
ROBERT LAMBERT	

Barbados.

By the R^d Hon^{ble} the L^d Gouvernor.

M^r JOHN BROWNE one of the Factors for s^r W^m BOOTH K^t to whom the above and within Convicted Rebels mencoed in this List were consigned personaly appeared before mee and made oath on the Holy Evangelists of Almighty God that they were delivered him and Company, out of the ship *Happy Return* of Pool, ROGER WADHAM Comander, and were all of them by him and Company sold and disposed of here to the severall persons mencoed in the said List, Given vnder my hand the 8th day of Janu'y 1685.*

EDWYN STEDE

A true Coppy Attested this
Nineth day of Janu'y. 1685.*
Jⁿ: WHETSTONE Depty Secy

SR WILL BOOTH'S LIST of Prisoners sent to Barbados.

Summersett, Shire.

Will: DREW of Bridgwater
 JOHN FRAMER of Chilton
 WILLIAM SMITH of Road
 WILLIAM HALL of Cheard
 JUSTINEAN GUPPY of Tanton (1)
 GEORGE CARROW of Bridgwater
 THOMAS DENNIS of Bridgwater
 AMBROSS WINTER of West Buckland
 THOMAS GALLANTON (2) of West Zoyland
 WILLIAM DAW of Tanton
 HENRY GIBBONS of Tanton
 ROBE EASTON of Tanton
 GEORGE MICELL of Bridgwater
 DANIEL PUMREY (3) of Tanton
 EDWARD COUNSELL of Allerton
 JOHN WALL of Bridgwater
 JOHN LEAKER (4) of Hunspill (Hantspill)
 EDWARD VILBY of Tanton
 ROBERT TEAPE of Bridgwater
 JOSEPH WICKHAM of Burnham
 JEREMIAH ATKINS of Tanton
 SAMUEL BOONE of Tanton
 JOHN BUSTON of Milverton
 JOHN WALTERS of Tanton
 ROBE SEASE of Tanton (5)
 GEORGE MULLINS of Tanton
 THOMAS BROCKE of Tanton

[In an "attested copy" the under-named differences of spelling of names occur (see the reference numbers.)

(1) JUSTINEAN GUPPY.

(2) JAMREY.

(3) SEASE.

(4) GALLANTON.

(5) LEAKE.

LISTS OF CONVICTED REBELS.

333

ROB: SEAMAN of Tanton
 LAURANCE HUSSEY of Wellington
 WILL: TIVERTON of Bridgwater
 GEORGE WARREN of Milverton
 ROB: COWARD of Road
 JOHN CHAPPELL of Petherton
 WILL: BURROW'S of Corfe (6)
 WILL: HAYNES of Beckington
 GEORGE KEELE of Chilton (6)
 STEPHEN RODEWAY (7) of Frome
 HENRY QUANT of Tanton
 WILL: MEAD of Bridgwater
 THOMAS GAMAGE of Tanton
 JAMES BAKER of Milverton
 HUMPHRY POPE of Tanton
 JOHN WARRIN of Milverton
 JOSEPH VINICOTT (8) of Bridgwater
 HENRY MIRE of Bridgwater
 JOHN HARRIS of Hunspill
 FRANCIS CAME of Hunspill
 RICHARD STEPHENS (9) of North Carre
 GEORGE NOWELL of Tanton
 MORRIS FUSSE of Milverton
 JAMES HILLMAN of Milverton
 JOHN STOODLY of Trent
 WILL: BARNARD of Hust
 BARTHOLOMEW RANDALL (10) of West Coker
 JOHN RODGERS (11) of Mackington
 ROB: MITCHELL of Ilton
 JONAS CROSSE of Cullington
 RICHARD ALLIN of Creech
 THOMAS MIDDLETON of Tanton

(6) Left out.
 (7) RODEWAY.
 (8) VINICOTT.

(9) STEVENS.
 (10) KINDELL.
 (11) RODGES.

LISTS OF CONVICTED REBELS.

RICHARD BICKHAM (12) of Doshin
 JOHN BUDGE of Cheard
 ROBERT PAUL of Ilton
 OSMOND READ (13) of Tanton
 JOHN BURGESS of Tanton
 WILLIAM PARKER of Tanton
 JOHN FARMER of Tanton
 ABRAHAM POLLARD of Cheard

Devon—Shire

TIMOTHY HAWKER of Thorn Combe
 JOHN MITCHELL of Thorn Combe
 JOHN BAGG of Thornecome
 WILLIAM SMITH jun: of Vpportre [Uppottery]
 MICELL POWELL of Neath Glomorging
 WILLIAM WALTER'S of Membury
 HUMPHERY TRUMP of West Sanford
 JOHN BARTLETT of Pitmissar
 JOHN CHILCOT (14) of Tiverton.
 WILLIAM HARVEY of Memre
 WILLIAM HUTCHINGS (15) of Vpportre
 JOHN SMITH of Hunington
 JOHN CLODE of Vppertre
 JOHN CANTLEBURY of Sanford-Pefrin
 RICHARD WADHAM of Froome
 WILLIAM WOOLKIDGE of Tiverton
 SIMON POOLE of Bemister
 WILLIAM COMBE of Broad Winsar
 RICHARD EDGAR of Mosterton.
 WILL: PHIPPIN (16) of High Church
 JOHN GALE (17) of Coscam

(12) BRICKHAM.
 (13) SYMOND REID.
 (14) CHILCOTT.

(15) HUTCHINS.
 (16) SHIPPIN.
 (17) JOSEPH GALL.

LISTS OF CONVICTED REBELS.*

335

THOMAS MATTHEWS of Chiddicke
JOHN KEELE of Chilton

Put on board the *John frigget* cap WILL STOKES command ninty
Prisoners consined for the burbadous dated at Dorchester the
24 1685.

WILL: BOOTH

Shipt at Bristoll

Barbados *

By the Right Hon^{ble} the Leiv^t Govern^r.

JOHN ROGERS Cheife Mate, and WILLIAM ALEXANDER Second
Mate of the Ship *John Friggott* of Bristoll, whereof WILLIAM STOKES
deceased was lately Master, personally appeared before mee, and made
Oath on the holy Evangelist of Almighty God, that the above convicted
Rebells by the sd STOKES taken in att the Port of Bristoll, are the
very same Rebells, that were delivered to, and by the said STOKES
brought in the said Shipp to this Island, and that they were all of them
here landed, and delivered to M^r JOHN BROWNE and Company Factors
for S^r WILLIAM BOOTH Kn^t except JOSEPH WICKHAM who dyed on
board the said Shipp in Kingroad, and was from thence carryed on
Shoare in the Port of Bristoll and there buryed, as alsoe twelve more of
them which dyed on board the said Shipp on the voyage and were buryed
in the Sea, whose names are as followeth, viz^t JUSTIPHIL GUPPY, THOMAS
GILHAMPTON, GEORGE MICELL, EDWARD COUNCELL, GEORGE KLALE,
WILLIAM SMITH jun^r, WILLIAM HUTCHINS, SYMON POFILL, W^m MEAD
FRANCIS CAME JONAS CROSS and ROBERT PAUL Given under my
hand this 28th day of January 1685.†

EDWYN STEDE

A true Coppy Attested this
First day of February 1685.†

JNO WHETSTONE Depty Secry

* [This certificate, as will be seen from its ending, is taken from the attested copy
1685 G.]

 list of seventy seven Convicted Rebels by the *John Frigate* of Bristol Capt^m W^m STOKES Commander Imported this Island are all the very same Rebels that was taken on board the said ship at the Port of Bristol, Except thirteen of them that dyed before the Arriveall, and one since the arriveall of the said ship to this Island.

Master	Rebells
Cap ^m WALTER SCOTT	JOHN LEAKE EDWARD VILBY ROBERT EASTON JOHN STODOLY RICHARD BICKHAM THOMAS DENNIS GEORGE CARROW WILLIAM SMITH JUN ^r JOHN BARTLETT ROBERT MITCHELL MICHAEL POWELL HENRY QUANT JOHN FARMER RICHARD ALLEN
J ⁿ & W ^m HOLDER	JOHN WALL AMBROSE WINTER JOHN CANTIBURY RICHARD EGGAR RICHARD STAINS W ^m TIVERTON
	THOMAS GAMADGE ROBERT COWARD GEORGE WARREN

LISTS OF CONVICTED REBELS.

37

Masters	Rebels
ANN GALLOP.....	JOHN WALTERS STEPHEN RODWAY GEORGE NOWELL JOHN WARRIN JOHN BURGESS WILLIAM PARKER JOHN CHILCOTT GEORGE SEAMAN
Collo ^d JOHN FARMER.....	JOHN SEAMAN
HENRY DUNTYNE ESQ ^r	WILLIAM HAYNES ROBERT SEASE JOHN BAGO
SAMUEL SMART.....	WILLIAM PHIPPIN
JOHN BUSTON.....	WILLIAM BURROWES WILLIAM DREW HUMPHRY POPE JOHN CLOOD JOHN GALT OSMAN READ WILLIAM COOMBE JOHN BOICE
Collo ^d JOHN HAMLET.....	HUMPHRY TRUMPE THOMAS BROCKE
W ^m ELECTOR.....	GEORGE MULLINS
RICHARD HARWOOD ESQ ^r	THOMAS MIDDLETON JAMES HELMAN JOHN SMITH

LISTS OF CONVICTED REBELS.

Masters	Rebels
Collo ^l JOHN SAMPSON	TIMOTHY HAWKER JOHN MITCHELL RICHARD WADHAM W ^m BARNARD
Cap ^{tn} STOKES	JAMES BAKER BARTHOLOMEW RANDALL
Deor BATTYN	HENRY MORE MORRIS FUSS
Deor JOHN SPRINGHAM	HENRY GIBBONS
JOHN ALCHORNE	THOMAS MATHEWS
OTHNIEL HAGGAT	JOHN BUSTON
JOHN SUMERS	JOSEPH VINICOTT
SILUS MARCHANT	WILLIAM HALL
Major JOHNSON	JOHN RODGERS
JOHN HETHERSELL Esq ^r	JOHN HARRIS
HUGH WILLIAMS	ROBERT TEAP
WILLIAM ALLAMBY	JOHN CHAPPELL
JOHN DENNER	DANIEL POMRE
THOMAS BURKE	WILLIAM HARVEY
WILLIAM SLOGRAVE	LAWRENCE HUSSE
SAMUEL WARNER	WILLIAM WALTERS
ANTHONY PALMER	WILLIAM DAW
WILLIAM MARCH	ABRAHAM POLLARD

LISTS OF CONVICTED REBELS.

339

Masters

Rebells

JOHN BROWNE

JEREMIAH ATKINS
SAMUELL BOON
WILLIAM WOOLRIDGE

JOHN KEAL Dead

Barbados

By the R^t Hon^{ble} the Lieut Governor.

Mr JOHN BROWNE one of the Factors for St WILLIAM BOOTH K^t to whom the within convicted Rebels menconed in this List were consigned; and m^r DANIEL RICHARDSON personally appeared before me and made oath on the Holy Evangelists of Almighty God, that the said Rebels were delivered him the said JOHN BROWNE and Company out of the ship *John Friggat* of Bristoll, whereof WILLIAM STOKES deceased was lately Master, and were all of them by him the said BROWNE and Company sold and disposed of here to the severall persons menconed in the said List, Except one of the said Rebels by name JOHN KEALE that dyed on shoar since the arriveall of the said Ship Giuen vnder my hand the 29th Jann^y: 1685

EDWYN STEDE

A true Coppy Attested this
First day of February 1685

Jⁿ WILKETSTONE Depy Secry



WILLIAM BOOTH'S Receipt for the Prisoners within mencon'd

At the Bridewell at Taunton

RICHARD STEVENS
*RICHARD EDGAR

CHARLES LUCAS
GEORGE GRAY

* [The names marked with an asterisk are mentioned in previous Lists.]

*JOHN BARTLETT
 *JOHN SEODLEY
 *ROBT PAUL
 *ROBT MITCHELL
 *JOHN GALE
 *BARTHO RANDALL
 *JOHN ROGERS
 *W^m HAYNES
 *W^m BARNARD
 *THOMAS MATHEWES
 *HENRY MEYER
 JOHN BRESSETT
 *RICHARD ALLEN
 JOHN POOLE
 *JOHN BURGESS
 *JOHN FARMER
 *RICHARD BICKHAM
 *HENRY GIBBONS
 JOHN BASON
 *GEORGE NOWELL
 *MORRIS FURSE als VOSS
 *HUMPHREY TRUMP
 *JOHN WARREN
 *GEORGE WARREN
 *HUMPHREY POPE
 *OSMOND READ
 *HENRY QUANT
 *W^m BURROUGHS
 *W^m DAW
 *W^m PARKER
 *ROBT SEAST
 *THOMAS MIDDLETON
 *JAMES HILLMAN
 JOHN BRAY
 *AMBROSE WINTER

*LAURENCE HUSSEY
 *ROBT SEAMAN
 EDWARD LYDE
 *JOHN CHAPPELL
 *ROBT EASTON
 *JOHN WALTER
 *THOMAS BROCKE
 GEORGE MOLLINS
 *DANIELL PUMROY
 *JEREMY ATKINS
 *SAM^l BOONE
 JOHN EDWARDS

*Out of Bridgewater Prison, that
came from Taunton*

*GEORGE MICHILL
 *W^m DREW
 *THOMAS DENNIS
 JOHN AVOAKE
 *W^m TIVERTON
 *JOSEPH VINICOTT
 JOHN SEYMER
 *JOHN LEAKER
 *SYMON POOLE
 *JOHN WALE
 *RICHARD WADHAM
 *STEPHEN RODWAY
 *FRANCIS CAME
 *MICHELL POWELL
 *JOHN KERLE
 *THOMAS GALHAMPTON
 *GEORGE CARROW
 *ABRAHAM POLLARD
 *JOHN RUDGE

LISTS OF CONVICTED REBELS.

341

*W^m HARVEY
 *W^m HALL
 *W^m PHIPPS
 *JOHN CHILCOTT
 *ROBT COWARD
 *JOHN CANTLIER
 *W^m WOOLRIDGE
 *W^m SMYTH
 JOHN SMYTH
 *W^m MEAD
 *GEORGE KEEL
 *EDWARD COUNCELL
 *JOSEPH WICKHAM
 JOHN HARRIS

*Out of the Prison that came from
 Exeter to Taunton.*

*ROBT TEAP
 *Tymothy HAWKER
 *W^m SMYTH
 JOSEPH NEWBERRY
 *JOHN SMYTH
 JOHN CLODE
 *JONAS CROSS
 *JOHN BRAGG
 *WILLM HUTCHINS
 *JOHN MITCHELL
 *EDWARD VILDY
 *JUSTINIAN GUPPY
 W^m COMBE
 *JAMES BAKER
 *THOMAS GAMAGE
 *W^m WALTER

Received According to his Maties direcons the Warrt from the Ld
 CHIEF JUSTICE wth a Schedule, therewnto annexed of One Hundred
 persons attainted of high Treason w^{ch} are by me to be transported in
 to his Maties Island of Barbadoes according to a Condicon of a R.
 cognizance entred into by me for that purpose in Wittness whereof I
 have herevnto put my hand this present 25th of September in the 1st year
 of his now Maties reigne Annoq. Dom 1685.

Witness
 ROBT HYDE
 SAMP GEE

WILL BOOTH

(in-dorso) Prison's 100
 Bridwell at Taunton 56
 Bridgewater Prison's
 at Taunton 33
 Exeter Prison's att
 Taunton 11
 100

THE sale of Sixty Seven Rebels delivered by Captⁿ CHARLS GARDNER Comander of the *Jamaica Merchant* to CHARLS THOMAS and THOMAS SADLER for acct^o of Mess^{rs} JOHN PALMER JOHN RICHARDSON SAMUELL YOUNG and WILLIAM ROSE the 12th day March 1785. Viz^t

Masters	Rebells
WILLIAM CHESTER Esq ^r	THOMAS PITT
FRANCIS BOND esq ^r	JOHN BRUER
	WILLIAM CROSS
	ROBERT RICHARDS
	JOHN MILLER
BENJAMIN MIDDLETON	JOHN CROSS
EDWARD JOURDEN	LUKE PORTER
	JOHN SLATE
	DANIEL RUTTER
DANIEL PARSONS	ISACK DOYER
	SAMUELL BOND
MATHEW GRAY	JOHN MAGRIDGE
NICHOLAS GIBBS	JAMES COCKRAM
THOMAS ESTWICK	WILLIAM SANDERS
RICHARD FORSTALL	JOHN ADAMS
JOHN GRAY	CHRISTOPHER HOLBIN
Maj ^r RICHARD SALTER	HENRY CHAMBERS
FRANCIS YOUNG	SILVESTER LOYD
JOSEPH JONES	PERCYFULL NOWIS
WILLIAM BARON	JOHN CHAMBERLIN
ARCHIBALD JOHNSON	GEORGE RUSSELL
	HUMPHRY JUSTIN
	LEONARD STAMBE
	THOMAS GOOLD
	GEORGE SCRUBS
	WILLIAM VARIER
	ROBERT PEARCE

LISTS OF CONVICTED REBELS.

343

Masters	Rebels
Maj ^r ABELL ALLEN	RICHARD SIMMONS
	ENOCK GOOLD
	JEREMIAH POOL
	JAMES CLIFT
	EMANUELL MARCHI ^r
GEORGE HANNAY esq ^r	GEORG SNOW
	WILLIAM CURRIER
	JOHN COCKRAM
JOHN BAWDEN Esq ^r	JAMES WEBB
	RICHARD KING
JOHN HETHERSALL Esq ^r	RICHARD PEARCE
	EDWARD BELLEME
GEORGE HARPER	CORNELIUS RADFORD
	JOB HUNT
Maj ^r GEORGE BUSHELL	JOHN BAKER
Collo ^l THOMAS COLLETON	THOMAS BUGLER
	NICHOLAS COLLINS
	MATHEW COOKE
	CHRISTOPHER ROE
	THOMAS MEADE
	JOHN BAKER
	THOMAS PREIST
NICHOLAS PRIDEAUX	WILLIAM PHILLIPS
	JAMES MAYNARD
ROBERT KELLY	HENRY PREIST
WILLIAM ALEMBY	EDWARD KENT
MICHAEL CHILD	JOHN GIBBS
Cap ^{tn} JOHN SUTTON	ROBERT EARLE
	WILLIAM PITTS
MUSE WALFORD	JOHN GODSAL
Maj ^r GEORGE LILLINGTON	SILVESTER POOL
	JONAS BROWNE
JOHN SUMMERS	JOHN ROGERS
ANN WALTERS	JOHN TIMOTHY

LISTS OF CONVICTED REBELS.

Masters	Rebels
Cap ⁿ THOMAS MORRIS	MATHEW CRAFTS
	BARNARD LOVERIDGE
CHARLES THOMAS & THOMAS SADLER	WILLIAM WOODCOCKE
	THOMAS AUSTIN
EDWARD HURLSTONE	PHILLIE CHEEK
	CHARLES BURRAGE
	WILLIAM LEE dead before the ship arrived in Barbados

Barbados

By the R Hon^{ble} the L^d Gouvernor.

M^r THOMAS SADLER one of the Factors to whom the within convicted Rebels mentioned in this List were consigned to, personally appeared before mee and made oath on the Holy Evangelists of Almighty God that they are the very same Rebels that were delivered him, and M^r CHARLES THOMAS the other Factor for Mess^{rs} JOHN PALMER, JOHN RICHARDSON SAMUELL YOUNG & W^m ROSE out of the Ship *Jamlica March*, whereof CHARLES GARDNER is Comand^r and where all of them the said SADLER disposed of there to the Several persons mentioned in the said List, Except one of the said Rebels that dyed at Sea by name WILLIAM LEE, and was thrown over board, as appeared by the oaths of the Said Comander, and JOHN LLOYD Mate of the Said Ship, Given vnder my hand this 24th day of March 1685)

EDWYN STEDE

A true Coppy attested this)

25th day of March 1686)

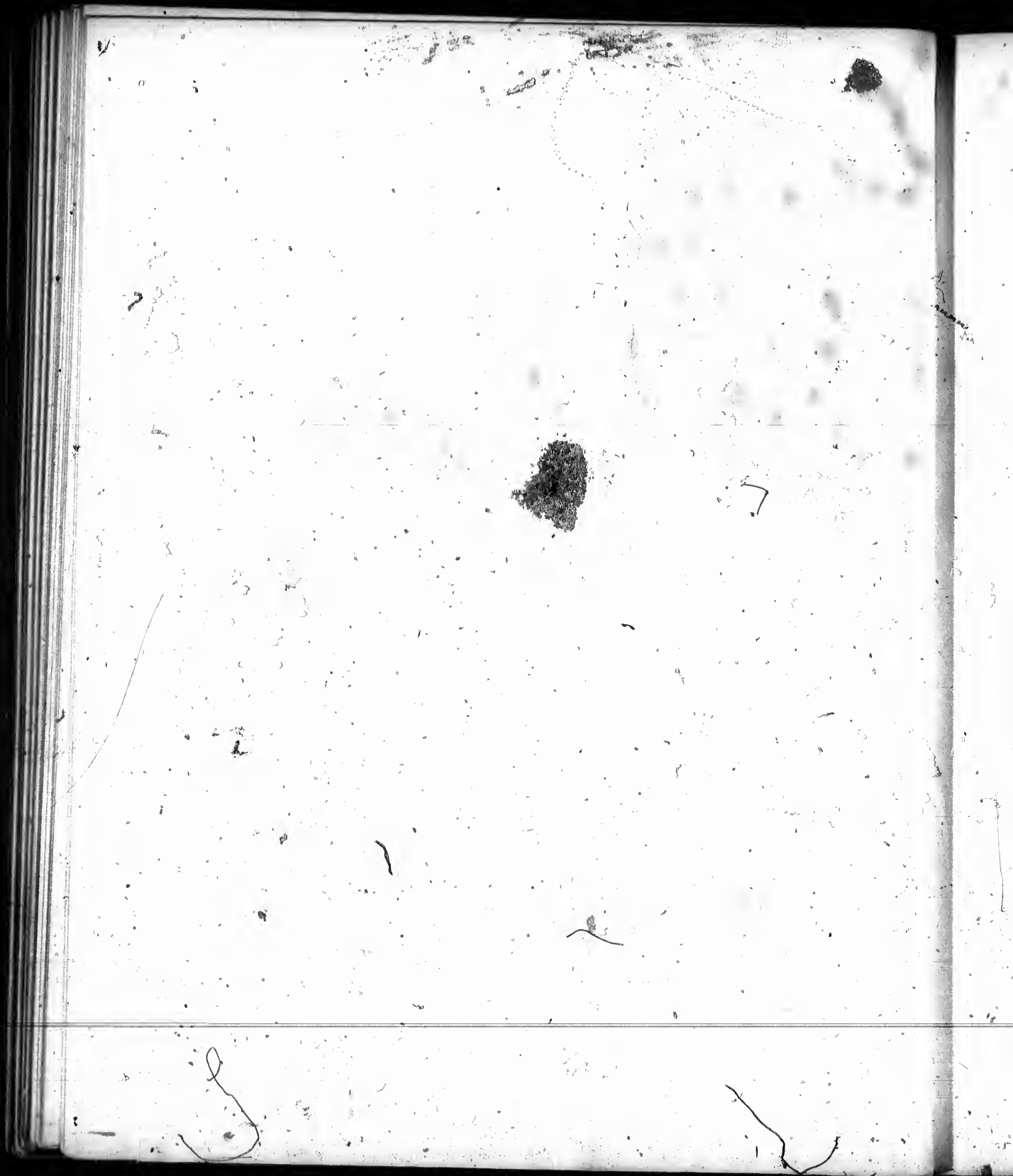
Jⁿ W^m HURLSTONE. Dup^{ts} copy

[1793] An Account of one Hundred and three Convict Rebels taken on board the Ship "CHARLES GARDNER" Comander, at the Port of Weymouth in old England, viz. 100 in the bill of lading, for acc^t of S^r CHRISTOPHER MISCRAVE, and 10 to be delivered to Captain MISCRAVE in Jamaica, and sixty Eight for acc^t of Mess^{rs} JOHN PALMER, JOHN RICHARDSON, SAMUELL YOUNG, and W^m ROSE, delivered on the Island of Barbados to M^r CHARLES THOMAS and THOMAS SADLER, the 12th March 1685. "But all the names contained in this account have been mentioned in other Lists printed in this book."]

TICKETS GRANTED

TO EMIGRANTS FROM BARRADOES, TO NEW
ENGLAND, CAROLINA, VIRGINIA, NEW YORK,
ANTIGUA, JAMAICA, NEWFOUNDLAND, AND
OTHER PLACES.

1678-1679.]





[BARBADOS.—TICKETS.]

 LIST of what TICKETS have been granted out of the Sec^{ys} Office of the Island aforesaid for the departure off this Island of the several psones hereafter menconed begining in January 1678 & ending in December following. (Vizt.)—

February y^e 26th 1678:

ALBERT HENNIGO in the Ship *Judith*, for London, ROBERT KINGSLAND Command^r time out

March y^e 11th 1678.

ARMITAGE HENRY in the ship *Society*, for Boston, WILLIAM GUARD Comander. Security

March y^e 26th 1678:

ARIS JOHN in the ship *Indavour* for London, JAMES GILBERT Comander time out

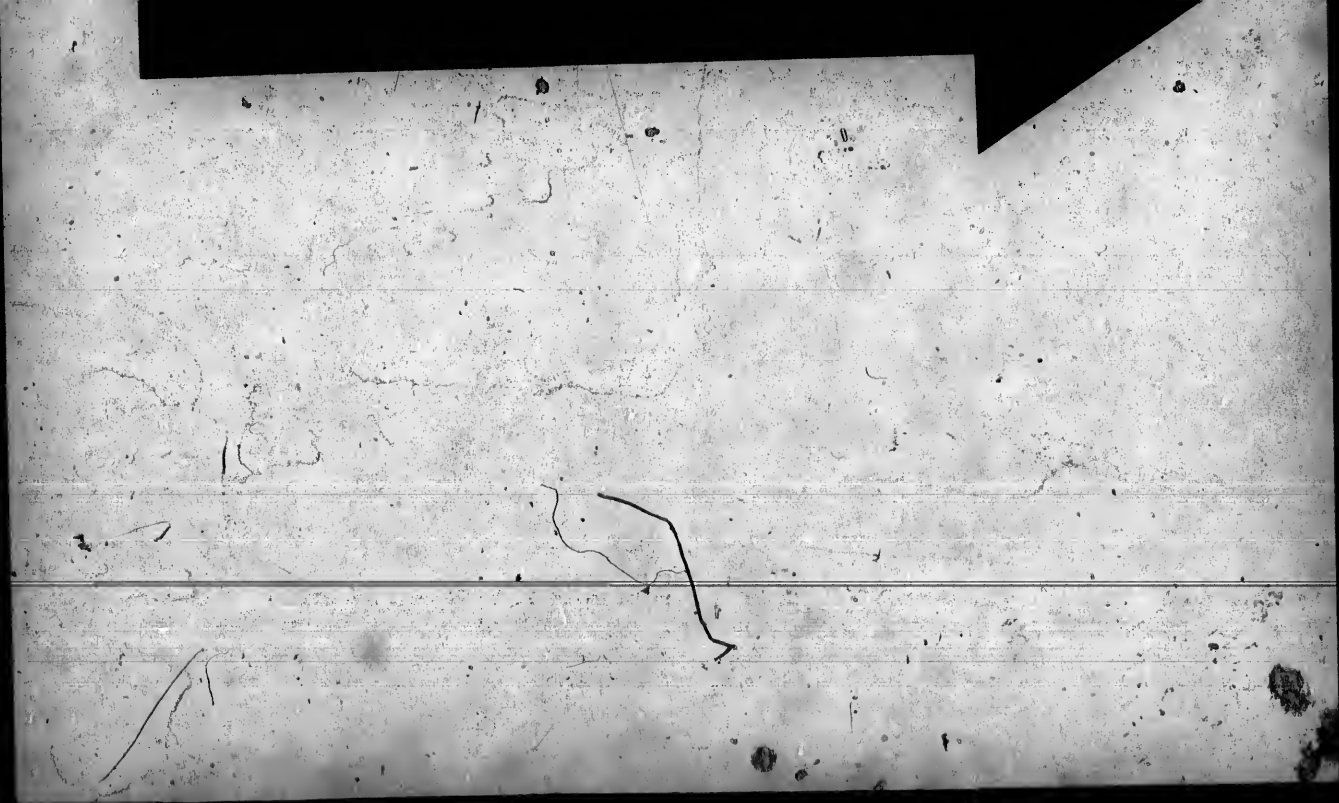
Aprill the 26th 1679

ADAMSON GEORGE in the Ketch *Vnity* for Virginia JAMES RAINY, Comander time out

Aprill y^e 26th 1679:

ADAMS THOMAS in the Ship *Defiance* for London W. CREED Comander. time out





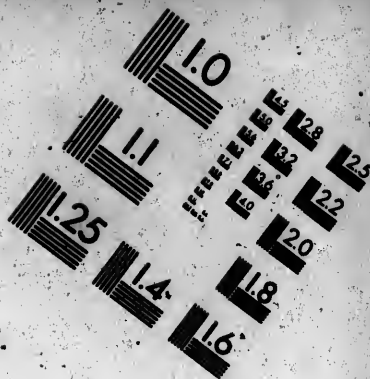
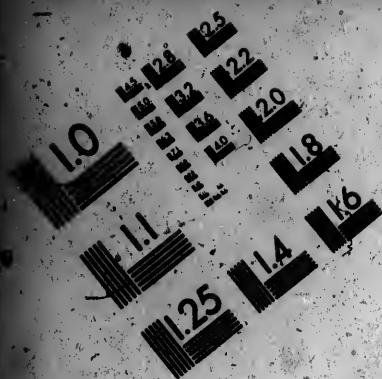
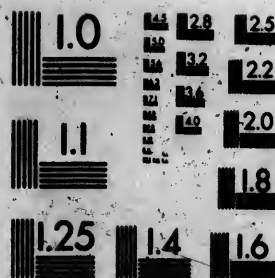


IMAGE EVALUATION TEST TARGET (MT-3)



Photographic Sciences Corporation

23 WEST MAIN STREET
WEBSTER, N.Y. 14580
(716) 872-4503

TO
1.6
1.8
2.0
2.2
2.5

1.0
1.1
1.2

TICKETS GRANTED.

Aprill the 28th 1679.

ALBERT ANN in the ship *Mary* for Carolina NICH^o LOCKWOOD
Comander time out

Aprill y^e 28th 1679

ANDERSON MARGRET in the Ketch *Unity* for Virginia JAMES RAINY
Comander. time out

Aprill y^e 29th 1679

ARMSTRONG ANN in the Ship *Francis* for Antegoa PETER JEFFERYS
Comander. time out

May the first 1679

ABRAHAM AGNUS in the Ketch *Francis & Susan* for Boston PHILLIP
KNELL Comander. time out

May 2^d 1679

ARTHUR KATHERINE in the Ketch *Prosperous* for Virginia DAVID
FOGG Comander time out

May the 2^d 1679

ADAMS GEORGE in the Ship *Adventure* for Lond^o W^m JOHNSON
Comander. security

May y^e 22 1679

AUST HENRY in the Ship *Industry* for Bristol JAMES PORTER Comander
time out

May the 27th 1679

ALLIN ELIAZER in the ship *Prudence and Mary* for Boston JACOB
GREEN Comander. time out

June the 14th 1679

ALLISON THOMAS in the ship *Johus Adventure* for Jamaica EDWARD
WINSLOW Comander. time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

149

July the 8th 1679

ALDERSON THOMAS in the ship *Friendship* for London JOHN WILLIAMS
Comander time out

August the 18th 1679

AVERY MARY in the Ship *Golden Fleece* for London HENRY PASCALL
Comand^r time out

October the 4 1679

ATHERTON W^m in the Ship *Nathaniell* for Boston W^m CLARKE Comand^r
time out

November the 25th 1679

ARCDIENT ABRAHAM in the Ketch *Phoenix* for Antegoa ROBERT
FLENNY, Comand security

November the 25. 1679

ARE SARAH in the Sloop *Katherine* for Antegoa ANDREW GALL
Comand^r security

Novemb^r 27th 1679

ALSO KATHERINE in the Sloop *Katherine* for Antegoa ANDREW
GALL Comand^r security

*Februray 13 1678**

BOWDLER ANDREW in the ship *James* for New Yorke WILLIAM
SWEETLAND Comander time out

February the 17th 1678

BROWN RACHAEL, in the Bark *Adventure* for Antegoa CHRISTOPHER
BERROW Comander security

February 18th 1678

BLAKE JOHN in the sloop *Resolution* for Montserrat JOHN INGLEBY
Comander time out

* [1678-9.]

TICKETS GRANTED.

March first 1678

BARWELL JOHN in the *Constant Warwick* friggott for Lond^o Cap^t RALPH
DELAVAL Comand^r time out

March the 5th 1678

BILFORD JAMES in the *Pink Seaventure* for Antegoa GEORGE BAT-
TERSBY Comand^r time out

March the 12th 1678

BARTON JAMES in the Ketch *W^m and Susan* for New England RALPH
PARKER Comand^r time out

March the 22 1678

BANCKS JOSEPH in the Ketch *W^m e Susan* for New England RALPH
PARKER Comander time out

March the 27th 1679

BARNARD HUMPHRY Senior and Jun^r in the Ketch *Mary and Sarah* for
Carolina GEO: CONWAY Comand^r time out

Aprill the first 1679

BATES RICHARD in the ship *Expedition* for Londpn JOHN HARDING
Comander time out

Aprill the third 1679

BROWNING ANN in the Ship *Martin* for Newfoundland CHRISTOPHER
MARTIN Comander. time out

Aprill 4th 1679

BAGNALL JOHN in the Sloop *Rutter* for Jamaica EDWARD DUFFIELD
Comander time out

Aprill the 7th 1679.

BICKLE THOMAS in the Sloop *May Flower*, for Bermudes EDWARD
HUDBERT Comand^r security

TICKETS GRANTED.

351

Aprill the 11th 1679

BURGESS ABRAHAM in the Ketch *W^m & John* for New England JOHN SANDERS Comander time out

Aprill the 15th 1679

BRETT JOHN in the Ship *Honor* for London THOMAS WARREN Comander time out

Aprill the 17th 1679

BARNES NICHOLAS in the Barq *Blessing* for Providence FRANCIS WATLINGTON Comand^r time out

Aprill the 17th 1679

BUSHELL W^m in the Ship *Pearle* for Antegoa, RICH^d WILLIAMS Comand^r time out

Aprill the 19th 1679

BALL JAMES in the ship *Pelican*, for London JOHN COCKE, Comander security

Aprill the 22^d 1679

BALRICK THOMAS in the Ship *Hope* for London JOSEPH BALL Comander security

Aprill y^e 29th 1679

BAGWELL FRANCIS in the Keatch *Calista* for Topsham SAMUELL PAUL Comand^r time out

May y^e 5th 1679

BINCKS CHARLES Esq^r in the Ship *Experim^{nt}* for London ALLAN COCK Comand^r time out

May the 5th 1679

BREARLY MARTIN in the Ship *White Fox* for London JOHN LEE Comand^r time out

May the Sixth 1679

BOX ANN in the Ketch *Prosperous* for Virginia DAVID FOGG, Co-
mander time out

May the 6th 1679

BURNE DENNIS A servant belonging to M^r HENRY APLEWHITE in
the Ketch *Prosperous* for Virginia DAVID FOGG Comander

May the 7th 1679

BROWN W^m in the Ship *Merchants Adventure* for Leverpool JOHN
GREIGS Comander time out

May y^e 8th 1679

BLACKLEECH JOHN Senior and Jun^r for Boston in y^e Ketch *May Flower*
ROBERT KITCHIN Comander time out

May the 10th 1679

BISHOP ROBERT in the ship *experiment* for London ALLAN COCK
Comander security

May the 16th 1679.

BROME JOHN in the Ketch *Providence* for Boston MARKE HUNKING
Comander time out

May the 17th 1679.

BOLTON AMBROSS in the ship *New Concord*, for Lond^o JAMES STRUTT
Comander time out

May y^e 29th 1679

BOND THOMAS in the Ketch *Eliza* for Boston JOHN FLETCHER
Comander time out

May the 21st 1679

BERROW CHRISTOPHER in the ship *Society*, of Bristol EDMOND DITTY
Comander time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

153

June the 2^d 1679

BOWMANE TEAG in the ship *Society*, for Bristol EDMOND DITTY
Comand^r time out

June y^e 22^d 1679

BREAD THOMAS, in the Ship *Providence* for Boston TIMOTHY PROUT
Comand^r time out

July the first 1679

BIRD HENRY in the Ship *Amity* for London BENJ^a GROVE Comand^r
time out

July the 2^d 1679

BRADLEY MICHAELL in the ship *Amity* for London BENJ^a GROVE
Comand^r time out

July y^e 4th 1679

BUTLER JOHN in the Ketch *New London* for ditto ADAM PICKETT
Comander time out

July the 7th 1679

BOLTON SAMUELL in the Ship *Bare* for London W^m DICKINS Comand^r
security

July y^e 12th 1679

BROWNE HUGH in the ship *Bachelor* for London W^m KNOTT Comand^r
time out

July the 21 1679

BROGRAVE HENRY in the Ship *Malligoe Mereh^l* for London ROGER
HOMER Comand^r time out

August the first 1679

BODKIN MARTIN in the ship *Young W^m* for Virginia THO. CORNISH
Comander time out

August the third 1679

BODKIN NICH^o in the ship *Young William* for Virginia THO CORNISH
Comander time out

August the 9th 1679

BARKER JOHN Laborer in the ship *friendship* for London JOHN W^{ms}
Comander time out

August the 11th 1679

BEVENISTER ELIAM^{*} in the Ship *friendship* for London JOHN WIL-
LIAMS Comander time out

August y^e 12th 1679

BEARD JOHN in the ship *friendship* for Lond^o JOHN WILLIAMS
Comand^r time out

August the 15th 1679

BODINGHAM JOHN in the Ship *friendship* for New Eng^l W^m MURPHY
Comander security

August y^e 19th 1679

BUTLER ELINOR A Seru^{tt} belonging to M^r W^m BULKLEY in the Ketch
Neptune for Virginia JO: KNOTT Comand

September y^e 16: 1679

BROWNE FRANCIS in the Barq *blissing* for Bermudos FRANCIS WAT-
LINGTON Comander time out

September the 30th 1679

BRANDRY ELIZ^a a Servant belonging to DAVID WATKINS in the sloop
Rutter for Jamaica ED: DUFFEILD, Comd

^{*} [There is a doubt as to this name; it has been written over another which is only partially erased.]

TICKETS GRANTED.

355

October y^e 2^d. 1679

BLUNT GEORGE in the Ship *Lisboa Merchu* for New Yorke ROGER
WHITFIELD Comander time out

October the third 1679

BARTON CHRISTOPHER in the Ship *Barbados Merchant* for Virginia
JAMES COCK Comand^r security

October the 4th 1679

BELFOUR JAMES in the Sloop *true friendship* for Antegua CHARLES
KALLAHANE Comand^r time out

October y^e 4th 1679

BISHOP THOMAS in the Ship *Virgin* for Leward Islands THOMAS
ALUMBY Comander security

October y^e 4th 1679

MANISTER RICH^d in the sloop *true Freindship* for Antegoa CHARLES
KALLAHANE Comander time out

October y^e 6th 1679

BUTCHER JOHN in the Sloop *true friendship* for Antegua CHARLES
KALLAHANE Comand^r security

October y^e 9th 1679

BENSON MARY in the Sloop *Endeavor* for Carolina THOMAS SHAW
Comand^r security

October y^e 13th 1679

BATTISON JULIAN in the Barq *Endeavor* for Carolina THOMAS SHAW
Comand^r time out

October the 20th 1679

BUTTLER WALTER in the Keatch *John & Sarah* for New Yorke JAMES
SHOARE Comander security

TICKETS GRANTED.

November 3rd 1679

BABBINGTON THOMAS a Servant belonging to THO: GLADDIN in the
 Bary *Adventure* for Jamaica EDWARD DUFFIELD Comand

November 3rd 20th 1679

BENTLY MARTIN in the Ketch *Mary & Sarah* for providence GEORGE
 CONWAY Comander security

November 25th 1679

BREAD THOMAS in the Ketch *Phoenix* for Leward Islands ROBERT
 FLENNY Comander security

November 3rd 25 1679

BREAD ARTHUR in the Ketch *Phoenix* for the Lew^d Islands ROBERT
 FLENNY Comander security

December the 18th 1679

BARROW, REBECCA in the ship *Ann and Jane* for London RICH^d RAD-
 FORD Comander time out

December the 24th 1679

BROOK THOMAS in the ship *Recovery* for Jamaica JAMES BROWN
 Comander time out

December 24th 1679

BULKLY W^m in the ship *Ann & Jane* for London RICHARD RATFORD
 Comander security

December the 29th 1679

BARNEWELL ROBERT in the Ship *Recovery* for Jamaica JAMES BROWN
 Comander time out

December the 30th 1679

BURKE JEOFFERY in the Sloop *true friendship* for Antegoa CHARLES
 KALLAHANE Comand time out

*January the 4th 1678**

CRILLICK JANE a Servant belonging to JOHN FOLLITT in the ship *Old head* of Kingsale ROBERT BARKER Comand' for Lew^d

January the 7th 1678

CARTER ELINOR in the ship *Joseph and Ann* for. Carolina SAMUELL EVANS Comander security

January the 15th 1678

CHAPLIN JEREMIAH in the Ship *Joseph & Ann* for Carolina SAMUELL EVANS, Comand' security

January the 31st 1678

CRAGG JOHN in the Ketch *Freindship* for New England JOSEPH HARDY Comand' time out

February y^e 22^d 1678

CLAYPOOLE NORTON in the Ship *Bachelors Delight* for NYorke ROBERT GREENWAY Comander time out

March the 1st 1678

CLARKE ANN in the ship *Samuell* for London JOHN CLARKE Comander time out

March the 5th 1678

CLAYPOOL JOHN in the Ship *Patience* for Londⁿ THOMAS HUDSON, Comander time out

March the 6th 1678

COOPER THOMAS in the Pinke *Blessing* for New Yorke JOHN THWING Comand' time put

March the 10th 1678

CARY RICHARD in the Pink *Scaventure* for Antegua GEORGE BATTERSBY Comander security

TICKETS GRANTED.

March the 10th 1678

CANTING DENNIS in the Ship *Mary* for Carolina NICH^o LOCKWOOD,
Comand^r time out

March the 11th 1678

COLLYER AMPROSS in the Ship *Society* for Boston W^a GUARD Comander
time out

March the 21 1678

COLWELL SAMUELL in the Ketch *W^m & Susan* for New England
RALPH PARKER Comand^r time out

March the 21st 1678

CORNELIUS FRANCIS in the Barge *Joseph* for Saltertudos STEPHEN
CLAY Comander time out

March the 24th 1678

CLARKE PORCAS in the ship *Supply* for London JOSEPH FREEMAN
Comand^r time out

Aprill the first 1679

CHAMBERLAINE MARMADUKE in the Ship *Endavor* for London JAMES
GILBERT Comander time out

Aprill the first 1679

CAMPANELL MORDICAY in the Ketch *Swallow* for Newengland JOSEPH
HARDY Comand^r time out

Aprill the first 1679

CROSSING W^m in the Ship *Blessing* for Boston SAM^l RICKARD Comand^r
security

Aprill the third 1679

COOPER MARY in the Ship *Mary* for Carolina NICHOLAS LOCKWOOD
Comand^r the said COOPER a seru^{ant} of ROB^t DANIELL.

TICKETS GRANTED.

April the 22^d 1679

CAREW THOMAS in the Ship *Benj* of *To* ROBERT LYDE
Comander time out

April y 25th 1679

COLTHROUGH PETER in the Ship *Samuell and Eliz* for London
THOMAS ORCHARD Comander time out

May the 3^d 1679

CURSTIS JOHN in the Ship *Concord* for London JAMES STRUTT, Com-
ander time out

May the 10th 1679

CLARKE MARY in the Ship *Experiment* for Lond^a ALLAN COCK
Comander security

May the 22: 1679

COULBURNE JOHN in the Ship *Conclusion* for London W^m BEEDING
Comander

May the 28th 1679

CORNISH EDWARD A Serv^{nt} belonging to JOHN HARRIS in the ship
W^m C *John* for Boston, SAM^l LEGG Comander

May the 31st 1679

GLOVAN THO:^{*} in the Sloop *true friendship* for Nevis CHARLES KALLA-
HANE Comander security

July the first 1679

COLE THOMAS Jun^r in the Ship *Prevention* for Surinam BARNARD
BOUGHERT Comander time out

* See the entry of Oct. 2nd, where this man is re-entered as for Antegia]

TICKETS GRANTED.

July the 2^d 1679

COLLINS JOHN in the Ketch *Neptune* for Carolina, JOSEPH KNOTT
Comander time out

July the 28th 1679

CAWFELD RICH^d in the Ship *Young William* for Virginia THOMAS
CORNISH Comander security

August the 2^d 1679

COTTINGHAM KATHERINE in the Ship *Elizabeth* for Jamaica SILVANUS
PAINE Comander time out

August the 9th 1679

COLLINS JOHN in the Bark *Platacon* for Carolina ROGER SHARPE
Comander

August the thirteenth 1679

CALLAY THOMAS in the Keatch *Neptune* for Virginia, JOSEPH KNOTT
Comander time out

August y^e 25th 1679

COX FRANCIS in the ship *John and James* for New England GILES
HAMLIN Comander time out

September 2^d 1679

COLE JAMES in the Sloop *John and Francis* for Antequa JOHN HOW-
ARD Comander security

September the 18th 1679

COLLIS ALEXANDER in the Ship *Hope* for New England JOHN PRICE
Comander time out

September y^e 20th 1679

CHESTER SAMPSON in the Ship *Malligo Merchant* ROGER HOMER
Comander for Londo time out

TICKETS GRANTED

361

September 22^d 1679

CHAPLIN THOMAS in the Ship *Malligo Merch*^u for London ROGER
HOMER Comander time out

October the 2^d 1679

CLOVAN* THOMAS in the Sloop *true friendship* for Antegua CHARLES
KALLAHANE Comander time out

October the 6th 1679

CHARLES EUAN in the Sloop *true friendship* for Antegua CHARLES
KALLAHANE Comander time out

November the 3^d 1679

COTINHO MOSES HENRIQUES in the Barq. *Adventure* for Jamaica
EDWARD DUFFIELD Comander time out

November y^e 6th 1679

COURTNEY W^m in the Sloop *Hopwell* for Antegua W^m MURPHY
Comander time out

November the. 27th 1679

CORBETT WILLIAM in the Sloop *Katherine* for Antegua ANDREW
GALL Comander time out

December the 15th 1679

CRISP ROGER in the Ship *Ann and Jane* for Londⁿ RICH^d RADFORD,
Comand^r time out

February 14th 1678

DANG MARGARETT in the Sloop *Resolution* for Nevis JOHN INGLEY
Comander time out

* [In the entry of May 31st he is bound for Nevis.]

TICKETS GRANTED.

February 21st 1678DENTON JOHN in the Ship *Endeavour* for Virginia ABRAHAM NEWMAN
Comander time out

March the first 1678

DOLDRON GRACE in the Ship *Samuel* for London JOHN CLARKE
Comander time outMarch the 10th 1678DOLEBERRY ANDREW in the Ship *Society* for Boston W^m GUARD
Comander time outMarch the 20th 1678DEVENISH JOHN in the Ship *Endeavor* for London JAMES GILBERT
Comander time out

Aprill the first 1679

DICKINSON FRANCIS in the ship *Blessing* for Boston SAMUEL RICK-
ARD Comander security

Aprill the fourth 1679

DANIEL ROBERT in the Ship *Mary* for Carolina NICHOLAS LOCK-
WOOD Comander time outAprill the 7th 1679DUKES W^m in the Barq *Adventure* for Carolina DANIEL RIDLEY
Comander time outAprill the 10th 1679DANIEL JOHN in the Barq *Johns Adventure* for Antegua JOHN WELCH
Comander time out

Aprill 22: 1679

DAVIES ELIZ^a A serv^{nt} belonging to HILLIARD HOLDIP in the ship
Lond Merch^{nt} for Lond^e EDW: DESWORTH, Comd

TICKETS GRANTED.

363

Aprill the 22^d 1679

DEAN HENRY Esq^r in the Ship *Honor* for Londⁿ THOMAS WARREN
Comander time out

Aprill the 22 1679

DENVY JANE in the Ship *Hope* for London JOSEPH BALL Comander
security

Aprill the 25th 1679

DRAYTON THOMAS jun^r in the ship *Mary* for Carolina NICHOLAS
LOCKWOOD Comand^r time out

Aprill the 28th 1679

DAVIES JANE A Servant to RICH^d TOWNSEND in y^e Ship *Nathaniell*
for Boston W^m CLARKE Comand^r

May the 2^d 1679

DAVIES SAMUELL in the Ketch *Prosperous* for Virginia DAVID FOGG
Comander time out

May the 13: 1679

DAVIES JOHN jun^r in the Ship *Roe Buck* for London W^m SHAFTO
Comand^r security

May 13th 1679

DOWELL^r DENNIS in the Ship *Industry* for Bristol JAMES PORTER
Comander time out

May the 14th 1679

DANGERFEILD WALCUP in the ship *Bachelor* for Bristol ROGER BAGG
Comander time out

May the 23^d 1679

DUNNOIDE TEAG in the ship *Margaret* for New Meris* ALEXANDER
WOOD Comand^r time out

* [i.e., Beaumaris.]

TICKETS GRANTED.

May the 24 1679

DUBOVES JOHN in the Ship *Supply* for Boston JOHN MELLOWES
Comander time out

June the 11th 1679

DUNNOHOE CORNELIUS and JEFFORY in the ship *Margrett* for Bew
Morris ALEXANDER WOOD Comander time out

June the 11th 1679

DAVIES, JOHN in the ship *Coast Friggott* for Lond^o PHILLIP VARLOE
Comander time out

June the 11th 1679

DAVIES JOHN of Christ Church in the Ketch *Joseph* for New Yorke
ABRAHAM KNOTT Comander security

July the 21 1679

DAVIES PETER in the Pinke *Neptune* for Carolina JOSEPH KNOTT
Comander time out

July the 29th 1679

DRAN MAREN A servaht belonging to JACOB LEROUN in the Ketch
Dove for Antegoa JOHN GRAFTON Comander

August the first 1679

DUNDAS W^m in the ship *Young William* for Virginia THO: CORNISH
Comander time out

August the 2^d 1679

DAWSON TREMMIT in the ship *Eliza* for Jamaica SILVANUS PAYNE
Comander time out

August the 2^d 1679

DAVIES KATHERINE a servant belonging to JOHN AUSTIN in the ship
Young William for Virginia THOMAS CORNISH

TICKETS GRANTED.

365

Septemb^r the 27th 1679

DANIELL WILBERT in the Ship *Supply* for Virginia JOHN ADY Coman-
der time out

November^o y^e 15th 1679

DEWER STEPHEN in the Barq^t *Resolution* for Antegoa THO GILBERT
Comander time out

Decemb^r the 13th 1679

DEXTER W^m in the Ship *Ann and Jane* for Lond^o RICHARD RATFORD
Comander time out

December the 22^d 1679

DOUSE BRIDGETT in the Ship *Ann & Jane* for Londⁿ RICHARD RATT-
FORD Comander time out

December the 22^d 1679

DOWNING JOHN in the Ship *Lawrell* for Nevis ROBERT OX Comander
time out

December the 24th 1679

DAVY ROBERT in the Ship *Ann and Jane* for London RICH^d RATFORD
Comander time out

December y^e 24th 1679

DE WEVER LEWIN in the ship *Blossom* for Surranam RICH^d MARTIN
Comander security

March the 13th 1678

ENDERBEE OLIVER in the Ship *Ann and Mary* for Antegua JOHN
JOHNSON Comander security

March the 20th 1678

ELSON W^m in the Ketch *Begining* for New Yorke W^m REAY Comander
time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

Aprill the 25 1679

EVANS LEWIS in the Ketch *Unity* for Virginia JAMES RAINY Comander
time out

Aprill the 26th 1679

EARLE JOHN in the ship *Defiance* for Londoⁿ W^m CREED Comander
security

Aprill the 26th 1679

ELLISTON GEORGE in the ship *Nathanell* for Boston W^m CLARKE
Comander time out

Aprill the 28th 1679

EDWARDS JOHN in the ship *Society* for Bristoll EDMOND DITTY
Comander time out

May the 24 1679

ELLCOTT VINES in the ship *Supply* for Boston JOHN MELLOWES
Comander security

June the 20th 1679

EUANS W^m in the ship *W^m and Robert* for London GILES BOND
Comander time out

July y^e 21: 1679

EVANS EDWARD in the Pink *Neptune* for Carolina JOSEPH KNOTT
Comander time out

July the 26th 1679

EASTCHURCH WILLIAM in the Ship *Joseph* for Lond.

July the 31 1679

EMERY JOHN a Servant belonging to Lieut. Coll^o HALLETT in the
Ship *Young William* for Virginia THO CORNISH Comander

TICKETS GRANTED.

367.

September the 12th 1679

ELLINSWORTH W^m in the Pink *Portsmouth* for Road Island JOSEPH
BRIAR Comand^r time out

October the 2^d 1679

ELLIOTT HENRY in the Sloop *true friendship* for Antegoa CHARLES
CALLAHANE Comand^r time out

Feb^r the 6th 1678

FANNING ANDREW a servant belonging to DANIEL STANTON in the
Ship *Diligence* for New England JER: JACKSON

February the 13th 1678

FORBUSH JAMES in the Ship *two Brothers* for Jamaica RICE JEFFERVES
Comander time out

March the 4th 1678

FITZ RANDOLPH PHILLIP in the ship *Vnity* for Saltertudos ABRAHAM
WISE Comand^r security

March the 19th 1678

FYERS JONE in the ship *Katherine* for Bristoll ROBERT DATWELL
Comander time out

March the 24th 1678

FETZ JAMES EDWARD in the Ship *Merch^t Bonadventure* for London
W^m BULKLEY Comander time out

March the 26th 1679

FRANKLIN THOMAS in the Ship *Supply* for Lond^o JOSEPH FREEMAN
Comander time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

March the 29th 1679

FOX STEPHEN in the ship *Mary* for Carolina NICH^o LOCKWOOD
Comander time out

March the 26th 1679

FOX PHILLIS in the ship *Mary* for Carolina NICH^o LOCKWOOD
Comander time out

March the 31: 1679

FRANSUM JOSEPH in the Barq *Blessing* for Providence FRANCIS WAT-
LINGTON Comander time out

April the 29th 1679

FITZ NICHOLS MARY a Serv^{nt} belonging to RICH^d MICHELL sen^r in
the ship *Nathaniell* for Boston W^m CLARKE Comander

May the Sixth 1679

FEAGHERY THOMAS in the Ship *John & Tho:* for Providence THO.
JENOUR Comander time out

May the 8th 1679

FINN TEAGE in the Ship *Industry* for Bristol JAMES PORTER Coman-
der time out

May the 14th 1679

FOSTER HESTER in the ship *Ann and Eliz^a* for Leverpoole HUGH
REYNOLDS Comander time out

May the 21 1679

FITZ JARRELL JOHN in the ship *Swallow* for Leverpoole THO WITH-
INGTON Comander time out

May the 23 1679

FONTLEROY JAMES in the ship *Prudence and Mary* for Boston JACOB
GREEN Comander time out

May the 26th 1679

FARRER JAMES in the ship *Conclusion* for Lond^o W^m BEEDING Coman-
der time out

May the 28th 1679

FRENCH SAMUELL in the Ketch *Joseph and Mary* for New Yorke
ABRAHAM KNOTT Comand^r time out

May the thirtieth 1679.

FOWLER JOSUA in the ship *John and Mary* for London JOHN URLE
Comand^r security

June the fourth 1679

FLEMG [?FLEMING] EDMOND in the ship *Society* for Bristol EDMOND
DITTY Comand^r time out

June the 11th 1679

FELL LIDIA in the Ketch *John and Sarah* for New Yorke PETER
CAROW Comander time out

July the 21: 1679

FRITH SAMUELL in the Pinke *Rebecca* for Virginia THOMAS WILLIAMS
Comander time out

July the 26th 1679

FORD FRANCIS in the ship *Mallego Merch^{ts}* for London ROGER HOMER
Comand^r time out

October the first 1679

FEAR FRANCIS in the ship *Barbados Merchant* for Virginia JAMES COCK
Comander time out

October y^e 29th 1679.

FARRELL HUGH in the Barq *Dove* for Nevis ANTHONY JENOUR
Comander time out

November the 26th 1679

FARRELL ROGER in the Sloop *Katherine* for Antegua ANDREW GALL
Comander security

December the 22 1679

FAVELL CHRISTOPHER in the ship *Ann and Jane* for London RICH^d
RATTFORD Comander time out

December. 24th 1679

FARROR EDMOND in the ship *Ann & Jane* for London RICH^d RATTFORD
Comander time out

March the 10th 1678

GRIGG ROBERT & ALICE GRIGG in the ship *Mary* for Carolin[a] NICHOLAS
LOCKWOOD Comander time-out

March the 11th 1678

GARDNER GEORGE in the Ship *Samaritan* for Leverpo[ol] VALENTINE
TRIM Comander time out

March the 18th 1678

GRESTNINH JACOBUS in the Pink *Desire* for Pool THO WADHAM
Comander security

TICKETS GRANTED.

371

March the 30th 1678

GOLDING PERSIVALL in the ship *White Fox* for London JOHN LEE
Comander time out

March the 22^d 1678

GERISH BENJAMIN in the Ketch *Mary* for Boston JOHN GARDNER
Comander time out

Aprill the 7th 1679

GODFREY MARY in the Ship *Mary* for Carolina NICH^o LOCKWOOD
Comander time out

Aprill the 12th 1679

GOODING JOSEPH in the Barq *Boneta* RICH^o RIPLEY Comander
Jamaica time out

Aprill the 25th 1679

GIBBS HENRY in the Ship *Mary* for Carolina NICHOLAS LOCKWOOD
Comander time out

May the 6th 1679

GOLDING PERSIVALL in the Ship *Concord* for London JAMES STRUTT
Comander

May the 6th 1679

GIBBS RICH^o in the ship *Bachelor* for Bristol ROGER BAGG Comander
time out

May the 14th 1679

GIBBS EDWARD in the ship *Roe Buck* for Lond^o W^m SHAFTO Comander
time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

May the 23 1679

GOGIN WILLIAM in the ship *Bachelor* for Bristol ROGER BAGG Comander
time out

July the 22^d 1679

GRAY ROBERT in the Ketch *Endeavor* for New England LAWRENCE CUTT Comander
time out

August the 9th 1679

GORDEN GEORGE in the ship *Plantacon* for Carolina ASER SHARPE Comander
time out

August the 16th 1679

GORTON JOHN A servant belonging to JOHN BROWNE in the Ketch *Neptune* for Virginia JOSEPH KNOTT Comander

August the 19th 1679

GODFFREE GILBERT a seru^t belonging to M^r W^m BULKLY in the Ketch *Neptune* for Virginia JOSEPH KNOTT Comander

September y^e 2^d 1679

GRIFFIN DENNIS in the sloop *John and Francis* for Antigua JOHN HOWARD Comander

October the first 1679

GOTTER HENRY in the ship *Rutter* for Jamaica EDWARD DUFFEILD Comander
time out

October

GORTON RICH^d in the ship *Rutter* for Jamaica EDWARD DUFFEILD Comander
time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

373

October the 7th 1679

GREENSLATT THOMAS in the Sloop *true friendship* for Antegua
CHARLES KALLAHANE Comand^r security

Novemb^r the 25th 1679

GRADON ROWLAND in the Ketch *Phoenix* for Antegua ROBERT
FLEXNY Comand^r security

February 11th 1678

HAYEM ABRAHAM in the ship *James* for New Yorke W^m SWEETLAND
Comander time out

March the 3^d 1678

HATTON ROBERT in the Sloop *Hunter* for Surranam WALTER ASSU-
EROS Comander time out

March the 3^d 1678

HOLLARD THOMAS in the *Constant Warwick* Frigott for London Capt
RALPH DELAVALL Comand^r security

March the 11th 1678

HOLLOWAY RICH^d in the ship *Samaritan* for Liverpool VALENTINE
TRIM Comander time out

March the 12th 1678

HERRICK ISAAC in the Ketch *H^m Susan* for New England
RALPH PARKER Comander time out

March the 20th 1678

HARVEY, GRIFFITH, in the ship *Merch^t Bonadventure*, for London
W^m BULKLY Comander time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

March the 21 1678

HAMILTON ADAM in the Ketch *W^m C Susan* for New England RALPH
PARKER Comander time out

March the 24th 1678

HEYWOOD JOHN in the Pinke *Submission* for London CHRISTOPHER
NEWHAM Comander time out

March the 24th 1678

HIGLEY JOHN in the Ketch *Mary* for Boston JOHN GARDNER Coman-
der time out

March the 28th 1678 [? should be 1679]

HASELL WILLIAM in the Ship *Ollive Tree* for Bristoll THOMAS SHEL-
LAM Comander time out

Aprill the first 1679

HAWTON GERARD in the ship *Expedition* for London JOHN HARDING
Comander time out

Aprill the first 1679

HAVILAND MILES in the Ketch *Swallow* for Rhoad Island JOSEPH
HARDY Comander time out

Aprill the 2^d 1679

HENDLY DANIEL and ELIZA in the ship *Olive Tree* for Bristoll THOMAS
SHELLAM Comander time out

Aprill the 9th 1679

HETHERINGTON KATHERINE in the Pinke *Greyhound* for London
JOSEPH WASEY Comander time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

375

Aprill the 10th 1679

HOWELL SARAH in the Bark *Providence* for Bermudos FRANCIS WAT-
LINGTON Comander time out

Aprill the 10th 1679

HURLES, ELIZ^a in the ship *Martin* for Newfoundland CHRISTOPHER,
MARTIN Comander time out

Aprill the 19th 1679

HIGGISON HENRY in the ship *freinds Adventure* for Londⁿ JOHN
BLADES Comander time out

Aprill the 19th 1679

HOLLIDAY MARY in the ship *Recovery* for New Yorke THOMAS CHIN-
NERY Comander time out

Aprill the 22^d 1679

HOLDIP HILLIARD in the Ship *Leeds Merch^t* for London EDWARD
DESWORTH Comander security

Aprill the 22 1679

HOLT ROWLAND in the Ship *Honor* for London THOMAS WARREN
Comander time out

Aprill the 30th 1679

HACKER FERDINANDO in the ship *Faireffax* for London NICH^s FAIRE-
FAX Comander time out

May the 2^d 1679

HEALY W^m in the ship *Society* for Bristol EDM^d DITTY Comander
time out

May the third 1679

HURST W^m in the Ship *Adventure* for Londⁿ W^m JOHNSON Comand^r
time out

May the third 1679

HOLSEY RICHARD in the Sloop *Batchelor* for Leward PETER SWAINE
Comand^r time out

May the 23rd 1679

HACKETT ROBERT in the ship *Society* for Bristol EDMOND DITTY
Comand^r time out

May the 23rd 1679

HALEY DENNIS in the ship *Society* for Bristol EDMOND DITTY
Comander time out

May the 31 1679

HELMES JOHN in the Ketch *Nick & Rebecca* for New Yorke NICHOLAS
BLAKE Comand^r time out

June the 2^d 1679

HOOK W^m in the Barge *Hopewell* for Boston NICHOLAS MORRELL
Comander security

June the 13 1679

HUNT DENNIS in the ship *Coast Friggott* for London PHILLIP VAR-
LOE Comander time out

June the 14 1679

HOW ELIZ^a in the Ship *Johns Adventure* for Jamaica EDWARD WIN-
SLOW Comander time out

TICKETS GRANTED

377

June the 17th 1679

HOOPE DANIEL in the Ketch *Joseph* for New Yorke ABRAHAM
KNOTT, Comander time out

June the 21 1679

HARRIS EDWARD in the Ship *Experiment* for Lond^o HENRY SUTTON
Comander time out

June the 21 1679

HILL JOHN in the ship *Charles* for Lond^o THOMAS NASH Comander
security

June the 21 1679

HOUGH W^m in the Ship *W^m & Robert* for London GILES BOND
Comander time out

June the 28 1679

HUNT JOHN in the ship *Providence* for Boston TIMOTHY PROUT
Comander time out

July the third 1679

HORNE GUSTAVUS ADOLPHUS in the ship *W^m & Ann* for London
PHILLIP HANGER Comander time out

July the 16th 1679

HUGHES ANDREW in the ship *Amity* for Lond^o BENJ^a GROVE
Comander time out

July the 31 1679

HALL GILES jun in the Ketch *John & Mary* for Boston JOHN PARKER
Comander security

TICKETS GRANTED.

August the 14 1679

HERBERT HENRY in the Ship *John & Henry* for Bristol THOMAS
CADES Comander time out

August the 26th 1679

HOBBS ELIZ^a in the ship *Robert* for Lond^a RICHARD COCK Comander
time out

September the 17th 1679

HARKER JOHN in the ship *Hope* for New Eng^d JOHN PRICE Comander
time out

September the 18th 1679

HOLDSWORTH ARTILIER in the Ship *Thomas & Sarah* for Lon[don]
JAMES DAY Comander time out

October the 7th 1679

HOTEN MARGERY in the Sloop *Africa* for Leward Islands ANTHONY
BURGESS Comander security

October the 7th 1679

HILK JOHN in the Sloop *true friendship* for Antegua CHARLES KAL-
LAHANE Comander security

October the 7th 1679

HANCOCK ALEXANDER in the Sloop *true friendship* for Antegua
CHARLES KALLAHANE Comander security

October the 20th 1679

HASELL PETER in the Ship *Happy returne* for London ISAAC RAGG
Comand^r time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

379

October the 29th 1679

HALE BARNABIE and THO How Serv^{ts} belonging to Coll^{le} CHRISTOPHER CODRINGTON in the Barq. *Done* for Nevis ANTHONY JENOUX Comander

October the 29th 1679

HOLT JOSEPH in the Sloop *Hopewell* for Antegoa JOHN AYRES Comander : time out

November 1st 6th 1679

HUNT LUKE in the Barq. *Adventure* for Jamaica EDWARD DUFFIELD Comander time out

November the 27th 1679

HANNAH, ANDREW a Serv^{ts} belonging to W^m STICKLAND in the Sloop *Katherine* for Antegoa ANDREW GALL Comander

December the 24th 1679

HOLEMAN ROGER in the Sloop *true freindship* for Antegoa CHARLES KALLAHANE Comander time out

March the 11th 1678

JARMIN SYMON in the Ship *Society* for Boston W^m GUARD Comander time out

March the 14th 1678

JACCSO-W^m in the ship *Ann and Mary* for Antegoa JOHN JOHNSON Comander time out

March the 20th 1678

JACCSO GEORGE in the Ship *Merch^t Bonadventure* for London W^m BULKLEY Comander time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

March the 29th 1679

JIPSON SARAH in the ship *Mary* for Carolina NICH^o LOCKWOOD
Comander time out

Aprill the 9th 1679

JACOB JOHN in the Ketch *Providence* for New England MARKE HUNK-
ING Comander time out

Aprill the 19th 1679

JOHNSON NATHANIEL in the *friends Adventure* for Antegua, JOHN
LONG Comander time out

May the 9th [?] 1679

JONES JOHN junr in the ship *Ann and Eliz^a* for Liverpool HUGH REY-
NOLDS Comander time out

May the 20th 1679

JONES ROBERT in the Ship *Rose and Crown* for London THOMAS
CROFTS Comander security

May the 22^d 1679

JORDAN W^m in the Ship *Prudence and Mary* for Boston JACOB GREEN
Comander

May the 22^d 1679

JOHNSON JOHN in the Ketch *Joseph* for New Yorke ABRAHAM KNOTT
Comander time out

May the 22^d 1679

JONES RICH^o in the Ship *Battchelor* for Bristol ROGER BAGG Comander
time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

381

May the 23^d 1679

JAMES WILLIAM in the Ship *Society* for Bristol EDMOND DITTY
Comander time out

June the 11th 1679

JELSON JOELL in the Ship *Bachelor* for Bristol ROGER BAGG Comander
time out

June the 11th 1679

IRISH GEORGE in the ship *Bachelor* for Bristol ROGER BAGG Comander
time out

June the 17th 1679

JENKINS OWEN in the Ketch *Johns Adventure* for Jamaica EDWARD
WINSLOE Comander time out

June the 18th 1679

JONES SAMUELL in the Ketch *Johns Adventure* for Jamaica EDWARD
WINSLOE Comander security

June the 27th 1679

INGLEBY NICHOLAS in the ship *Providence* for Boston TIMOTHY PROUT
Comander security

August the 13th 1679

JACSON JAMES in the Barq *Hopewell* for Virginia THO CURLE
Comander time out

August the 14th 1679

JONES ELIZA in the Barq *Plantacon* for Carolina ASER SIFARFI
Comander security

TICKETS GRANTED.

September the fourth 1679

JAMES RICH^d A serv^t belonging to Coll^o SAM^l NEWTON in the ship
Joseph for New Yorke STEPHEN CLAY Comand^r

September the 13th 1679

JOHNSON NATHANIEL in the Sloop *true friendship* for Antegua
 CHARLES KALLAHANE Comander time out

September the 13 1679

JORDAN JAMES in the ship *Mallego Merch^t* for London ROGER HOMER
 Comander time out

September the 19th 1679

JENKINS JANE in the Ship *Lixboa Merch^t* for New Yor[k] ROGER
 WHITFIELD Comander security

September the 26th 1679

JENNINGS MICHAEL in the Sloop *Rutter* for Jamaica EDWARD DUF
 FIELD Comand^r time out

October the 7th 1679

JENNINGS WILLIAM in the Sloop *True friendship* for Antegu[a]
 CHARLES KALLAHANE Comand^r security

October the 29th 1679

JOHN MORGAN in the Barq *Dove* for Nevis ANTHONY JENNOR
 Comander. time out.

November the 7 1679

JONES WILLIAM in the Sloop *Hopewell* for Antegua W^m MURPHY
 Comand^r time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

383

November the 7th 1679

JONES HECTOR in the Sloop *Hopewell* for Antegua W^m MURPHY
Comander time out

April the 24th 1679

KING WILLIAM in the ship *friends Adventure* for Lond^o EDWARD
BLADES Comander security

May the 2^d 1679

KENNEDY JOHN and ELLINOR his wife in the Ship *Society* for Bristol
EDMOND DITTY Comander time out

May the 28th 1679

KYTE JOHN in the Ship *Prudence and Mary* for Boston JACOB GREEN
Comand^r time out

August the 2^d 1679

KEITH HENRY in the Ship *Young William* for Virginia THO: CORNISH
Comand^r time out

November the 29th 1679

KEW NICHOLAS in the Barq *Resolution* for Antegua THO: GILBERT
Comander security

Febr^y 17th 1678

LYNCH NICHOLAS and ALICE his Wife in the Barq *Adventure* for
Antegua CHRISTOPHER BERROW Comand^r time out

March the 18th 1679 [1678]

LOCK ANN in the Ketch, W^m e Susan for New England RALPH
PARKER Comand^r time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

March the 26th 1679 [1678]

LYTTCOT LEONARD in the Ship *Supply* for Londo JOSEPH FREEMAN
Comander security

Aprill the first 1679

LEE HENRY in the Ketch *Unity* for Virginia JAMES RAINY Comander
time out

Aprill the third 1679

LEE HENRY in the Ship *Martin* for Newfoundland CHRISTOPHER
MARTIN Comander time out

Aprill the 16th 1679

LANGLEY W^m in the Ship *Brothers Adventure* for New Yorke JOHN
SELLOCK Comander time out

Aprill the 21st 1679

LOPES ABRAHAM in the ship *Hope* for Londo JOSEPH BALL Comander
time out

Aprill the 22^d 1679

LOWTHER CHRISTOPHER a servant belonging to Coll^o HENRY DRAN
in the Ship *Honor* for Londo THO WARREN Comander

May the 12th 1679

LANGTON THOMAS in the Ketch *Prosperous* for Virginia DAVID FOGG
Comander time out

May the 28th 1679

LYDIATT TIMOTHY in the Ship *W^m & John* for Boston SAMUELL LEGG
Comander time out

June the 17th 1679

LONGSON WILLIAM in the Ketch *John's Adventure* for Jamaica EDWARD
WINSLOW Comand^r security

July the 17th 1679

LEE RICH^d in the Pinke *Rebecca* for Virginia THOMAS W^{ms} Co-
mand^r time out

July the 29th 1679

LEROUX JACOB in the Ketch *Dove* for Antegua JOHN GRAFTON
Comand^r security

August the 8th 1679

LEWGAR JOHN in the ship *freindship* for London JOHN WILLIAMS
Comand^r time out

August the 13th 1679

LADSON JOHN in the Barq *Plantacon* for Carolina ASER SHARPE
Comander time out

August the 28th 1679

LLOYD JOHN in the ship *Barbados Merch^t* for Leward Islands
time out

September the 2^d 1679

LANGFORD HARRY in the Ship *Joseph* for New Yorke STEPHEN CLAY
Comander time out

September the 15th 1679

LYNN ROBERT in the Ship *Mallego Merch^t* for Lond^o ROGER HOMER
Comand^r time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

September the 16th 1679

LYNCH RICHARD in the Sloop *true friendship* for Nevis CHARLES
KALLAHANE Comand^r time out

October the 25th 1679

LEE HENRY in the Ship *Happy returne* for Lond^o ISAAC RAND
Comand^r security

November the 24th 1679

LILBURNE RICH^d in the Ketch *Mary & Sarah* for Providence GEORGE
CONOWAY Comand^r security

November the 29th 1679

LYNCH MORGAN in the Barq^t *resolution* for Antegua THOMAS GIL-
BERT Comand^r the said LYNCH being a Seru^t belonging to JOHN
CODRINGTON Esq^r.

December the 22nd 1679

LYNE CHRISTOPHER Esq^r in the Ship *Recovery* for Jamaica JAMES
BROWNE Comand^r.

December the 31. 1679

LOPEZ TELLES ABRAHAM in the ship *Recovery* for Jamaica JAMES
BROWN Comand^r time out

January the 4th 1678

MAYNARD JAMES A Seru^t belonging to MATHEW W^{ms} in the ship
Old head of Kingsale for Lew^d ROBERT BARKER Comand^r

January the 28th 1678

MARSHALL JARVIS in the Ship *James* for New Yorke JAMES SWEET-
LAND Comander time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

387

Feb^r 11th 1678

MASTUS JOSEPH and MARTHA MASTUS in the Ship *Patience* for
London THOMAS HUDSON Comand^r time out

March the 10th 1679 [1678]

MORRIS W^m in the Ship *Society* for Boston W^m GUARD Comand^r
time out

March the 14th 1678

MELONY TIMOTHY in the Ship *Ann and Mary* for Antegua JOHN
JOHNSON Comand^r security

March the 18th 1678

MORRIS ISAAC in the Ketch *Begining* for New Yorke W^m PLAY
Comand^r time out

March the 19th 1678

MADDOX JONE in the Ketch *Begining* for New Yorke W^m PLAY
Comand^r time out

Aprill the 7th 1679

MATTSON BENJA in the Ship *John and Mary* for Lond^e EDWARD
CALCOTT Comand^r time out

Aprill the 8th 1679

MANNEN ANDREW in the Ship *Mary* for Carolina NICHOLAS LOCK-
WOOD Comand^r time out

Aprill the 10th 1679

MAUL THOMAS in the Ketch *W^m & John* for New England JOHN
SAUNDERS Comand^r time out



TICKETS GRANTED.

Aprill the 17th 1679

MAJOR W^m in the Barq *Blessing* for Providence FRANCIS WATLINGTON
Comander time out

Aprill the 28th 1679

MAHONY DANIELL in the ship *freinds Adventure* for Antegua JOHN
LONG Comander time out

Aprill the 25th 1679

MICHELL RICH^d in the Ship *Nathan^l* for Boston W^m CLARKE
Comander security

Aprill the 25th 1679

MICHELL JOHN in the Ship *Nathan^l* for Boston W^m CLARKE
Comander time out

May the 8th 1679

MORGAN JOHN in the Ship *Society* for Bristoll EDMOND DITTY Co-
mander time out

May the 8th 1679

MACCMASH CHARLES in the Ship *Roe Buck* for Lond^o W^m SHAFTO
Comander security

May the 13th 1679

MURPHY DANIELL in the Ship *Industry* for Bristoll JAMES PORTER
Comander time out

May the 14th 1679

MORGAN THOMAS in the Ship *Bachelor* for Bristoll ROGER BAGG
Comander time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

389

May the 14th 1679

MAGWAINE OWEN in the ship *Industry* for Bristoll JAMES PORTER
Comandr time out

May the 17th 1679

MATHIER GEORGE in the Ship *Hannah and Eliz^a* for Lond^o RICH^d PIX
Comandr security

May the 19th 1679

MASON SYLAM in the Ship *W^m & John* for Boston SAMUELL LEGG
Comander time out

May the 23^d 1679

MARROW CORNELIUS & KATHERINE in the Ship *Society* for Bristoll
EDMOND DITTY Comander time out

May the 24th 1679

MOSELY RICHARD in the Ship *W^m & John* for Boston SAMUELL
LEGG Comander time out

May the 24th 1679

MORGAN EDWARD in the Ship *Society* for Bristoll EDMOND DITTY
Comander time out

May the 24th 1679

MAHANE JOHN in the ship *Industry* for Bristoll JAMES PORTER
Comandr time out

May the 28th 1679

MORRELL NICHOLAS in the Ship *Prudence and Mary* for Boston JACOB
GREEN Comander time out

May the 30th 1679

MACCLAHEN OWEN in the Ship *Society* for Bristol EDMOND DITTY
Comander time out

June the 18th 1679

MATTSON MATHEW in the Ship *Concord* for Londo W^m FOSTER
Comander time out

June the 14th 1679

MAROH THOMAS, MARY & SARAH in the Ship *Society* for Bristol
EDMOND DITTY Comander time out

July the 7th 1679

MACCENREE JOHN in the Pink *Rebecca* for Virginia THOMAS W^m
Comander time out

July the 16th 1679

MATTHEWS GEORGE in the Pink *Eliza* for Boston JOHN BONNER
Comander time out

July the 21st 1679

MANSELL ROBERT in the Ship *Rich^d and Mary* for New England
SAMUELL FITCH Comander security

August the 12th 1679

MAHONE JAMES A Seruant belonging to HENRY QUINTYNE Esq^r in the
Barq, *Plantacon* for Carolina ASER SHARPE Comander

August the 13th 1679

MACCDANIELL PATRICK in the Ketch *Neptune* for Virginia JOSEPH
KNOTT Comander time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

391

August the 14th 1679.

MIDLETON ARTHUR in the Barge *Plantacon* for Carolina ASER
SHARPE Comand^r time out

September the 16th 1679

MOUNTACK ANDREW in the Ship *Eliza* for Holland ALLEXANDER
MATTISON Comand^r security

October the first 1679

MADEN PATRICK in the Sloop *true freindship* for Antegua CHARLES
KALLAHANE Comand^r time out

October the 2^d 1679

MUSKETT W^m in the Sloop *Rutter* for Jamaica EDWARD DUFFEILL
Comander time out

October the fourth 1679

MELLOLY JAMES in the Ship *Virgin* for Virginia THO: ALLUMBY
Comander security

October the 7th 1679

MOUNTAINE JOHN in the Sloop *true freindship* for Antegua CHARLES
KALLAHANE Comand^r security

October the 25th 1679

MORECOCK THOMAS in the Ship *Happy returne* for London ISAAC
RAND Comand^r security

November the 21 1679

MANERICK NATHAXIELL in the Ketch *Phanix* for Antegua ROBERT
FLEXNY Comander security

TICKETS GRANTED.

December the 23^d 1679

MARRIOTT ROBERT in the Ship *Recovery* for Jamaica JAMES BROWNE
Comand^r time out

March the 7th 1678

NEULL JOHN in the ship *Society* for Boston W^m GUARD Comander
time out

July the 15th 1679

NEWTON AIGALL in the Ship *Eliz* for Boston JOHN BONNER Co^m
mand^r time out

July the 22^d 1679

NEEDLE JOHN in the *Pink Rebecca* for Virginia THOMAS WILLIAMS
Comand^r time out

August the 4th 1679

NEAGLE MARTIN in the Ship *Young William* for Virginia THOMAS
CORNISH Comand^r time out

September the 4th 1679

NEULL JOHN in the Ship *Pearle* for Leward Islands EDWARD PEIR-
SON Comander security

September y^e 18th 1679

NASY DANIEL in the ship *Hope* for New England JOHN PRICE
Comander time out

October the 14th 1679

NUTTALL THOMAS in the ship *Happy returne* for Lond^o ISAAC RAND
Comand^r time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

393

October y^e 2^d 1679

ONEAL ANN in the Sloop *Rutter* for ~~Virginia~~ EDWARD DUFFIELD
Comand^r time out

November the 10th 1679

OLDRIDGE ABELL in the Sloop *Hopewell* for Antegua W^m MURPHY
Comand^r time out

November y^e 20th 1679

OGLE JOHN in the Ketch *Mary and Sarah* for Prouiden [Providence]
GEORGE CONWAY Comand^r security

November y^e 24th 1679

OSBURNE ROBERT a Scrut^t belonging to RICH^d LILBURNE in y^e Ketch
Mary and Sarah for Providence. GEORGE CONWAY Comand^r

January the 13th 1678

PATY ELIZ^a in the Ship *Joseph and Ann* for Carolina SAMUELL EVANS
Comand^r time out

February the 21st 1678

PEIRCE JOHN in the Ship *Judith* for Lond^o ROBERT KINGSLAND
Comander time out

February 28th 1678

PEARSON JOHN in the Ship *Samuell* for London JOHN CLARKE
Comander

March the third 1678

PIPER W^m in the Ship *begtning* for Virginia, THO: BOSSINGER
Comand^r time out

TICKETS GRANTED

March the third 1678

PERRIN MARGARETT in the ship *Arthur* for Lond^d HENRY COSKER
Comand^r security

March the fifth 1678

PERWIDGE JOB in the ship *Expedition* for Virginia JOHN HARDING
Comander time out

March the 13 1678

PILE W^m in the Barq *Susanna* for Carolina HUGH BABELL Comander
time out

March the 21 1678

PARRIS OWEN in the Barq *Joseph* for Saltertudos STEPHEN CLAY
Comand^r security

March the 28th 1679

PERWIDGE JOB in the Ship *Endeanor* for London JAMES GILBERT
Comander renewed

Aprill the first 1679

PEAD THOMAS in the Keatch *Swallow* for Road Island JOSEPH HARDY
Comand^r time out

Aprill the fifth 1679

PLUMER JOHN in the Barq *May flower* for Providence EDWARD
HUBBERT Comander time out

Aprill the 5th 1679

PENISTON SAMUELL in the Barq *May flower* for Providence EDWARD
HUBBERT Comand^r time out

Aprill the 16th 1679

PRIMATT HUMPHRY in the *Honor* for London THO: WARREN
Comand^r security

Aprill the 16th 1679

POLEGREEN JOHN in the Ship *Honor* for London THOMAS WARREN
Comander security

Aprill the 22^d 1679

POPE CHARLES in the Ship *Honor* for Lond^o THOMAS WARREN
Comander time out

Aprill the 22^d 1679

PENNIMAN JANE in the Ship *Honor* for London THOMAS WARREN
Comand^r time out

Aprill the 25th 1679

PIDDOCK W^m in the Ship *Freinds Adventure* for London EDW^d BLADES
Comand^r time out

Aprill the 28th 1679

POSLETT RICH^d in the Ship *Conclusion* for Lond^o W^m BEEDING Co-
mander time out

May the 2^d 1679

PINKE JOHN in the Ketch *Prosperous* for Virginia DAVID FOGG
Comander time out

May the 8th 1679

PARSONES FRANCIS in the Ship *Concord* for Lond^o JAMES STRUTT
Comand^r time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

May the 13th 1679

POTTLE CHRISTOPHER in the *Pink Dymond* for Topsham EZEKIAH
VASS Comander time out

May the 14th 1679

PRICE JOHN in the Ship *Bachelor* for Bristol ROGER BAGG Comander
time out

May the 19th 1679

PRICE JOHN in the Ship *Bachelor* for Bristol ROGER BAGG Comander
time out

May the 19th 1679

FEMMELL THOMAS in the Ship *Rose and Crown* for Lond^o THOMAS
CROFTS Comander time out

** June the 16th 1679*

PLATT JOHN in the Ketch *Joseph* for New Yorke ABRAHAM KNOTT
Comander time out

June the 17th 1679

PECHEY LAMBERT in the ship *Ruik* for Lond^o W^m TAYLOR Comander
time out

June the 28th 1679

PHILLIPS ELIAZER in the Ship *Providence* for Boston TIMOTHY PROUT
Comander time out

† July the 22^d 1679

PEARSHOUSE CHESTER in the *Pink Rebecca* for Virginia THO W^{ms}
Comander time out

* [In the original the name of RIGORD precedes this; but in order to keep to the alphabetical arrangement I have transposed it among the R's, and to its proper date (see p. 400).]

† [A similar remark applies to the name RICHARD, which stands here in the original (see p. 401).]

TICKETS GRANTED.

397

July the 29th 1679

POOR MILES in the Ketch *Doue* for Antegua JOHN GRAFTON Comand^r
time out

August the 9th 1679

POWELL ARTIUR in the Ship *Friendship* for Lond^o JOHN WILLIAMS
Comand^r

August the 18th 1679

POOR MARY A scrut^h belonging to Mr W^m BULKLEY in the Ketch *Neptune* for Virginia JOSEPH KNOTT Comander

August the 19th 1679

PICKFORD ROBERT in the Ketch *Neptune* for Virginia JOSEPH KNOTT
Comand^r time out

September the 1st 1679

POLLARD JOSEPH in the Pinke *Trent* for Boston GEORGE MUNJOY
Comand^r time out

September the 4th 1679

PICKFORD ROBERT in the Ship *Pearle* EDW^d PEIRSON Comand^r for
Lew^d Islands renewed

September the 8th 1679

PENDLETON MARY in the Ship *Trent* for Boston GEORGE MUNJOY
Comand^r time out

September the 15th 1679

PILSON EDWARD in the Ship *Hope* for New England JOHN PRICE
Comander time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

October the 11th 1679.

PORTMAN CHRISTOPHER in the Sloop *Endeavor* for Carolina THOMAS SHAW Comand^r time out

October the 11th 1679

POPPLE MAGNUS in the Sloop *Endeavor* for Carolina THOMAS SHAW Comand^r time out

October the 29th 1679

PARKER JOHN a Seruant belonging to Coll^o CHRISTOPHER CODRINGTON in the Barq^s *Douc* for Nevis ANTHONY JENOUR Comand^r

October the 29 1679

PAGE JOHN a Seruant belonging to Coll^o CHIR: CODRINGTON in the Barq^s *Douc* for Nevis ANTHONY JENOUR Comand

November the 27th 1679

PARRIS OWEN in the Barq^s *Resolution* for Antegua THOMAS GILBERT Comand^r time out

December the 23^d 1679

PERSIVALL ANDREW in the Ship *Ann & Jane* for Lond^o RICH^d RATT-FORD Comand^r security.

March the 13th 1678

QUERK JOHN a Servant belonging to THOMAS ALLEN in the Ketch *W^m & Susan* for New England RALPH PARKER Comand^r

August the 12th 1679

QUINTYNE RICH^d in the Barq^s *Plantacon* for Carolina ASER SHARPE Comand^r time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

399

February the 25th 1678

ROSE CHRISTOPHER in the Ship *Patience* for Lond^o THOMAS HUDSON
Comand^r security

February the 27th 1679 [1678]

ROYDON W^m in the *Constant Warwick* Friggott for London Capt RALPH
DELAVAL Comand^r time out

March the 3^d 1678

RYDER SYMON A seruant belonging to GEORGE MOOR in the Ship
Vineyard for Virginia HENRY PERRIN Comand^r

March the third 1678

ROANE BANCKS in the Sloop *Hunter* for Surranam WALTER ASSUEROS
Comand^r time out

March the 12th 1678

ROBINSON ALEXANDER in the Ship *Ann & Mary* for Antegua JOHN
JOHNSON Comand^r security

March the 21 1678

ROSS WILLIAM in the Ketch *W^m & Susan* for New England RALPH
PARKER Comand^r time out

March the 26: 1679

ROBERTS W^m in the Pinke *Endcauer* for Lond^o JAMES GILBERTS
Comand^r time out

Aprill the 2^d 1679

RIDLEY GEORGE in the Sloop *Rutter* for Jamaica EDW^o DUFFIELD
Comand^r time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

Aprill the 12th 1679

ROW LAWRENCE in the ship *Robert* for Boston NATHAN HAYMAN
Comander time out

Aprill the 19th 1679

ROTH RICH^d in the Ship *Recovery* for New Yorke THOMAS CHINERY
Comander time out

Aprill the 30th 1679

REMNA^t JAMES and JONE his Wife in the Ship *Industry* for Bristol
JAMES PORTER Comand^r time out

May the 6th 1679

RAINY LUKE A servant belonging to M^r HENRY APLEWHITE in the
Ketch *Prosperous* for Virginia DAVID FOGG Comand^r

May the 13th 1679

RICHBEL^l RICHARD in the Ship *Experim^t* for London ALLEN COCK
Comander security

May the 19th 1679

RAVENSCROFT BENJ^a in the Ship *Rose and Crowne* for Lond^o THOMAS
CROFTS Comand^r time out

May the 20th 1679

REMNA^t JAMES & JONE in the Ship *New Concord* for Lond^o JAMES
STRUTT Comand^r renewed

**[May the 24th 1679*

RICORD CHARLES in the Ship *Society* for Bristol EDMOND DITTY
Comander time out]

• [This name is entered among the P's in the original, as is the case with RICHARD, JAMES,
at bottom of next page.]

TICKETS GRANTED.

491

May the 28th 1679

RAINSFORD EDWARD in the Ship *W^m e John* for Boston SAMUELL
LEGG Comand^r time out

May the 28th 1679

RUSSELL EDWARD in the Ship *W^m e John* for Boston SAMUELL
LEGG Comand^r time out

May the 28th 1679

RICHBELL ROBERT in the Ship *W^m e John* for Boston SAMUELL LEGG
Comander time out

June the 28th 1679

RICH ROBERT Senior in the Ship *Amity* for London BENJ^a GROVES
Comander time out

July the first 1679

RICHBELL JOHN in the ship *Providence* for Boston TIMOTHY PROUT
Comander security

July the 10th 1679

RULE THOMAS in the Pinke *Rebecca* for Virginia THO: WILLIAMS
Comander time out

July the 17th 1679

RUDGE THOMAS in the Briganteen *Brother's Adventure* for New York
ROBERT DARKIN Comand^r security

[July the 21 1679

RICHARD JAMES in the Pinke *Rebecca* for Virginia THOMAS WILLIAMS
Comand^r time out]



0.0000

1)



TICKETS GRANTED.

August the third 1679

RICE JAMES and JOHN in the Ship *Young Wm* for Virginia THOMAS
 CORNISH Comand^r time out

August y^e 15th 1679

RICH ROBERT in the ship *Postilion* for New England JOHN PRAUL
 Comand^r security

August y^e 15th 1679

RUDLE ROBERT in the Ship *John and Henry* for Bristol THOMAS
 CADES Comander time out

September the 4th 1679

ROBOTHAM WILLIAM in the Ship *Joseph* for New Yorke STEPHEN
 CLAY Comand^r a serv^t belonging to Collo SAM^{ll} NEWTON

November the third 1679

REDDIN KATHERINE a Serv^t belonging to MARTIN HOPES for
 Jamaica in the Barq *Adventure* EDW^d DUFFIELD Comander

January the fourteenth 1678

SLAUGHTER WILLIAM a Serv^t belonging to JOHN JENNINGS in the
 ship *Joseph & Ann* for Carolina SAM^{ll} EVANS Comand^r

January the 14th 168 [1678]

SEBASTIAN in the Ship *Joseph and Ann* for Carolina SAMUEL
 EVANS Comander security

January the 29th 1678

SMITH PHILLIP in the Ship *James* for New Yorke W^m SWEETLAND
 Comand^r time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

493

February the 11th 1678

SYMONS SAMUELL in the Ship *James* for New Yorke W^m SWEETLAND
Comand^r time out

February the 13: 1678

STOCKLEY JOHN and MARY in the ship *two Brothers* for Jamaica
RICE JEFFERYS Comander time out

February the 13th 1678

SHERWOOD SAMUELL in the ship *Two Brothers* for Jamaica RICE
JEFFERYS Comand^r time out

February the 17th 1678

STEEL MARY in the ship *Merch^t Bonadventure* for London W^m BUCK-
LEY Comand^r time out

February the 25th 1678

SMITH HESTER in the Barq^t *Plantacon* for Carolina ASER-SHARPE
Comand^r time out

March the 8th 1678

STOAKES MICHAELL in the Ship *Society* for Boston WILLIAM GUARD
Comander time out

March the 11th 1678

STACY W in the Ship *Society* for Boston W^m GUARD Comand^r
time out

March the 12th 1678

SMITH EDWARD in the Barq^t *Susannah* for Carolina HUGH BABELL
Comander security

TICKETS GRANTED.

March the 18th 1678

SANDERS BENJ^a in the Ketch *begining* for New Yorke W^m PLAY
Comand^r time out

March the 26th 1679

STEEL MARY* in the Ship *Supply* for London JOSEPH FREEMAN
Comand^r renewed

March the 29th 1679

SAILES RICH^d in the Ketch *Swallow* for New England JOSEPH
HARDY Comander time out

March the 31st 1679

SEWER JOHN in the ship *John and Thomas* for Providence THOMAS
JENOUR Comander time out

March the 31st 1679

SCOTT BENJ^a in the Ship *Expedition* for Lond^o JOHN HARDING
Comand^r time out

Aprill the first 1679

SMITH W^m in the Ketch *Unity* for Virginia JAMES RAINY Comand^r
time out

Aprill the 3^d 1679

SALT SAMUELL in the Ship *Change* for London W^m KING Comander
time out

Aprill the 12th 1679

SANDIFORD HENRY in the ship *Robert* for Boston NATHAN HAYMAN
Comander time out

* [See under date Feb. 17, in previous page.]

TICKETS GRANTED.

405

Aprill the 15th 1679

SFRANE ALMONS in the Ship *Elizabeth* for Neuus PETER MAJOR
Comandr time out

Aprill the 19th 1679

STEPHENS NATHANIELL in the Ship *Recovery* for New Yorke THOMAS
CHINERY Comander time out

Aprill the 19th 1679

SEDCWICK RALPH in the Ketch *Unity* for Virginia JAMES RAINY
Comander time out

Aprill the 22^d 1679

SPICER SAMUELL in the Ship *Hope* for London JOSEPH BALE
Comander time out

Aprill the 26th 1679

SMITH MARGERETT a Scr^u belonging to THOMAS DONEY in the Ship
Brother's Adventure for New Yorke JN^o SELLECK Com^r

Aprill the 28th 1679

SNACKNELL RICH^o in the Ship *Nathan* for Boston W^m CLARKE
Comandr time out

May the 2^d 1679

SOUTHWORTH FRANCIS in the Ketch *Prosperous* for Virginia DAVID
FOGG Comander time out

May the fifth 1679

STAPLETON WALTER in the Ship *Society* for Bristol EDMOND DITTY
Comander time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

May the 10th 1679

STANTON PEARCE in the Ship *Resolution* for Antegua JOHN INGLE-
BEE Comand^r time out

May the 12th 1679

SHORT WALTER in the Ship *Bachelor* for Bristol ROGER BAGG
Comand^r time out

May the 14th 1679

SKAHANE TEIGE in the Ship *Industry* for Bristol JAMES PORTER
Comand^r time out

May the 14th 1679

SMITH ISAAC in the Ship *Supply* for Boston JOHN MELLOWES
Comand^r time out

May the 19th 1679

SANDOME RICH^d in the Ship *Swallow* for Leuerpoole THO WITH-
INGTUN Comander time out

May the 20th 1679

SMITH WILLIAM in the Ship *New Concord* for Londo JAMES STRUTT
Comand^r time out

May the 20th 1679

STEPHENS SYLVESTER in the Ketch *Nich^s & Rebecca* for New Yorke
NICHOLAS BLAKE Comand^r time out

May the 22^d 1679

SHERLAND JOHN jun^r in the Ship *Prudence and Mary* for Boston
JACOB GREEN Comand^r time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

407

May the 28th 1679

SERFATTY, JOSHUA in the Ship *Morning Starr* for Surranam JOHN
UANDERSPIKE Comand^r security

May the 29th 1679

SPARKES SAMUELL in the Ship *W^m & John* for Boston SAM^l LEGG
Comand^r time out

May the 29th 1679

SALTER RICH in the Ketch *W^m & John* for Boston SAM^l LEGG
Comander time out

June the 25th 1679

SUTTON JOHN in the ship *Prosperous* for Londa THOMAS WOOD-
COCK Comand^r time out

July the 9th 1679

SMITH THOMAS in the Ship *Bachelor* for London W^m KNOTT Co-
mander time out

July the 15th 1679

SCOTT THOMAS in the Pinke *Rebecca* for Virginia THOMAS WILLIAMS
Comander time out

July the 22^d 1679

STANNADGE THOMAS in the Pinke *Rebecca* for Virginia THOMAS
WILLIAMS Comand^r time out

July the 22^d 1679

STRAUSE ELIAS in the Ship *Experiment* for London THOMAS AUBONY
Comand^r time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

August the 2^d 1679

STONE JOHN in the ship *Bachelors Delight* for Lond^o ROBERT
GREENWAY Comander time out

August the 16th 1679

SEALY HENRY in the Ketch *Neptune* for Virginia JOSEPH KNOTT
Comander time out

August the 16th 1679

SMITH THURLO a Serv^t belonging to HENRY SEALY in the Keatch
Neptune for Virginia JOSEPH KNOTT Comander

September the 16th 1679

SONE GEORGE in the Barq *Blessing* for Bermudos FRANCIS WATLING-
TON Comander security

September the 20th 1679

STANLEY ROBERT in the Ship *Malligo Merch^t* for London ROGER
HOMER Comander time out

September the 22^d 1679

SEAMAN THOMAS in the Ship *Thomas & Sarah* for London JAMES
DAY Comander time out

October the first 1679

SHORT MARTHA in the Ship *Barbados Merch^t* for Virginia JAMES
COCK Comander time out

October the first 1679

SANDFORD JOHN in the Ship *Barbados Merch^t* for Virginia JAMES
COCK Comander time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

409

October the 2^d 1679

SEARLE RICH^d A Serv^t belonging to JAMES COATES in the Sloop
Rutter for Jamaica EDW^d DUFFEILD Comand^r

October the 7th 1679

SWINNY THOMAS in the Sloop true friendship for Antego CHARLES
KALLAHANE Comander security

October the 29th 1679

SENIOR JACOB in the Barq Douc for Nevis ANTHONY JENOUR
Comand^r security

October the 29th 1679

SMITH JOHN a Serv^t belonging to Coll^d CHRISTOPHER CODRINGTON
in the Barq Douc for Nevis ANTH^d JENOR

November the 3^d 1679

SWEETING RICH^d in the Barq Adventure for Jamaica EDWARD
DUFFEILD Comander time out

November the 6th 1679

SIDDY HENRY in the Barq Adventure for Jamaica EDWARD DUF-
FEILD Comand^r security

November the 7th 1679

SALTER GEORGE in the Sloop Hopewell for Antegua W^d MURPHY
Comand^r time out

November the 29th 1679

SPITTLE ROBERT in the Sloop Katherine for Antegua ANDREW GALL
Comand^r time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

December the 15th 1679

SIDNEY JOHN in the Ship *Lawrell* for Lew^d ROBERT OXE Comand^r
security

December the 22^d 1679

SMITH JOHN in the Ship *Ann and Jane* for Lond^o RICH^d RATT-
FORD Comander time out

December the 23rd 1679

SMART JOHN in the ship *Ann & Jane* for Lond^o RICH^d RATT-
FORD Comander security

December 24th 1679

SHERWIN JOHN in the Ship *Ann & Jane* for Lond^o RICH^d RATT-
FORD Comander security

December the 24th 1679

SINDRY JOHN in the ship *Recovery* for Jamaica JAMES BROWNE
Comander time out

December the 30th 1679

SWANLEY ROBERT in the Ship *Ann and Jane* for London RICH^d
RATTFORD Comander time out

December the 31st 1679

SHARPE MARY in the Ship *Recovery* for Jamaica JAMES BROWNE
Comander time out

February the 21st 1678

TRAVIS RICHARD in the Ship *Fellowship* for Antegua THOMAS PIM
Comander time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

411

March the first 1678.

TIPPIN JOHN in the *Constant Warwick* Friggott for London Cap^t
RALPH DELAVALL Comander time out

Aprill the 11th 1679

TINICO JACOB in the Ketch *W^m and John* for New England JOHN
SANDERS Comander time out

Aprill the 19th 1679

TOOLES MORGAN in the Ship *Freinds Adventure* for London EDWARD
BLADES Comander time out

Aprill the 25th 1679

THORNTON W^m in the ship *Freinds Adventure* for Lond^o EDWARD
BLADES Comander time out

Aprill the 28th 1679

TOWNSEND RICHARD in the Ship *Nathan^l* for Boston W^m CLARKE
Comander time out

Aprill the 29th 1679

TURNER JOHN in the ship *Nathaniell* for Boston W^m CLARKE
Comander time out

May the 10th 1679

TERRY CHRISTOPHER jun^r in the Ship *Experiment* for London
ALLAN COCK Comander time out

May the 24th 1679

THOMAS GEORGE in the Ship *Prudence and Mary* for Boston JACOB
GREEN Comander time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

June the 26: 1679

TEAGE JOHN in the ship *Freindship* for London JOHN WILLIAMS
Comander time out

July the 12th 1679

TOLLO DEMEUEREZ LEWIS in the ship *Bachelor* for Lond^o W^m KNOTT
Comander time out

July the 17th 1679

THAYER NATHANIEL in the ship *Society* for Boston W^m GUARD
Comander time out

August the 16th 1679

TURDALL JOHN in the Ketch *Neptune* for Virginia JOSEPH KNOTT
Comand^r a Serv^t belonging to HENRY SEALY

September 9th 18th 1679

TAPPER THOMAS in the ship *Malligo Merch^t* ROGER HOMER Co-
mander for London time out

November the 7th 1679

TREMILLS W^m in the Sloop *Hopewell* for Antegua W^m MURPHY
Comander time out

December the 11th 1679

THORPE JOHN in the ship *Ann and Jane* for London RICH^d RATT-
FORD Comander time out

March the 10th 1678

VINER ANTHONY in the Ship *Jane's* for Antegua PAUL CREAM
Comander time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

413 Y

May the 2^d 1679

VAUX JOHN in the Ship *Roe Buck* for London W^m SHAFTE Co-
mander time out

July the 16th 1679

VERIN NATHANIEL in the Pink *Rebecca* for Virginia THOMAS
WILLIAMS Comander time out

November y^e 8th 1679

URQUHART ALEXANDER in the Sloop *Hopewell* for Antegua W^m
MURPHY Comander time out

December y^e 24th 1679

VERNON PETER in the ship *Ann and Jane* for Londⁿ RICH^d RATT-
FORD Comander security

January the 4th 1678

WILLIAMS MATTHEW in the Ship *Old head* of Kingsale for Leward
ROBERT BARKER Comander time out

February 11th 1678

WILLIS HENRY in the Ship *Dilligence* for Boston JEREMIAH JACSON
Comander time out

February the 17th 1678

WILLS JOHN in the ship *Endeanour* for Virginia ABRAHAM NEWMAN
Comander time out

March the 18th 1678

WELTDEN ANTHONY in the Ship *Society* for Boston W^m GUARD
Comander security

TICKETS GRANTED.

March the 12th 1678

WHITELIFF GEORGE in the Ship *Samaritan* for Liverpool VALENTINE
Trim [? TRIMMER] Comand^r security

March the 19th 1678

WHITTEE MARY in the Ketch *begining* for New Yorke W^m PLAY
Comand^r time out

March the 19th 1679 [1678]

WRIGHT ROBERT and MARY in the Ketch *begining* for New Yorke
W^m PLAY Comand^r time out

March the 21st 1678

WILKS NATHANIEL in the ship Merch^t *Bonadventure* for London
W^m BUCKLEY Comander security

March the 27th 1679

WRIGHT RICH^d in the Ketch *Mary and Sarah* for Carolina GEORGE
CONOWAY Comand^r time out

March the 31st 1679

WHITEFOOT AMOS in the ship *Robert* for Boston NATHAN HAYMAN
Comand^r time out

Aprill the 10th 1679

WILKINSON DANIELL in the Barq *Resolution* for Providence DANIELL
ACKLIN Comand^r ye said WILKINSON a Seru^t belonging to
ROBERT HALL

Aprill the 15th 1679

WEBSTER HENRY in the ship *Robert* for Boston NATHAN HAYMAN
Comand^r time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

415

Aprill the 26th 1679

WILSE FRANCIS in the ship *Nathan* for Boston JOSEPH BALL Co-
Comand^r time out

Aprill the 26th 1679

WEBSTER EDWARD in the Ship *Nathan* for Boston W^m CLARKE
Comand^r time out

Aprill the 26th 1679

WILKINS JOHN in the ship *Nathan* for Boston W^m CLARKE
Comander time out

Aprill the 26th 1679

WILLIAMS SYMON in the ship *Francis* for Leward PETER JEFFERYS
Comander security

May the 1st 1679

WHITFIELD MATHEW in the Ketch *Prosperous* for Virginia DAVID
FOGG Comand^r time out

May the 5th 1679

WHEELER W^m in the Sloop *Bachelor* for Leward PETER SWAINE
Comander time out

May the 8th 1679

WINGATT JOHN in the Ketch *Prosperous* for Virginia DAVID FOGG
Comand^r time out

May the 20th 1679

WICKHAM BENJ^m in the Barq^t *Resolution* for Antegoa JOHN INGLEBE
Comand^r security

May the 26th 1679

WHITEING W^m in the ship *Francis and Susan* for Boston PHILLIP
KNELL Comander time out

May the 26th 1679

WATKINS PHILLIP in the ship *Prudence and Mary* for Boston
JACOB GREEN Comander time out

June the 18th 1679

WOLFE EMANUELL in the Ship *Thomas and Susan* for Boston DAVID
EDWARDS Comander security

June the 18th 1679

WOOD JAMES in the ship *Thomas and Susan* for Boston DAVID
EDWARDS Comander time out

July the 15th 1679

WILLSON W^m in the Barq. *Rebecca* for Virginia THO. WILLIAMS
Comander time out

July the 18th 1679

WELCH EDMOND a Seru^{nt} belonging to JOHN HOPCROFT in the Pink
Rebecca for Virginia THO: W^m Comander

August the first 1679

WHEELER JOHN jun^r in the Ship *Returne* for New Eng^l THOMAS
HARVEY Comander security

August the 1st 1679

WOLFINDEN JEREMIAH in the Sloop *true freindship* for Nevis
CHARLES KALLAHANE Comander time out

TICKETS GRANTED.

417

August y^e 28th 1679

WHEELER CHRISTOPHER in the Ship *Robert* for London RICH^d COCK
Comander security

September the first 1679

WICKHAM ELIZ^a in the Sloop *John & Francis* for Antegua JOHN
HOWARD Comander time out

September the first 1679

WESTBURY THOMAS in the Ship *Barbados Merch^t* for Lew^d Islands
EDWARD GRIFFIN Comander time out

September the 3^d 1679

WATLINGTON MARY in the Sloop *John & Francis* for Antegua
JOHN HOWARD Comander time out

September the 16th 1679

WEAVER THOMAS in the Ship *Mallego Merch^t* for London ROGER
HOMER Comander time out

September y^e 22 1679

WOODCOCK THO: in the Ship *Thomas & Sarah* for Lond^e JAMES
DAY Comander time out

October the 6th 1679

WICKHAM THOMAS in the Sloop *True freindship* for Antegoa
CHARLES KALLAHANE Comander security

October y^e 7th 1679

WAL^r SAMUELL in the Sloop *true freindship* for Antegua CHARLES
KALLAHANE Comander security

October y^e 8th 1679

WILLOUGHBY OLIVER in the Sloop *Affrica* for Antegoa ANTHONY
BURGESS Comander security

TICKETS GRANTED.

October y^r 17th 1679

WILDE W^m in the Ship *Happy Returne* for Lond^o ISAAC RAND
Comand^r time out

October y^r 24th 1679

WAINWRIGHT JAMES in the ship *Happy Returne* for London ISAAC
RAND Comand^r time out

November y^r first 1679

WHITEHEAD JOSEPH in the Ship *Three Brothers* for New Yorke PETER
BOSS Comand^r security

November y^r 7th 1679

WILLIAMS ARTHUR in the Sloop *Hopewell* for Antegua W^m MURPHY
Comand^r time out

December y^r 6th 1679

WARNER NATHANIEL in the Sloop *Unity* for Jamaica LAWRENCE
SLUCE Comand^r time out

May the 2^d 1679

YATES THOMAS A Seru^m belonging to FRAN: SOUTHWORTH in the
Keatch *Prosperous* for Virginia DAVID FOGG Comd.

July y^r 18th 1679

YOUNG MATHEW in the Pink *Rebecca* for Virginia THOMAS WIL-
LIAMS Comand^r time out

November y^r 4th 1679

YARWOOD THOMAS in the Barq^t *Endeavor* for Carolina THOMAS SHAW
Comand^r time out

Total of Men 523

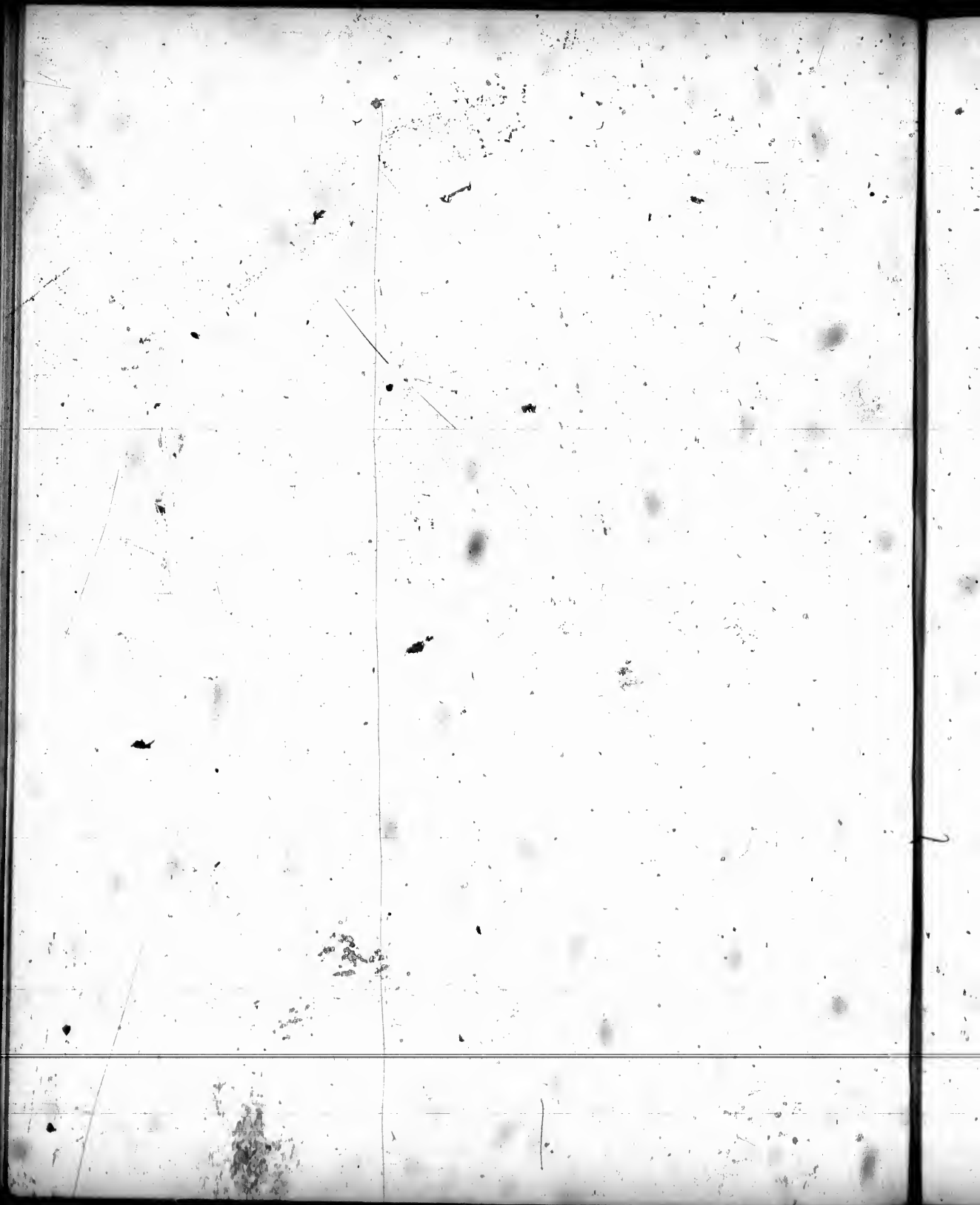
Total of Women 60

In all 583

BARBADOES.

PARISH REGISTERS:— BIRTHS AND DEATHS,
LISTS OF INHABITANTS, LANDED PROPRIETORS,
SERVANTS, &c.

[1678—1679.]





[PARISH REGISTERS.]

BARBADOS

*The Parish of
St. Michaels.*

BAPTISMS.

1678

- March 31. JOICE y^e daughter of CHARLS & MARGARET YATES.
THOMAS y^e Son of HENRY & ANNE SMITH.
- April 2. ESTHER y^e daughter of FRANCIS & ELISABETH HALL.
16. MARY y^e daughter of CALEB & ELISABETH POWEL.
25. MARY y^e daughter of JANE SCOT.
LOVEL y^e Son of JOHN & ELINOR HOBcraft.
JANE y^e daughter of JONE DAVIS.
- May 3. MARY y^e daughter of WILLIAM & MARY STANDON.
7. SUSANNA y^e daughter of JOHN & ANNE HALL.
15. WILLIAM y^e Son of STEVEN & MARGARET LANSDALE.
19. MARY y^e daughter of FRANCES & KATHARINE HARDING.
- DAVID y^e Son of JOHN & ELISABETH MURRELL.
19. JOHN y^e Son of RICHARD & ELISABETH PERKIN.
- EDWARD y^e Son of THOMAS & KATHARINE PROUT.
20. EDWARD y^e Son of EDWARD & HANNAH MATTHEWS.
28. RICHARD y^e Son of Maj THOMAS JELLY & MARY his Wife.
- June 3. MARGARET y^e daughter of M^r JOHN CRISP & SARAH his wife.

1678.

- June. 9. WILLIAM y^e Son of WILLIAM & MARGARET STICKLAND.
 ELISABETH y^e daughter of JOHN & ELISABETH GOSNELL.
 KATHARIN y^e daughter of JOHN & ANN WILLIAMS,
 Christian Negroes.
16. ELISABETH y^e daughter of JOHN & PETE.
 MARY y^e daughter of JOHN & MARY SMITH.
20. ANDREW y^e Son of ANDREW & SARAH GODFREY.
24. ARTHUR y^e Son of RICHARD & SARAH MENDAM.
25. PETRONILLA y^e daughter of GEORGE & ELISABETH PARR.
28. ANN y^e daughter of THOMAS & ELISABETH CLARK.
- July. 13. HANNAH y^e daughter of Dr JOHN SPRINGHAM, & SARAH
 his wife.
26. JANE y^e daughter of Mr SAMUEL SHENTON & GRACE his wife.
- August. 9. WILLIAM y^e Son of STEPHEN & MARGARET LANDSDALE.
19. MARY y^e daughter of NICHOLAS & ELISABETH MAYNARD.
 LAKE y^e Son of Capt WILL MARSHAL.
21. CLEMENT y^e Son of ROBERT & REBECCA LANIERE.
25. ELISABETH y^e daughter of JOHN & SUSANNA NEWPORT.
- September. 7. FRANCES y^e daughter of Mr ROBERT CODRINGTON &
 ELISABETH his Wife.
8. WILLIAM y^e Son of ROBERT & MARY ELLIS.
22. HANNAH y^e daughter of JOHN & MARY LISWEL.
26. THOMAS y^e Son of RICHARD & ELEN WHITE.
28. DAVID y^e Son of HUGH & JANE DAVIS.
- October. 7. CHRISTOPHER y^e Son of Major JOHN HALLET & MARY
 his Wife.
13. JOHN y^e Son of JOHN & MARGARET AWMAN.
 EDWARD y^e Son of BRASILEY REBECCA BENFIELD.
14. ELISABETH y^e daughter of Mr THOMAS PIERCE & ELISA-
 BETH his Wife.
20. MARY y^e daughter of Mr JOHN SMITH & PHILIPPA his Wife.
 SARAH y^e daughter of SAMUEL & SARAH his Wife *PERROT.
- November. 3. MARY y^e daughter of THOMAS & ANN KANNIDAY.

* [Thus crossed through in the original.]

1678.

- November. 10. PETER, alias THOMAS y^e Son of ROBERT & JANE PORTER.
 13. JONATHAN y^e Son of JONATHAN & SARAH PEACH.
 14. EDWARD y^e Son of M^r NATHANIEL BRANCKER & MARY
 his Wife.
 17. ELISABETH y^e daughter of JACOB & PRISCILLA ALLEN.
 December. 8. RICHARD y^e Son of JOHN & MARY BUTCHER.
 12. FRANCIS y^e Son of M^r FRANCIS BOND & ELISABETH his
 Wife.
 13. WILLIAM y^e Son of WILLIAM & ANN PARIS.
 15. THOMAS y^e Son of DANIEL & ELISABETH FRISSEL.
 17. ELISABETH y^e daughter of M^r WILLIAM BARNS & SARAH
 his Wife.
 22. ANN y^e daughter of NICHOLAS & DORCAS WILLOUGHBY.
 27. JOHN y^e Son of STEPHEN & ELISABETH CORNISH.
 ANN y^e daughter of JOHN & MARY HARWOOD.
 January. 1. WILLIAM y^e Son of WILLIAM & MARGARET ROPER.
 JOHN y^e Son of LAWRENCE & MARY ENGLAND.
 8. THOMAS y^e Son of M^r THOMAS FERGUSON & ELISABETH
 his Wife.
 9. THOMAS y^e Son of JOHN & ELISABETH WILLIS.
 12. KATHARIN y^e daughter of M^r JOHN SUTTON & MARY
 his Wife.
 14. CHARLES y^e Son of CHARLES CAVENAGH.
 20. NICHOLAS y^e Son of ARCHIBALD & FRANCES MACQUIN.
 22. JOHN y^e Son of HILLIARD HOLDIF & FRANCES his Wife.
 February. 6. DOROTHY & THOMASIN y^e daughters of Capt. THOMAS
 MORRIS & SARAH his Wife.
 ROGER y^e Son of M^r ROGERS & MARY his Wife.
 9. ELISABETH y^e daughter of M^r GEORG CHENEY & MARY
 his Wife.
 23. SAMUEL y^e Son of FRANCIS & MARY THATCHER.
 27. ELISABETH y^e daughter of ROGER COWLEY Esq^r &
 SUSANNA his Wife.
 March. 6. FRANCIS y^e Son of Capt. FRANCIS BURTON & JUDITH his
 Wife.

1678.

March 13. SARAH y^e daughter of CHARLS & MARTHA LEIGH.19. REBECCA y^e daughter of NICHOLAS PRIDEAUX & REBECCA
his Wife.22. FRANCES y^e daughter of M^r JOHN OGILBY & ELISABETH
his Wife.— 23. ANN y^e daughter of DANIEL & BARBARA LAWRENCE.1679 30. JAMES y^e Son of JOHN & ELENOR FITZGERARD.JOHN y^e Son of JOHN & SUSANNA CRAG.April 13. CORNELIUS y^e Son of JOHN & SUSANNA MACKENNY.14. ABRAHAM y^e Son of THOMAS & MARY HAWKINS.19. ALICE y^e daughter of THOMAS & BRIDGET JOHNSON.25. JOSEPH y^e Son of GEORG & HANNAH OATS.May 13. GILES y^e Son of GILES & MARY ELDRIDG.June 3. JOHN y^e Son of M^r JOHN STEWARD & MARGARET his Wife.4. THOMAS y^e Son of MARY KING.8. JOHN y^e Son of ANTHONY & ELISABETH SULLIVANT.16. MATTHEW y^e Son of FRANCIS & THOMASIN CHRISTIAN.22. THOMAS y^e Son of JOHN & JANE JAMES.JOHN y^e Son of THOMAS & JANE WEST.July 15. WILLIAM y^e Son of WILLIAM & ELISABETH HERBERT.

24. ELISABETH ERPEY.

25. THOMAS y^e Son of DANIEL & SARAH GUN.MARY y^e daughter of MARTHA TURNER.27. EDWARD y^e Son of JEFFRY & PRISCILLA BATLEY.29. HENRY y^e Son of ANN SMITH, Wid.August 5. ELISABETH y^e daughter of M^r RICHARD BUNNY and
HANNAH his Wife.10. TIMOTHY y^e Son of TIMOTHY & MARGARET ENNYS.NICHOLAS y^e Son of NICHOLAS & MARGARET MORREL.DARBY y^e Son of LANTHIL & MARY HALLOWAY.17. SUSANNA y^e daughter of ROBERT & ELISABETH PAIN.ELISABETH y^e daughter of JOHN & MARGARET TINE.22. EDWYN y^e Son of EDWYN STEED Esq^r & CALIA his Wife.26. MUNDUSIA y^e daughter of JOHN & ELISABETH SMITH.28. ELISABETH y^e daughter of M^r ROBERT & SUSANNA BECKLES.

1679.

September. 2. MARY y^e daughter of ANDREW & MARY MAIN.5. WILLIAM y^e Son of LEONARD & ANN ROBINSON.10. ESTHER y^e daughter of EDMUND & ELISABETH MORGAN.12. GEORG y^e Son of Capt. FRANCIS BURTON & JUDITH his Wife.21. ELISABETH & MARGARET y^e daughters of M^r BENJAMIN & MARGARET MATSON.25. MARGARET y^e daughter of M^r THOMAS & MARGARET DOD.

107.

BARBADOS

*The Parish of
S^t Michaels.***B**URIALS.

1678

March 26th JOHN SWAN Master of y^e *Hope* of Amsterdam.28. M^r WILLIAM FLETCHER.

30. FRANCIS BOY'S child.

31. FRANCIS VARNAM.

April. 1. WILLIAM FELLOW.

2. VRSULA GREY.

ROSE FORD.

3. ALICE y^e daughter of HENRY & MARY LELAM.ROGER JONES from y^e Almshous.

4. MARTHA CLAY.

8. EDWARD ROBERTS.

M^r ROBERT RAMSEY.

14. JOHN HUGHES.

15. JONE ALLEN a Widdow.

16. WILLIAM TRUSDAL.

H. JENNISON.

17. M^r THOMAS PARIS, Merch^t

WILLIAM MILLER.

1678.

- April 18. MARY y^e daughter of CALEB & ELISABETH POWEL.
 19. AGNES y^e daughter of M^r THOMAS FORRESTER & JANE
 his Wife.
 MARGARET y^e daughter of RICHARD & ELISABETH
 RICHARDSON.
 22. ELISABETH y^e daughter of JOHN, & JANE CARN.*
 HANNAH y^e wife of JOHN WADE.
 MARGARET, a distracted Woman.
 24. RALPH WARNER.
 WILLIAM FERRIMAN.
 27. KATHARINE MILLER.
 M^r HECTOR STEVENS.
 28. PATRIC KILHAMMY.
 29. SUSANNA WITHERS.
 May 4. EDMUND JOY.
 5. M^r JOHN JONES chief Mate of y^e Arany Marchant M^r JOHN
 HALL, M^r.
 SUSANNA STEDMAN.
 THOMAS y^e Son of HENRY & ANN SMITH.
 6. SUSANNA ROSE.
 7. GEORG HILL.
 9. THOMAS STEVENS Gunner of y^e Thomas & Susan of
 London, GEORG PYE Commander.
 11. JANE y^e Wife of Capt. HENRY HAWLEY.
 13. THOMAS WALKER.
 15. JOHN ROBINSON.
 16. HUMILITY HOBBS, from y^e Almshous.
 18. JONE WILEY.
 20. ANDREW WOOD.
 JOHN WASHBURN.
 DANIEL SULLIVANT.
 THOMAS ENGLISH, from y^e Almshous.
 21. SARAH BUNTING.
 EDWARD RUSSEL, from y^e Almshous.

* [Seems to have been originally written CORN, and then altered to CARN.]

1678.

- May. 22. EDWARD MATTHEWS.
 27. THOMAS JAMES.
 28. JOHN HOLLIN.
 29. JOHN WILLIAMS, from y^e prison.
 31. KATHARINE y^e daughter of DENIS & ALICE DAYLEY.
- June. 4. WILLIAM RAYNER.
 5. MARY COPELAND.
 15. HUMPHREY ROSSER.
 17. ELISABETH y^e daughter of URSULA PEASE.
 19. THOMAS BAL.
 20. ROBERT HORTON Mate to WILLIAM SHACKERLY.
 HENRY GRIFFIN.
 21. JOHN y^e Son of M^r THOMAS WARNER & ANN his Wife.
 THOMAS • a Serv^t to L^{td}. JOHN CODRINGTON.
 MARY y^e daughter of JOHN & JUDITH SMITH.
 MARY JACKSON.
 25. ARTHUR y^e Son of RICHARD & SARAH MENDAM.
 28. JOHN y^e Son of ANN AUSTIN, Widdow.
 29. ANN y^e daughter of THOMAS & ELISABETH CLARK.
 PHILLIP LE VOH.
 ROGER y^e Son of THOMAS & LETITIA CLARK.
 GEORG y^e Son of GEORG & ELISABETH DODSON.
- July 3. JOHN FILKS, a Serv^t to RICHARD WHITING.
 KATHARIN MORRIS.
 5. NOAH FLETCHER.
 7. JOHN WILSON.
 8. JAMES REYNOLDS.
 SAMUEL PEACOCK, mate of y^e *Africa* C. JOHN HURLOCK
 Com^{dr}.
 9. DAVID ROGERS.
 10. JOHN DAN.
 12. FRANCES y^e daughter of M^r JOHN OGILSBY & ELISABETH
 his Wife

[Blank in original.]

1678.

July 13. Two daughters of JOHN PEARSON, infants.

15. GUALTER GRIFFIN.

15. MARGARET SUILLIVANT.

16. ALICE yda ughter of M^r ROBERT CODRINGTON.

KATHARIN HOSKINS.

17. MARGARET ADAUDLY.

HENRY OVERBURY.

20. RICHARD HUGHS.

BENJAMIN MIDDLETON, an Infant.

21. ISABELLA LEVANT.

22. ANN SMAL.

EDMUND SHIP.

24. An Irishwoman.

27. ELISABETH FEE.

28. M^r WILLIAM DAVIS Citisen & Merchant of London.

29. RICHARD HOWES.

30. WILLIAM ASTIN.

August. 1. Capt. THOMAS BROWN, from y^e Almshous.

ANTHONY HALL.

2. DANIEL NEAL, from y^e Almshous.

3. MARTHA NEAL.

RICHARD MENDAM, a child.

5. MARGARET BLAND.

WILLIAM BUNNEL.

7. MARY CONNET.

M^r SARAH FRITH.

9. JOHN TAYLOR.

12. ELISABETH GUY.

14. M^r THOMAS LARKHAM.

16. MARY HORN, Widdow.

ANDREW, from y^e Almshous.

ALICE TOWNSEND.

17. MARY WHITE.

WILLIAM LEIGH y^e Son of CHARLS & MARTHA LEIGH.

19. JOHN RADFORD.

1678.

August. 19. SARAH COOK.

EDWARD CHAMBERLAIN.

20. M^r RICHARD DUTTON.

BARTHOLOMEW JONES.

22. ALEXANDER HILGROVE.

26. THOMAS WILLIAMS.

MARY HACKWOOD.

28. LAKE y^e Son of Capt. WILLIAM MARSHAL.

30. ELISABETH y^e daughter of JOHN & SUSANNA NEWPORT.

31. RALPH HENLY.

September. 1. HENRY BANKS.

MARY SMITH.

4. KATHARIN CRADDOCK.

5. LAWRENCE PETERSON.

7. SUSANNA MOYSE.

8. SAMUEL JONES.

A Child of DANIEL & MARGARET SUILLIVANT.

FRANCES y^e daughter of ROBERT & ELISABETH CODRINGTON

10. ANN MARSHAL.

12. JANE y^e Wife of ROBERT HOLMAN.

15. ELISABETH y^e Wife of JOHN PEERS, Esq.

19. NICHOLAS BREWER.

21. THOMAS HOG.

22. HAGAR a Christian Negro.

ELISABETH PIERCE.

25. HANNAH y^e daughter of M^r BERNARD SKENKEN.

RALPH y^e Son of CHRISTOPHER & JANE SMITH.

26. ROBERT ALDRIDGE.

28. M^r EDWARD BUSHEL Mercht.

HUGH DAVIS.

29. NICHOLAS CONEY.

30. M^r PICKERING.

JONE PERRY.

October. 1. JONE y^e wife of CHRISTOPHER HODGES.

ELISABETH y^e daughter of ROBERT & ELISABETH WEBSTER.

1678.

October. 2. M^r THOMAS ORESBY.3. M^r HUGH STONE.

ROBERT READING.

ELISABETH WEBSTER.

9. ROGER y^e Son of ROGER COWLEY Esq^r & SUSANNA his
Wife.ANN y^e Wife of THOMAS HATTON.10. MARY y^e Wife of PATRIC GOLANE.13. ANN y^e daughter of JOHN SMITH.MARGARET y^e Wife of ROBERT CHANDLER.

14. JOHN HART.

15. DEARMAN SULLIVANT, out of prison.

16. CHRISTOPHER y^e Son of Major JOHN HALLET & MARY
his wife.

17. JOHN LOCKTON.

JANE ELLIOT.

19. SAMUEL OKELLY.

21. MARY y^e daughter of WILLIAM RICHARDSON.

23. JAMES BAYNS.

JOHN KELLEY from y^e Almshous.

24. ELISABETH BLANCHFLOWER.

THOMAS MARSHAL.

31. M^r JOSEPH RUMSBY from y^e prison.

WILLIAM SHIRLEY.

November. 1. SARAH BLACKMAN.

JOHN y^e Son of WILLIAM & DORCAS MORRIS.3. SUSANNA y^e daughter of HENRY & ANN BUNTING.4. JOHN y^e Son of JOHN & ELISABETH MURRIL.

5. ELISABETH HUNT.

6. GEORG ELLIOT.

7. ZECHARIAH DUNSTHORP.

15. KATHARIN y^e Wife of DANIEL ONEAL.16. MARY y^e Wife of ABEL DEAN.18. JOHN y^e Son of JOHN BAILY & JANE CONNER.19. MARY y^e Wife of M^r RICHARD TUDOR.

PARISH REGISTERS.

431

1678.

November. 23. MARY y^e Wife of JOHN BRUSH.

24. M^r THOMAS DONNET.

26. THOMAS GRANT.

ANNA HENRY y^e daughter of ANTHONY HENRY.

27. WILLIAM y^e Son of JOHN & ANN SHREWSBURY.

30. JAMES JONAS.

December. 2. ELISABETH SMITH.

ROBERT CLARK.

3. GEORG POET.

5. FRANCIS PETERSON.

6. M^r JOSEPH HUSSEY.

14. HANNAH HARRIS.

WILLIAM BROUGHTON.

12. ELISABETH y^e daughter of MARY TANNER.

15. JANE DAVIS.

16. JOHN WALKER.

17. MARY y^e daughter of WILLIAM BLACKMAN.

A poor woman from D^e DE VILLERMARKS.

19. PHOEBE y^e Wife of M^r WILLIAM CAPS.

24. THOMAS y^e Son of THOMAS & JANE PARIS.

25. ANN y^e Wife of M^r JOSEPH WARREN.

26. ABIGAIL y^e Wife, and ELISABETH y^e daughter of THOMAS COOPER.

29. NATHANIEL LANE.

ELISABETH MACKARTER.

30. BENJAMIN GODBEHERE.

January. 4. WILLIAM PARSONS.

HENRY FERN.

ROBERT GILBERT.

10. BENJAMIN y^e Son of BENJAMIN & AMEY JONES.

11. EDWARD MACKLOCHLIN.

ELISABETH y^e Wife of JOHN ADAMS, alias ADAMSON.

12. ELISABETH y^e Wife of CHRISTOPHER BANCROFT.

JOHN HORTON.

ELISABETH RUMLEY.

1678.

January. 14. M^r BARNET y^e Wife of M^r WILLIAM BARNET.15. M^r EDWARD CRISP, Merch^t
CHARLS y^e Son of CHARLS CAVENAUGH.

17. DAVID MAYO.

30. SAMUEL COLLINS.

31. CORNELIUS SULLIVANT.

February. 4. DAVID MILLER.

6. JOHN y^e Son of M^r JOHN HAM & SUSANNA his Wife.
BERNARD CORNELIUS, a Norman belonging to y^e *Endeavor*
of N. England, SAM. SMITH, Com^r

9. EDWARD BERRIDG.

10. ELISABETH y^e daughter of EDWARD & JONE GISLINGHAM.12. MARGARET y^e Wife of PETER BEAL.13. REBECCA y^e daughter of ROBERT & GRACE GRIFFITH.14. ANN PATRIC Serv^t to SUSAN HALL.BARBARA y^e daughter of MARY TAILOR.15. EDWARD FARTHING belonging to y^e *Endeavor* of London.
JAMES GILBERT Com^r20. MARY y^e daughter of M^r JOHN SMITH & PHILIPPA his Wife.JAMES y^e Son of ROGER & SARAH DYER.21. MICHAEL ROGERS, belonging to his M^{rs} Frigat, y^e *Europa*,
Capt. WILL. LONG Com^r26. JOHN BUCKLY Serv^t to M^r BROOKS.27. JONATHAN y^e Son of THOMAS & SARAH ELLARCE.*

28. JOHN RICHARDSON.

March 3. GEORG ADSON.

6. HENRY SMITH.

9. JONATHAN y^e Son of ROBERT & ELISABETH PAIN.

10. WILLIAM ROSE.

ELISABETH BROWN.

ELISABETH TESTER.

12. GEORG BRADLEY.

13. ELISABETH y^e daughter of MUES WALFORD.

21. MARY LETHERLAND.

* [This name may be read ELLARCE.]

1679.

March. 26. WALTER BUSH.

28. Capt. ANDREW RICHES Com^r of y^e *White Fox* of London,
& his Son SAMUEL RICHES, who were both killed by
y^e bursting of a gun.

31. JACOB BASTIONS, Serv^t to M^r LATIMER RICHARDS of
St Georges.

April. 1. JAMES FOWLER.

GRISSEL ALLEN.

2. ELISABETH WILSON, from y^e almshous.

SARAH y^e daughter of CHARLS & MARTHA LEIGH.

5. RICHARD THOROGOOD.

12. JOHN SUTTON.

14. ZEBULON y^e Son of M^r JOHN CUNNINGHAM & ANN his Wife.

ELISABETH ELLIOT, Widdow.

15. THOMAS y^e Son of DANIEL & ELISABETH FRISSEL.

17. THOMAS STRANFELLOW.

ELISABETH WILLIAMS.

18. ELISABETH y^e daughter of STEPHEN & MARY WILSON.

20. MARY y^e Wife of M^r JOSEPH SMITH, Merch^t
CORNELIUS MACKELLY.

21. ELISABETH DICK.

STEPHEN y^e Son of JOHN LIZARD.

22. ELISABETH BEACHAM.

WILLIAM AVERY.

24. HENRY GITLY.

26. MARY UNDERWOOD.

27. THOMAS FERRIMAN.

May. 1. JOSEPH y^e Son of GEORG & HANNAH OATS.

2. EDWARD LEEK.

GEORG SPAR.

3. JOHN BRUNCOCK.

4. ELIAS BLACKWELLER.

6. ANN TROWSDALE.

THOMAS BOON.

1679.

- May. 7. M^r ROBERT BLAKE.
 9. MARY y^e Wife of DENIS COCKLIN.
 15. HUMPHREY KELLEY.
 JANE ATKINS.
 M^r GREGORY HALLET.
 23. ANN RAYMENT.
 24. TEAG MULLINS.
 ROBERT DANES.
 25. PHILLIS y^e Wife of JOHN KINGSTON.
 29. JOHN JONES
 30. JAMES y^e Son of M^r WILLIAM BOWEN.
 31. M^r JOHN GILLIARD of y^e *Guianabo* of London, SAM.
 JONES Com^r
- June. 1. SAGE y^e Wife of JAMES ANDREWS.
 ELISABETH y^e Wife of THOMAS LAMBERT.
 RICHARD HENDY of y^e *Coast Frigate*, Capt. VARLOW, Com^r
 2. SUSAN y^e wife of EDWARD WALKER.
 ISAAC HOGDON.
 GEORG POTTER.
 3. PRUDENCE y^e wife of M^r GEORG PEARSON.
 4. EDWARD REEVS.
 M^r WILLIAM BRAG.
 5. ARTHUR Serv^t to JOHN RICHARDSON.
 7. JOYCE y^e daughter of EDENDEN.
 8. Capt. HENRY HAWLEY.
 9. ANN y^e Wife of HENRY-BRADLEY.
 11. HENRY KIRBY, a Seaman.
 WILLIAM WATSON of y^e *Ruth*, THEOPHILUS POMEROV, Com^r
 ISAAC COLE belonging to a Guiney-ship, JEHU HAL Com^r
 12. JOHN y^e Son of ANTHONY & ELISABETH SULLIVANT.
 ANN y^e Wife of THOMAS HENWOOD.
 13. ELISABETH y^e Wife of M^r EDWARD PARIS.
 16. JOHN BROWN of y^e *Friendship*, JOHN WILLIAMS Com^r
 17. THOMAS ATKINS.
 18. ELISABETH TAGGARD.

1679

- June. 19. RICHARD MAY.
20. NICHOLAS FRANCKLIN.
21. SARAH y^e daughter of M^r GABRIEL MORGAN & MARY
his Wife.
23. WILLIAM MANSFIELD.
24. M^r RICHARD PIERCE.
KATHARIN CARVIS.
EDWARD y^e Son of EDWARD WALKER.
27. ROBERT LANE, from y^e almshous.
28. BARNES PASTOR.
MATTHEW BENTHAM, Serv^t to L.Col. CODRINGTON.
29. SARAH BLACKWELLER.
30. ANTHONY HAYLEY.
July. 2. ELISABETH y^e daughter of GABRIEL & MARY MORGAN.
3. Capt. EVAN MORGAN.
4. Capt. WILLIAM LONG, Com^r of his M^{tes} Ship y^e Europa,
buried in y^e Sea.
6. GRACE HARVEY, Widdow.
7. MARY y^e Wife of THOMAS STRATTON.
8. JOHN DICK.
JOHN BUCKLY, from y^e almshous.
9. GABRIEL MORGAN.
DAVID FOGG, from y^e almshous.
M^r THOMAS BALDWIN.
11. JANE y^e Wife of HENRY KARVIS.
M^r JOHN CUNNINGHAM.
12. M^r EDMUND DAWSON.
13. TIMOTHY GARMAN.
14. CASSANDRA y^e wife of EDWARD WILLIAMS.
M^r JOHN COTTON.
15. JANE BAGGET.
ROBERT y^e Son of JANE DEMPSTER, Widd.
17. JANE WARD.
18. JOHN ROBERTS, from y^e prison.

1679.

July 18. PETER GASCOIGN.

19. MARY BUCKLY.

20. MARTIN STITH.

21. PHILLIP BRIAN.

22. RICHARD VANLANG.

SARAH ABBEY.

WILLIAM BUNNEY, from y^e almshous.

ELENOR daughter of MARY BRIAN, Widd.

23. MARY MORRIS a Christian Negro.

PHILIPPA y^e Wife of M^r JOHN SMITH, Mercht.24. S^r THOMAS WARNER, K^t.

25. GEORG SMITH, a Trumpetter to C. ROBINSON.

26. MARY y^e daughter of JOHN WOODLAND.M^r JOHN RICHARDSON.

27. WILLIAM ABRAHAM.

JOHN y^e Son of MARY WOODYARD.

28. NATHANIEL THOMAS.

August 4. WILLIAM ANDERSON.

ANN y^e wife of PATRIC CAMPEL.SARAH y^e daughter of C. JOHN JOHNSON & SARAH his Wife.

5. EDWARD PARSONS.

6. FRANCIS y^e son of C. FRANCIS BURTON & JUDITH his Wife.

7. JOHN VINCENT.

8. ELISABETH y^e daughter of M^r RICHARD & HANNAH BUNNY.

Col. GEORG THORNBURGH.

9. RALPH MONTREVERS.

JAMES DODSWORTH.

JOHN WILLIAMSON.

10. MARY y^e Wife of M^r JOHN COCK.

THOMAS BANKS.

11. ELISABETH FREEMAN.

M^r GULLIVER.12. ISAAC y^e Son of ANTHONY SANDS.

DANIEL LAWRENCE.

1679.

August. 18. JANE, from y^e almshous.

JAMES, ditto.

19. ELISABETH DICK.

20. TEAG CONNER.

21. ELISABETH JEFFRYS.

MANUS CALLEN.

23. MARY y^e Wife of JOHN WORSAM, Esq.

26. JOHN BAL.

27. ELISABETH y^e daughter of M^r WILLIAM BARNES & SARAH
his Wife.

28. THOMAS STRAFFORD.

CHARLS HARRISON.

MUNDUSIA y^e daughter of JOHN & ELISABETH SMITH.September. 2. CICILY y^e Wife of JOHN MILES.4. ESTHER y^e daughter of FRANCIS & ELISABETH HAL.5. M^r JULIAN NELSON Widd. aged 92 years.6. M^r ROBERT PALMER aged 95 years.

JOHN GREENWOOD.

JANE DEMPSTER.

Capt. THOMAS CRUTCHFIELD Com^d of y^e Lisbon Merch of
London.

11. EDWARD HARDING aged 70 & odd years.

DOROTHY SUTTON.

12. JOSEPH y^e Son of JOSEPH & MARGARET SALMON.14. NICHOLAS BARNWEL from M^r REYNOLDS'S.16. DANIEL OREE, from y^e almshous.

ESTHER MORGAN.

ELISABETH ERPEY.

MARTIN SWAIN.

17. THOMAS SMITH.

18. MARY y^e Wife of JOHN HARE.19. ALICE y^e Wife of THOMAS FOLINSBY.20. M^r HENRY TURPIN aged 87 years.

23. KATHARIN CARYL.

1679.

September. 24. M^r EDWARD PRESTON.GEORG y^e Son of Capt. FRANCIS BURTON & JUDITH, his
Wife.25. ALEXANDER MACKRERY from L.Col. JELLY'S.
ELISABETH RUL.RICHARD y^e Son of RICHARD & JONE ELLIOT.26. SUSANNA y^e daughter of M^r THOMAS & SUSANNA
REYNOLDS.

WILLIAM LAWLESS, out of prison.

27. JOHN COOPER.

29. JOHN y^e Son of M^r THOMAS & JANE FORRESTER.

421.

Año: 1680

BARBADOS.

A LIST of the Inhabitants in and about the Towne of St^t Michael's
with their children hired Seruants, Prentices, bought Seruants and
Negroes.

	childr ⁿ	hired Seru ⁿ & Prent ^{ice}	bought Seru ⁿ	Neg ^{roes}
ALLAN LYDE & wife.....	3	..	..	6
HENRY MOSELY & wife	..	..	..	6
WILL ^m BISHOP & wife.....	5	..	..	5
EDWARD DUFFIELD & wife.....	1	..	..	2
BENJ ^m GRACE jun ^r & wife.....	2	..	..	2
ANTHONY MICHELL & wife.....	5	..	..	2
THOMAS GARROTT & wife	2	..	..	2
SARAH WAKER	..	..	3 0	2
ABRAHAM LANGFORD	..	..	..	1
GEORGE PEARCE & wife	..	1	0	2

PARISH REGISTERS.

439

	children	hired Serv ^s & Freht	bought Serv ^s	Neg ^s
JOHN BARKER	1	0	1	1
JOHN BORROWS	2	..	1	1
GEORGE TUTHILL	..	..	3	3
OLIVER HUTTON & wife	1	..	4	4
SAMUELL BRUNTS & Comp ^a ..	..	..	4	4
DANIEL CLANEY & wife	1	..	2	2
REBECCA JONES	..	..	3	3
JOHN ORPEN & wife	3	2	5	5
JOSEPH SMITH	..	..	4	4
W ^m BULKLY	1	..	1	1
ALEXANDER HARBIN & wife ..	..	..	1	1
W ^m HARDING & wife	1	1	6	6
WALTER BENTHALL & wife ..	..	..	6	6
SAMUELL CARPENDER	..	..	4	4
JOHN COSTEEN & wife	3	..	8	8
JOSEPH HARBIN & wife	3	1	8	8
W ^m STICKLAND & wife	1	..	3	3
THOMAS EMPEROR & wife	2	1	10	10
RICHARD WILLIAMS & wife	3	2	3	3
STEPHEN LANGTON & wife	..	1	4	4
HENRY DEULLERMAS & wife ..	2	1	2	2
JAMES SICKLEMORE	1	..	2	2
JOHN BUSSELL Senior & wife ..	2	..	7	7
THOMAS DOXY & wife	1	..	3	3
JOHN HUTTON & wife	5	..	..	..
THOMAS WATTSON & wife	1	2	8	8
LUCY BUTTLER	1	..	3	3
JOHN WHETTSTON & wife	2	..	5	5
HENRY CROFTS & wife	2	..	5	5
CHRISTOPHER FOWLER	..	1	5	5
RICH ^d DEARSLEY & wife	..	..	2	2
THOMAS SMITH & wife	1	5	3	3
PETER BAKER & wife	..	..	2	2

	children	hired Servants & Prentice	bought Servants	Slaves
THOMAS CLARKE & wife	1	2	1	1
J ^{no} OGLESBY & wife	4	3	1	6
LETTECIA BATE	..	1	..	4
ROB ^{tt} DRAPER	..	2	..	5
J ^{no} SMITH	2	3	1	12
J ^{no} HARVEY	1	..	..	3
RICH ^d FORSTALL	..	..	2	..
JOSEPH GROUE	..	1	..	4
J ^{no} MERCER	..	..	..	1
THOMAS PERCE & wife	4	5	..	8
RICH ^d LENNON & wife	..	..	..	4
J ^{no} FELTON & wife	3	5	..	16
JAMES POKE & wife	2	1	..	4
FRANCIS CRISTIAN & wife	3	2	..	3
MUSE WALFORD & wife	4	1	1	1
ANNE OWEN	..	2	..	6
CHARLES COLLINS & wife	2	1	..	8
RICH ^d SHETMAN & wife	..	..	..	5
W ^m CRITCHLOW & wife	2	1	2	7
GEORGE HARPER & wife	..	2	..	..
COLL ^d BATTE	..	1	..	1
CAPT ^t J ^{no} JOHNSON & wife	4	4	3	20
OLLIVER SMITH	..	4	..	..
J ^{no} SMARTT	..	1	..	2
THOMAS BREARLY & wife	..	1	1	6
JEREMIAH COOKE & Comp ^a	..	6	..	5
ELIZABETH BANCKS	2	..	..	4
W ^m SMITH & wife	..	..	..	1
J ^{no} PITT	..	..	..	3
OWEN DAVIS	..	..	..	1
Widd ^o CRISP	1	..	..	4
PAUL GWYNE & wife	1	..	..	6
W ^m GOLD & wife	..	..	..	5

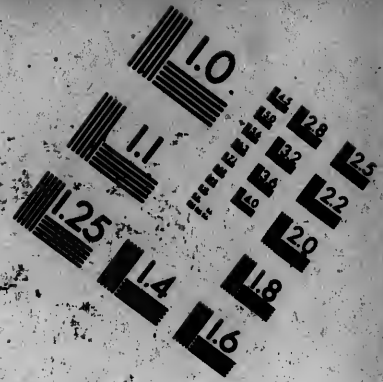
PARISH REGISTERS.

441

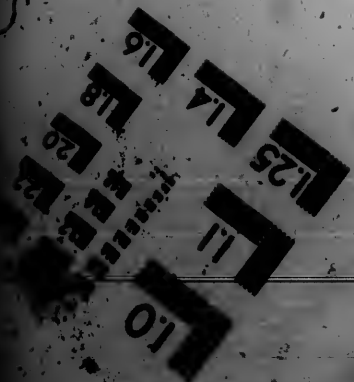
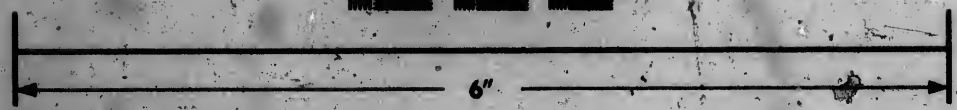
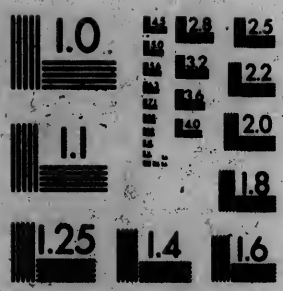
	children	hired serv ^{ts} & Pret ^t	bought serv ^{ts}	Slaves
HUMRY BROWNE & wife	..	..	..	3
J ^{no} COSENS	..	..	..	1
GEORGE FLETTCHER & wife	..	4	2	12
CAP ^t THOMAS MORRIS & wife	3	3	..	11
J ^{no} RAYM ^{on}	..	1	..	..
THOMAS MOUNTAINE & wife	..	..	..	1
JAMES SHARPE & wife	2	..	..	3
THOMAS HOLLARD & wife	3	2	11	18
J ^{no} HIGGINBOTHAM & wife	..	..	2	3
J ^{no} NEWBOTT & wife	..	7	..	1
J ^{no} COCK	..	..	..	1
Widd ^o THORNBRUGH	3	..	1	8
THOMAS SEARLE & wife	1	..	..	6
THO: BLAKE & wife	..	..	..	2
THO: ASHENDINE	..	..	..	2
GEORGE MASON	..	..	..	1
M ^{rs} : MAGETTES	..	..	..	4
KATH: TOYER	..	..	..	1
THOMAS LAMBORNE & wife	..	..	..	2
RICH ^d BRISTOW & wife	..	2	..	..
W ^m HOLLYDAY & wife	4	..	1	..
W ^m BROOKE & wife	3	..	..	5
J ^{no} HALLETT Esq ^r & wife	5	3	2	14
ROGER CORBITT & wife	..	..	..	9
ANTH ^o PRINCE & wife	..	1	..	5
W ^m BICKNALL	..	0.	1	2
MARTIN CREAMER	..	..	..	2
J ^{no} CHOLEMLEY	..	..	..	2
W ^m EMBREE	..	..	2	2
J ^{no} CRISP jun ^r & wife	..	..	..	2
RICH ^d PARKER & wife	1	1	..	4
J ^{no} STUARD & wife	..	1	..	8
RICH ^d TRANTT	..	..	1	4







**IMAGE EVALUATION
TEST TARGET (MT-3)**



**Photographic
Sciences
Corporation**

23 WEST MAIN STREET
WEBSTER, N.Y. 14580
(716) 873-4903

11.8 20 22 25 28

11.8 20 22 25 28

PARISH REGISTERS.

	children	hired servants & Prent ^{ice}	bought servants	Slaves
HUGH ARCHER & wife	..	3	..	6
GEORGE SNOOKS	..	1	..	..
GEORGE NEDHAM & wife	2	1	..	6
W ^m SANDERS	..	1	..	1
Widd ^{ow} TURPIN	..	0	..	..
ROB ^t TATT'S	..	02	..	..
W ^m PRICE	..	..	..	..
W ^m BAYNES & wife	..	0	0	0
JAMES VICKARS & wife	..	2	2	1
THOMAS BISHOP & wife	..	..	..	2
ROGER DYER & wife	..	0	..	1
RICH ^d BUNNEY & wife	1	1	..	3
CHARLES JUES [JVES] & wife	1	1	..	2
JN ^o HANCOCK & wife	..	1	..	..
RICH ^d NUSOM & wife	1	..	1	4
MARY DOUE	..	..	..	1
RICH ^d ATTWOOD & wife	..	2	..	5
M ^{rs} DAUIS	..	..	..	1
SAMUELL MEAD & wife	3	..	..	9
Widd ^{ow} LAROCK	..	..	..	2
W ^m CAPPS	..	..	1	3
JN ^o PUDDIFORD & wife	..	1	..	3
DANIELL BREWER	..	1	..	1
GAMALIELL ELLIS	..	..	..	2
Widd ^{ow} BUSH	..	1	..	..
STEPHEN SCAR & wife	..	1	..	3
NATHANIELL ELDRÉD & wife	..	1	..	2
JN ^o JOHNSON & wife	..	..	..	1
RICH ^d POORE & wife	..	1	..	1
ROGER ANDERSON & wife	1	..	..	3
JN ^o BOLES	..	..	..	2
NICHOLAS MOLDER & wife	..	..	..	4
JN ^o HUDSON & wife	..	2	..	2

PARISH REGISTERS.

443

	children	burial serv ^{ts} & Prent.	buried serv ^{ts}	plains
J ^{no} PRINCE & wife	..	..	..	1
J ^{no} HORCROFTT & wife	..	0	1	2
ROBT ^t LANDALL & wife	..	..	5	..
ROBT ^t GRAY & wife	..	3	..	4
Widd ^o SMITH	..	..	..	1
ABELL DEANE	..	1	..	1
THOMAS FORRESTOR & wife	..	1	1	5
XTOPHER AKERS & wife	..	3	..	..
J ^{no} CRESWELL & wife	..	..	..	2
ANDREW HAWKINS & wife	..	..	1	1
HESTER LANE	..	..	..	1
HENRY JACOBS & wife	..	..	1	5
THOMAS WRIGHTT & wife	..	..	..	3
J ^{no} COOKE & wife	..	..	..	4
THO: READ & wife	..	..	..	1
J ^{no} COPPIN sen ^r & wife	..	..	..	5
THOMAS SIMSON & wife	..	..	..	1
FRANCIS BESTT & wife	..	..	..	2
AMBRoss ADDAMS	..	..	..	1
W ^m CRAGG	..	..	..	1
W ^m PARRIS	..	..	..	..
ROBT ^t LANIER & wife	..	3	..	..
XTOPHER FRANKLING & wife	..	..	..	2
ABRAHAM FIFEILD & wife	1	..	..	1
JOHN OLLIVER & wife	..	1	..	1
Widd ^o BAINES	..	..	..	4
BENIAMIN RAWLINGS & wife	..	..	..	2
J ^{no} PEIRCESON	..	..	..	3
SAMUELL SOUTON	..	4	..	1
RICH ^d HALLETT	..	1	..	4
BENJ ^a MATTSON & wife	2	..	..	2
EDWARD STURDIUANTT	..	..	..	1
HUGH HALL & wife	2	..	..	8

	child ^r	hired servant ^m & Prent ^e	bought servant ^m	Slaves
J ^{no} BARNES	..	..	1	2
J ^{no} DEUNISH & wife	2	..	..	4
J ^{no} FIREBRASS & wife	..	..	1	..
ROB ^{tt} HUSSEY & wife	2	..	..	6
MATHEW HAULAND	..	2	..	1
JACOB LEGAY	..	1	1	3
J ^{no} MAN & wife	5	..	..	6
ROB ^{tt} BECKLES & wife	3	..	1	4
JUDITH SPARROW	1	..	..	11
HENRY FISSHER & wife	3	..	..	11
ROB ^{tt} RICH jun ^r & wife	1	..	..	13
Widd ^r BRAGG	3	..	..	2
SAMUELL GIFFORD & wife	2	..	1	5
MARTIN HAYES & wife	1	..	1	..
SAMUELL STOKER & wife	2	..	..	4
THOMAS WARNER & wife	3	..	1	7
W ^m CANNINGS & wife	2	..	..	8
BRIDGETT COLLETT	2	1	..	4
THOMAS LOWE & wife	..	1	..	2
SAMUELL BALLARD & wife	1	1	..	1
THOMAS FERCHARSON & wife ..	5	2	..	17
PHILLIP TRAUERS	..	..	1	10
GEORGE NEWTON	..	..	1	1
J ^{no} BAYLEY & wife	2	1	..	5
EDWARD PARSONS & wife	2	2	..	12
Widd ^r BARROWMAN	..	..	..	2
GABRIEL NEWMAN & wife	3	..	..	4
MARY CHAPMAN	1	..	..	5
RICH ^d ADDAMSON & wife	4	1	..	9
BENJ ^r HASSELL	..	..	1	2
ROB ^{tt} STONE & wife	1	..	..	1
THOMAS DOD & wife	5	1	..	2
W ^m WILSON & wife	2	3	..	11

PARISH REGISTERS.

445

	ch'dren	lfrd servant & Prenti	bought servit	Slaves
JOSEPH BORDEN & wife	2	1	..	14
SAMUELL PARRIS	..	1	..	1
RICH ^d TUDAR & wife	2	..	3	16
MATHEW DEANE & wife	2	2	0	2
JN ^o HASELL & wife	3	2	..	20
SAMUELL SHENTON & wife.....	..	2	..	3
GUY & wife	..	1	..	..
W ^m LITTON & wife	5	1	..	1
HENRY LELLAND & wife.....	3	..	..	3
JN ^o LEGAY	2	1	..	11
THOMAS HESLERTON & wife	1	..	..	3
EDMOND JEFFERRES & wife	..	..	..	6
Widd ^o SEAY	2	..	..	6
THOMAS PILGRIM & wife	..	2	..	..
GEORGE BREAD & wife	..	..	..	3
W ^m JORDAN & wife	1	1	1	5
W ^m COPE & wife	5	..	..	6
THOMAS ELES & wife	1	4	..	4
THOMAS HORNER & wife	2	..	1	3
W ^m PRESWELL	..	2	..	..
THEOPHILUS BARRODALL	3	..	..	2
DOWNES DANIELL	..	..	..	2
JAMES TAGGARTT & wife	..	..	..	4
NATHANIELL CLAIRE & wife	..	3	1	10
JN ^o HUDSON & wife	2	1	2	3
OLLIVER GILHAMPTON & wife ..	3	..	1	3
THOMAS CLOUAN & wife.....	2	..	..	1
NICHOLAS MAYNARD & wife	5	..	..	2
GEORGE OATES & wife.....	..	1	..	2
BARNARD MAN & wife	..	1	..	2
JN ^o DAVIS & wife	..	..	..	2
JN ^o MURRELL & wife	2	..	..	2
Widd ^o BOUEY	..	..	1	..

	children	hired, servant, & Prenti ^s	bought scratt ^s	Slaves
W ^m HARDING Vintner & wife	..	1	1	1
THOMAS TICKNER & wife	..	..	2	3
VALLENTINE COPMAN & wife	1	..	..	4
W ^m SHIPTON & wife	1	2	..	5
GEORGE CHEYNEY & wife	1	1	..	2
J ⁿ BRADHAM	..	1	..	..
OWEN DAYLEY & wife	1	1	1	1
FRANCIS WOOD & wife	1	..	..	4
HENRY BYRCH & wife	1	1	..	0
ROB ^t HOLE & wife	1	..	1	8
MATHEW WILLOX & wife	1	..	1	3
J ⁿ HEATON	..	..	1	1
RICH ^d WILSON & wife	2	1	..	4
W ^m BIDDLE & wife	2	1	..	3
M ^s HOSKINS	2	..	1	0
BENJ ^a ELLY & wife	1	..	1	..
GEORGE HANNAH & wife	2	4	2	10
J ⁿ HUNTER & wife	..	..	1	4
RICH ^d ALFORD & wife	2	3	3	5
THOMAS WHITEING & wife	1	8	3	14
THOMAS BRINGHURST & wife	..	5	2	5
J ⁿ HAYWOOD & wife	1	..	..	3
H ^{en} RY FREMAN, & wife	2	5	1	3
J ⁿ LUMLY p EL. BROWNE	..	..	..	9
EDWARD TOWNE & wife	..	..	..	3
LAUGHLIN BAYNE & wife	..	1	..	0
THOMAS WALDEN & wife	1	..	..	2
BENJ ^a JONES & wife	..	..	..	1
W ^m CLIGGATT & wife	1	3	1	..
LAWRANCE REED & wife	..	..	..	1
ROB ^t HEWITT & wife	1	3	..	13
EDWARD HUNTT & wife	3	..	..	5
NATHANIEL BRANKER & wife	1	..	..	5

PARISH REGISTERS.

447

	children	hired serv ^{ts} & Prent ^{ice}	bought serv ^{ts}	Slaves
NATHANIEL SMITH & wife	2	..	..	1
STEPHEN GASCOYNE Esq ^r & wife ..	..	7	1	0
EDWINE STEED Esq ^r & wife	2	1	..	7
BENJA DWEIGHTT & wife	3	..	..	12
THOMAS REYNOLDSON & wife ..	..	..	3	3
HENRY STEPBING	..	3	..	1
RICH ^d FORD & wife	1	..	..	2
HENRY HARVEY & wife	..	1	..	3
JN ^o FREDERICK & wife	..	6	..	..
THOMAS PARKER	..	1	3	1
JAMES ELY & wife	3	1	1	13
JONATHAN HUTCHINSON	..	..	..	5
URSELAH PEA	..	..	..	4
RICH ^d HALL & wife	3	..	..	7
W ^m WELDING	1	..	..	3
THEOPHILUS BOWDEN	..	..	..	1
JN ^o LEGARD	..	..	..	2
JN ^o SANDERS & wife	2	..	..	1
STEPHEN CLAY & wife	1	..	..	2
JACOB: MACKERNES & wife	..	2	..	4
W ^m SIDNEY & wife	5	3	..	7
THOMAS BIFFIN & wife	2	1	..	2
RICH ^d BARRETT	..	..	..	7
THOMAS ROWSE & wife	..	7	..	3
M ^{rs} TOTHILL	1	..	..	1
SAMUELL SMARTT & wife	1	2	..	13
SUSANAH BEEKE	..	..	..	5
W ^m MICHELBORNE & wife	..	1	..	2
JN ^o FISHER	..	..	..	1
JACOB: LEGAY sen ^r	2	1	..	3
CHRISTOPHER JACSON & wife	1	1	..	5
W ^m MACKERNES	1	3	..	2
Widd ^o HAYWOOD	..	..	..	2

	children	hired serv ^{ts} & Prent ^{ss}	bought serv ^{ts}	Slaves
EDWARD PRESTON	..	..	..	1
Widd ^o BALDWIN	..	1	..	7
J ^{no} TOWNSEND & wife	2	..	..	4
J ^{no} MUNROW & wife	..	..	..	1
J ^{no} SHROESBERRY & wife	1	..	..	1
J ^{no} MILLS & wife	..	..	..	7
ISAAC ROETT	..	1	1	5
CHARLES LEE & wife	..	..	..	1
BENJ ^a BIRD & wife	2	1	..	1
BASELL DUNKLY & wife	..	1	..	..
MARTIN DALLISON & wife	..	2	..	6
MARY LISTER	..	..	..	1
ANNE KEW	..	..	..	1
KATHRINE WHITEING	..	..	..	2
J ^{no} HUNTER	2	..	..	1
J ^{no} SPENCER & wife	2	3	..	3
W ^m MAXWELL & wife	1	..	..	1
Doctor RICHARD LAWFORD	..	..	..	1
THOMAS PARRIS & wife	2	..	..	1
EDWARD RAINSFORD	..	2	..	4
SAMUELL DYER	..	1	..	2
EDWARD PEIRESON & wife	1	..	..	1
MARKE NOBLE & wife	1	1	..	4
FRANCIS LOUILL	..	1	..	9
JOHN CHASON & wife	2	1	..	..
W ^m BEALE	..	..	..	2
DANIELL JONES	..	1	..	5
PETER SWAINE & wife	3	..	1	4
J ^{no} LADSTON & wife	..	..	..	3
ELLINOR WALTER	2	..	..	2
J ^{no} WILLIAMS & wife	4	..	..	2
J ^{no} LAMPLY & wife	1	..	..	1
MARY BUSER	..	..	..	3

PARISH REGISTERS.

f49

	children	hired serven ^{ts} & Pren ^{ts}	bought serv ^{ts}	Slaves
MARY WILSON	..	..	..	1
JN ^o RAWLINGS & wife	..	..	2	1
JAMES MILLER & wife	..	1	..	1
EDWARD FENNEL & wife	1	..	..	4
JONATHAN TAYLOR & wife	..	..	..	3
W ^m SIMMES & wife	1	..	..	8
ROB ^{tt} WEBSTER & wife	..	..	1	..
ROB ^{tt} PAINE & wife	6	1	1	2
JN ^o PAINE & wife	..	..	..	1
JN ^o STEDHAM	..	..	..	2
MADAM FITS JAMES	..	..	..	2
THE JEWES				
JACOB FRANCO NUNES	Jewes	..	..	1
ARON NAUARO	4	..	..	1
ARON BARRUCH	7	..	..	5
PAUL DEUREDE	5	..	..	3
ISAAC PERERA	2	..	..	4
DAVID RALPH DEMEREADO	2	..	..	11
LEWIS DIAS	3	..	..	8
ABRAHAM QAY	6	..	..	2
ABRAHAM BARRUCH	2	..	..	3
DAVID ISRAELL	3	..	..	3
ANTHONY RODRIGUS	5	..	..	10
ABRAHAM SOUSA	3	..	..	2
LEAH MEDINAH	2	..	..	..
ISACK ABOF	7	..	..	1
ABRAHAM BURGES ARON	2	..	..	2
MONES HAMIAS	2	..	..	1
M ^{rs} LEAH DECOMPAS	2	..	..	1
HESTER BAR SIMON	3	..	..	1
DANIELL BOYNA	5	..	..	11
ABRAHAM LOPES	3	..	..	1
ABR: VALUERDE	2	..	..	4

PARISH REGISTERS.

	Pioms slaue		Pioms slaue
JUDIEAH TOREZ	2 2	SAMUELL NAUARRO ...	4 1
MOSES MERCADO	5 2	RACHELL BURGESS	6 2
JAELL SERANO	1 5	MORDECAH PALACHE ..	1 1
ELIAH LOPEZ	5 2	REBECAH PACHECO ...	2 4
ISAAC GOMEZ	3 2	REBECAH BARRUCH ..	1 1
JOSEPH SENIOR	3 4	JACOB PACHECO	5 4
ISAAC PERERA	6 3	RACHELL LOPEZ	4 1
ISACK MEZA	3 4	JACOH FONCECO VALE ..	5 4
SOLOMAN CORDOZA ..	3 2	MORDECAH SARAH ..	4 1
ABRAHAM OHIEDIENTE..	2 2	SAMUELL DLCHAUIS ..	2 4
JUDITH RISSON	4 2	DAVID SWARIS	5 2
DAVID NAMIAS	9 5	JUDITH NAUARO	2 1
MOSES ARROBAS	4 2	HESTER NOY	2 2
GABRIELL ANTUNES ..	2 4	JUDIH ISRAELL	2 2
JACOB PRETT	1 1	MOSES DESAUIDO	5 3
SARAH ATKINS	1 2	ISACC NOY	6 2
ABRAHAM COSTANIO ..	2 6		

Total of Inhabit. 404.

Mem^d that ye Town of St Michael
only has returnd an Acco^t. of
Children

Total of Inhabitants .. { Men.....404 } 806.
 { Children ..402 }

Total of White servants 412

Total of Negroes 1325.

[BARBADOES.]



LIST of Owners and possessors of land Hired Servants & Apprentices, Bought Servants & Negroes in ye Parish of St. Michael's.*

A	acres land	hired serv ^{ts}	bought serv ^{ts}	Negroes
THOMAS ASIENDINE	5	..	..	3
BARTHO ALDSWORTH	46	..	..	16
ANTHONY ANTHONY	19	1	..	15
CORNELIOUS AUSTRIAN	6	..	..	6
ALLIN THOMAS	7	3	..	10
ALEXANDER ANTOR	7	..	..	2
JACOB ALLEN	..	1	..	3
B				
THO: BARRADALL	4	..	..	1
BORDEN JOSEPH	9	..	..	..
BOSETT EDW ^d PLANT ^a	88	2	1	94
FRANCIS BOND Esq ^r	160	3	5	93
Col ^l W ^m BATE	125	1	1	60
FRANCIS BURTON	130	—	—	60
THOMAS BATSON	15	2	3	20
JN ^o BATTINE jun ^r	32	1	..	21
JN ^o BOUCHER	3	2	..	1
GEORGE BIRKEHEAD	8	1	..	10
HUGH BRANDON	25	1	—	6
JN ^o BIRD	6	..	..	2
JN ^o BARRON	14	..	..	6
HUMPHRY BROGDON	10	..	..	14
ALICE BAINES	30	1	2	16
JN ^o BARNES	15	1	3	11

* [Totals are given in the original at the end of every page of MS., but are not carried forward; as it is impossible to keep page for page with the MS., we have omitted them altogether, with the exception of the sub-totals at end.]

	acres land	hired servants	Fogg's Servants	Neg.
W ^m BARRON	19	1	..	15
W ^m BARNETT	15	..	1	11
J ⁿ BRETT	4	..	..	5
JOSEPH REEDLE	8	..	3	4
W ^m BUSSHEY	10	1	..	14
J ⁿ BIGNALL sen ^r	7	..	4	11
J ⁿ BIGNALL jun ^r	10	1	2	14
M ^{rs} BURNELL	6	..	..	2
W ^m BRAGG	10	..	..	2
ALEXANDER BARRAMAN	4	..	..	8
JERRÉARD BOUCHER	..	..	..	3
PHILLIP BREWSTER	5	..	..	3
CORNELIOUS BRYAN	14	1	1	9
DANIEL BOYNA	10	1	..	14
C.				
	ac ^r	hired servants	hogg's Servants	Slaves
CAPTS. WILLIAM	12	1	..	5
J ⁿ CRISP sen ^r	56	1	2	7
ROGER COWLEY Esq ^r	88	1	3	40
W ^m CANNINGS	7	..	..	5
M ^{rs} COATHIER	15	1	..	8
THO. CARNOCK POW ^{rs} *	8	1	..	2
J ⁿ CHACE	60	1	2	24
PATICK CARNEY	5	..	..	1
KATHRIN CLEANER †	20	1	..	4
W ^m CLIGGATT	13	1	1	6
CHRISTOPHER COALE	5	..	..	1
JAMES CISELL	22	1	..	16
J ⁿ CLEANER †	10	..	..	—
THO. CLARK GGS ^r	20	..	..	—
NICHO. CHANDLER	5	..	..	—
HENRY CLEAUER	20	1	..	3

* [Thus erased in the original.]

† [So in the original; but see CLEANER [CLEAUER] at the bottom of the page.]

PARISH REGISTERS.

453

	ac	hired serv ^{ts}	bought serv ^{ts}	Slaves
THO: COALE	39	1	4	4
J ^{no} CODDRINGTON Esq ^r	100	1	5	137
THO. CHILD	7	1	1	13
BENJ ^a CAIME	13	2	2	8
W ^m COCKMAN	14	3	1	11
GEORGE CLARKE	20	1	1	6
SYMON COOPER	80	3	2	26
ALLEN: COACHMAN his Estate ..	8	1	1	1
HENRY CLARK	8	1	1	1
CORDIU PAULUS	1	1	1	7
J ^{no} CATTLIN	5	1	1	1
BOHAM CARTER	5	1	1	1

D.

	land	hired serv ^{ts}	bought serv ^{ts}	Slaves
BENJ ^a DWIGHT	25	1	1	13
DAVIS W ^m	101	2	1	35
DUNIDGE W ^m	15	1	1	4
THOMAS DRAYTON	12	1	1	7
JAMES DANEFF	5	1	1	4
J ^{no} DICK	5	1	1	2
GILES DENNEY	16	1	2	7
DENNIS DOWELL	5	1	1	1
ROGER DUNN	7	1	1	2

E.

	acres land	bought serv ^{ts}	hired serv ^{ts}	Negros
W ^m EMBREE	10	1	1	1
J ^{no} ELLIOTT	35	1	1	6
JAMES AIRD	7	1	1	1
M ^{rs} ELLACOTT	27	1	2	6
LAWRENCE ENGLAND ju ^r	10	1	1	3
SEABORNE EGGINTON	2	1	1	1

	acres land	hired serv ^{ts}	bought serv ^{ts}	Negroes
F.				
RICH ^d FORSTALL	294	4	6	129
GEORGE FLETCHER	10	..	..	..
J ⁿ ^o FARMER	179	3	5	93
HENRY FEAKE	8	1	..	3
RICH ^d FIFIELD	12	..	1	8
J ⁿ ^o FOWLER	8	1	..	1
PHILIP FONSEKE	25	1	3	19
ROGER FAUILL	..	..	..	..
ROBT ^t FEATHER	10	..	..	3
JOANE FULLER	30	1	1	16
FRANCIS FROST	..	..	..	7
G.				
BENJAMIN GRACE	10	1	2	10
RICH ^d GAYTON	26	1	1	26
ELIZAB th GRITTON	50	1	2	26
ELLIZ th GOODMAN	10	1	..	8
J ⁿ ^o GRIGGORY	204	1	4	85
PETER GODING	7	..	..	4
H.				
	land Ac ^t	hired serv ^{ts}	bought serv ^{ts}	Negroes
HARRIS J ⁿ ^o	20	1	..	6
HALLETT J ⁿ ^o Esq ^r	220	4	5	84
HUTCHINSON J ⁿ ^o	5	..	..	5
HAWKSWORTH J ⁿ ^o	63	1	..	18
SAMUEL HASSON	101	..	..	..
RALPH HASSELL	10	1	..	10
RICH ^d HOWELL & GUY Esq ^r	605	5	20	405
SYMON HUNTT dead	40	1	..	24
FRANCIS HARDING	10	..	..	..

PARISH REGISTERS.

455

	land Ac.	hired serv ^{ts}	bought serv ^{ts}	Neg ^{ro}
DANIEL HURLOW	17	1	1	5
CHRISTOPHER HOOPER	25	1	..	10
FRANCIS HALL	26	1	..	30
EDWARD HUNTT	..	..	..	..
J ⁿ HAWKSWORTH*	203	1	1	20
DANIEL HARWOOD	10	..	..	2
J ⁿ HANDY	56	1	2	49
EDWARD HARDING	3	..	..	3
SAMUELL HYATT	30	..	..	7
FRANCIS HARDWICK	10	..	..	..
J ⁿ HAM	20	..	..	..
Widd ^o HAMBLIN	4	..	..	1
GEORGE HARPER	20	1	..	10
W ^m HECTHROP	14	..	..	12
W ^m HEARST	10	..	..	9
J ⁿ HILL	10	..	1	5
J ⁿ HARE	..	..	..	3
J ⁿ HIGGINBOTHAM	5	..	..	..
RALPH HOLLINSWORTH	10	..	..	5
SAMUELL HATHWAY	10	..	..	5

	ac ^t	hired serv ^{ts}	bought serv ^{ts}	Negroes
JACSON XTOPH:.....	11	1	2	28
THOMAS JELLY	200	3	10	70
J ⁿ JEFFERES	5	2	—	4
ALEX JENNISON	3	..	..	..
J ⁿ JOHNSON	6	..	..	..
W ^m JACOBS	..	..	..	3

K.				
HUMRY KENTT	52	1	1	17

* [This name will also be found six lines from the bottom in p. 454; the number of servants, however, is different.]

	ac ^r	hired serv ^{ts}	bought serv ^{ts}	Negroes
L.				
LEER THOMAS	234	2	18	160
ROGER LOUELL	13	..	..	5
XTOPIER-LYNE	53	..	..	..
PHILLIP LANCASTER	50	1	2	25
J ^{no} LEDRA	27	..	..	7
W ^m LITTON	4	..	..	3
RICH ^d LAYTON	50	1	2	27
M ^s LUCOMB	9	..	..	6
NICHOLAS LANGWORTHY	12	..	..	11
GEORGE LILLINGTON	32	..	..	..
M ^s LOUELL	7	1	..	27
THOMAS LINKS	6	..	..	12
THOMAS LUCOMB	9	..	..	5
M				
MORRIS THOMAS	144	3	..	100
EUAN MORGAN	140	2	3	72
GABRIEL MARTIN	10	..	..	5
W ^m MARCHALL	180	1	2	52
RICH ^d MORRIS	35	1	1	12
J ^{no} MACKLAIRE	6	..	..	6
W ^m MURRELL	11	..	..	8
M ^s MULLINAX	7	..	..	3
RICH ^d MULLINAX	9	..	..	5
ANTHONY MICHELL	5	1	..	4
BRYAN MURPHE	9	3	..	14
J ^{no} MURROW	3	..	..	3
J ^{no} MURRELL	..	..	..	2
N.				
NEALE THO:	50	2	1	16

PARISH REGISTERS.

457

O				
SAMELL OSBORNE.....	40	0	1	33
THOMAS ODIARNE	101	1	..	17
FRANCIS OAKLEY	6	..	..	..
JN ^O ODELL.....	5	..	..	2

P				
NICHOLAS PRIDEAUX	230	2	6	76
RICH ^O PEARCE	15	..	..	80
THOMAS PILGRIM	20	1	..	34
EDWARD PARRIS	35	1	..	12
JN ^O PIGGOTT	5	..	..	1
M ^{RS} PANTON	3	..	..	3
GEORGE PARRIS	32	1	..	23
ADRIAN PAILEY	5	..	..	1
WIDD ^O PERKINS	16	..	..	6
JN ^O PERRIMAN	7	..	..	..
JOB PERRIDGE	7	..	..	4
SAMUELL PERRY	4	..	..	7
HENRY PRICE	5	..	..	..
JN ^O PLUMLEY	15	1	..	6
JN ^O POLLARD	5	..	..	..
RICH ^O POLLARD	3	..	..	..

R				
EDWARD RUNDALL	11	1	..	16
ANNE ROWE	22	..	..	3
RICH ^O ROBINSON	12	0	..	3
W ^M ROBINSON	186	2	3	76
THOMAS REYNOLDS	28	..	..	12
ISACC ROETT	5	..	..	..

	land ac'	hired Servants	bought Servants	Negroes
S				
BARNARD SHENKINGII	10	..	..	..
JN ^o STRODE	50	1	2	40
M ^{rs} STANLY	10	..	..	4
BENJ ^a SCOTT	10	..	..	..
SIMMONS PHILL	39	..	..	18
M ^{rs} SPENSWICK	30	1	..	22
SIMMONS PHILLIP*	39	..	..	18
STEEDE EDWYNE Esq ^r	12	2	..	30
Capt JN ^o SUTTON	129	1	3	105
ALICE SMITH	12	..	..	6
JN ^o SPRINGHAM	22	1	..	28
JOSEPH SALMON	10	1	..	12
ALEX: SINKLAIRE	10	1	..	7
RICH ^d SWEETING	19	1	..	8
T				
TURPIN HENRY Sen ^r	10	..	..	3
TUDAR RICHARD	8	..	..	..
ALEX TAGGARTT	4	..	..	2
FRANCIS TURTON	25	..	..	3
XTHOPHER TERRY	12	..	..	3
Widdo TWINE	10	..	..	6
GEORGE TYRWIHTT	49	1	2	33
ROGER THOMAS	5	3	..	4
HERCULOUS TYRWILL	5	..	..	4
HENRY TURPIN Jun ^r	7	..	..	5
DAVID THOMAS	4	..	..	4
PHILL TROWELL	9	..	..	..

PARISH REGISTERS.

459

W				
	ac ¹			
WILLIS J ^{no}	5	1	..	5
WARREN JOSEPH	6	1	..	14
FRANCIS WOOD	10	..	..	10
W ^m WELDING	10	..	..	..
W ^m WITTINGTON	20	..	..	9
MARY WATERS	15	1	..	9
J ^{no} WILLOUGHBY	5	..	..	..
GEORGE WALTON	30	..	..	6
GEORGE WILLOUGHBY	26	..	1	8
SAMUELL WARNER	10	..	..	8
J ^{no} WILLIAMS	..	..	..	2
DAVID WELCH	5	..	..	..
NATH: WHITE	13	1	..	13
BRIDGET FERRELL (<i>sic</i>)	5	..	..	..
Y				
JOHN YOUNG	40	1	..	13
	*			

Tot. of Inhabitants..... 225.
 Total of Acres..... 7063.
 Total of Serv^{ts}..... 303.
 Total of Negro's⁷..... 3746.

* [There are 227 names entered, but 2 have been entered twice, viz. HAWKSWORTH and SIMMONS.]

[BARBADOES.]

Masters & mistresses names y^e are Owners of Land in the Parish of St Georges in y^e Island of Barbados taken by the command of his Excellency S^t Jonathan Atkins K^t y^e 23rd Day of December 1679

	Number of Acres	Number of White Servants	Number of Negroes
ROBERT DAUERS Esq ^r	305	8	200
M ^r ROBERT DAUERS Junio ^r	47	..	..
M ^r JAMES ROBINSON	6	2	1
M ^r JOHN ROBINSON	12	..	4
M ^r WILLIAM DAUIS	10	1	10
M ^r JOHN KOKER	..	..	5
M ^r THOMAS BROWNE	..	..	3
M ^{rs} SARAH HORSWOOD	..	..	4
M ^{rs} MARGARET ROE	40	..	6
M ^{rs} ELLINOR BOWDLER	..	..	2
M ^r JOB LULLMAN	6	..	2
EDWARD PYE Esq ^r	400	..	190
M ^r THOMAS PROTHIERS	55	..	15
M ^r WILLIAM CATLINE	..	..	5
M ^r HENRY EUANS	106	..	42
M ^{rs} FRANCIS HOLDIP	19	..	9
M ^r JOHN HOLDIP	..	..	7
M ^r BRIAN BLACKMAN	10	1	10
M ^r FRAN: SMITH Ju ^o	6	..	18
M ^r MILES TOPPIN	30	..	38
M ^r HENRY BURRELL	15	..	3
M ^r MICHAEL WEVLY	10	..	10
M ^r FRAN: BELL	12	..	8
M ^r JOHN JENOT	8	..	5
M ^r HENRY EASTWICK	50	1	37
M ^r JOHN GOLDINGHAM	118	..	76
M ^r RICHARD EASTWICK	40	..	20

PARISH REGISTERS.

461

Masters & mistresses names y ^e are owners of Land in the Parish of St Georges in y ^e Island of Barbados taken by the command of his Ex ^{ty} cellency Sr Jonathan Atkins K ^t y ^e 23 th Day of December: 1679			
	Number of Acres	Number of White Servants	Number of Negroes
Mr MARMADUKE NICHOLAS	30	..	13
Mr FRAN: BOND	105	1	60
Mr JOHN GIBBONS	7	..	3
Mr EDWARD CLEYPOLE	325	12	86
Mr RICHARD SUTTON	106	5	60
Mr GEORGE BRIGGS	140	1	64
Mr JOHN BATTINE Senjo ^r	172	1	81
Mr SAMUELL WEBB	..	..	1
Mr THOMAS BLACKMAN	..	1	1
The Lady ANN WILLOUGHBY	317	..	160
Mr SAMUELL COWARD	20	..	4
Mr GRACE SILVESTER	515	10	220
Mr THO: WILBRAHAM	20	..	6
Mr HENRY HARDING	95	..	54
Collo XTOPIER LINE & Sonn.	272	..	..
Mr WALTER CHAMMELL	33	..	27
Mr MARTHA ALT	36	1	22
Mr JOHN WILKINS	40	..	8
Mr JOSEPH MILES	..	2	6
Mr JOSEPH ROBINSON	5	1	3
Major PAULE LYTE	235	8	120
cap ^t JOHN COUSSINS	70	1	50
Mr JOHN COUSSINS Senjo ^r	60	..	50
Mr WILLIAM SNIPE	..	..	4
Mr LATMORE RICHARDS	12	..	8
Mr SAMUELL SEDGWICK	12	..	5
Mr JOHN SEDGWICK	10	..	5
Mr JOHN LAHANE	10	..	4
Mr PHILLIP FUSHEIR	7	..	3
Mr WILLIAM WEAVER	100	..	30
Mr MARY RIDGWAY	39	..	5

Masters & M ^{rs} . names that are owners of Land in y ^e Parish of St Georges in The Island of Barbados Taken by the Command of His Ex- cellency S ^r Jonathan Atkins K ^t y ^e 23 th Decem- ber —1679—			
	Number of Acres	Number of White Sera ^{ts}	Number of Negroes
M ^{rs} ELIZABETH BARNES	57	..	40
M ^{rs} ELIZABETH WOULVERSTONE	20	..	6
M ^r JOHN PRICE	10	..	1
M ^r JOSEPH RIDGWAY	40	..	6
M ^r EDWARD ROBERTS	10	..	7
M ^r WILLIAM BRADSHAW	10	..	8
M ^r ROBERT CUSTIS	10	..	7
M ^r RICHARD LINTOTT	144	2	60
M ^r WILLIAM SAPSTER	46	..	14
M ^r JOHN MARSHALL	..	..	2
M ^r HENRY GORGES	125	..	58
M ^r BENJA MIDDLETON	379	..	130
M ^r JOHN WILTSHEIR	140	..	43
M ^r BASILL DIXWELL	37	..	19
M ^r WILLIAM GREENE	100	..	42
M ^r ROBERT HOOPER	219	2	117
M ^r RICHARD SALTER	217	4	120
M ^r SAMUELL HANSON	57	6	105
M ^r WILLIAM HARNER	32	1	12
M ^r SAMUELL WARNER	4	..	16
M ^r JOHN BATTINE Juor	190	5	80
M ^r JOHN TULL	10	..	8
M ^r DAVID MORGAN	20	..	19
M ^r THOMAS GUNSTONE	165	1	42
M ^r JOHN RENNEY	15	..	8
M ^r WILLIAM HARRIS	29	..	2
M ^r GABRILL DEANE	22	..	14
M ^r GEORGE KEYSER	104	1	42
M ^r JOHN MORECOTT	55	..	27
M ^r BARNES Widdoe	15	..	13
M ^r RICHARD BRITLAND	25	..	19

PARISH REGISTERS.

463

Masters & mistresses Names y^t are owners of
Land in y^e Parish of St Georges in y^e Island
of Barbados taken by the command of his Ex-
cellency S^r Jonathan Atkins K^t y^e 23^d Decem-
ber—1679—

	Number of Acres	Number of White Serv ^{ts}	Number of Negroes
Mr GEORGE WILLSON	16	2	7
Mr JAMES BUTLER	..	1	3
Mr THOMAS LEARE	127	1	75
S ^r PETER LEARE	336	8	123
Mr THOMAS BATTSON	110	4	75
Mr SAMUELL PALMER	70	..	35
Mr CHARLES BUTTALL	48	1	44
Mr GEORGE GREENE his Plantā	258	..	52
Collonell HEN: DRAX	705	7	327
WILLIAM BULKELY Esq ^r & his sonn ..	380	2	174
SAMUELL HUSBANTS Esq ^r	420	3	220
Mr THO: WILTSHEIR Deceased	180	3	93
Mr JAMES BUTT & MARY MIDDLE- TON	42	..	2
Mr SAM: SMITH	26	..	6
Mr JOHN WHEELER	20	..	..
Mr ROBERT RICH	40	..	..
Mr JONATHAN ANDREWES	37	..	..
Mr PEIRSE POOR	9	..	..
M ^{rs} APPLEWHITE Widdoe	169	..	..
M ^{rs} BOOTH Widdoe	10	..	..
Mr JOHN RENNEY Juor	7	..	..
Mr JOHN ROBINS	7	..	..
Mr JOHN ELLIOTT	10	..	..
S ^r THOMAS BENDISH	72	..	..
Mr JOHN EVANS	10	..	..
Mr DARBY MACKONE	7	..	..
Mr WILLIAM CLARKE	6	..	..
Mr MICHAELL POORE	6	..	..
Mr ANTHO: LORD	6	..	..

Master & mistresses Names y ^t are owners of Land in y ^e Parish of St Georges in y ^e Island of Barbados taken by the command of his Excel- lency S ^t Jonathan Atkins K ^t y ^e 23 rd December —1679—			
	Number of Acres	Number of White Sera ^{ts}	Number of Negroes
M ^r ROBERT DAWSON	15	..	..
M ^r BITLER & COLETON	15	..	..
Sume Totall	9569	111	4316

Baptized in The about S^d
pish p the Register Booke
from y^e 25 march 78: to y^e } 36
29: 7th 1679

Buried in S^d Parish in y^e
time..... 66 "

p JN^o COUSSINS & PAULE LYTE, Church Wardens

(In-dorso

Acco^t of Inhabitants 122
Land &c in the parish
of St George.

Rec^d 3^d June 1680.

BARBADOS.

BAPTISMES.

 CHILDREN BAPTIZED in the parish of St Georges from
march the 25th 1678. till September y^e 29th 1679

MILES y^e Sonne of MILES TUPPIN:baptized.....April-01-78
JOHN y^e Sonne of JOHN PITTSbaptized.....April-04-
JOHN y^e Sonne of LAWLAND CLAREE ..baptized....April-12-
JDETH y^e daughter of JOHN ROBBISON ..baptizedMay-30-
ANNE y^e Daughter of MICHAEL PORE; ..baptiz'dJuly-06-
MARY, & ELIZABETH y^e daughters of THOMAS WHITE ..July-18-
SAMUEL, y^e Sonne [sic] of JAMES DOWNING. ..baptiz'd ..July-21-
SARAH y^e daughter of MARMADUKE NICOLLS. ..baptiz'd ..July-26-
GEORGE y^e Sonne of JOHN SELGEWICKEbaptized ..July-30-
ELIZABETH y^e daughter of WILLIAM GREENE, ..baptized August-07-
ANNE y^e daughter of MATTHEW JENNINS.....baptized august-25-
PAUL y^e Sonne of PAUL LYTFbaptized august-31-
HENRY y^e Sonne of DANIEL GUNNEbaptized ..7ber-14-
JOHN y^e Sonne of EDWARD MORGANbaptized...7ber-22-
MARGARET y^e daughter of GEORGE KEYZAR.....8ber-03-
SAMUEL y^e Son of BONAVENTURE JELLFES ..baptized....8ber-13-
JOHN y^e Sonne of JOHN WHITING ..baptized8ber-25-
THOMAS y^e Sonne of JOHN DOLLSTAN ..baptized.....8ber-31-
HESTER y^e daughter of ALEXANDER CROOKSHANK9ber-03-
JOHN y^e Sonne of WILLIAM ALLEN ..baptized9ber-24-
HENRY y^e Sonne of JOHN GOULDINGHAMxber-04-
ELIZABETH y^e Daughter of ANNE REES ..widowxber-06-
JOHN y^e Sonne of ROBERT PART ..baptized.....xber-09-
JOHN y^e Sonne of JOHN BRADFORD ..baptized.....January-26-73
JOHN y^e Sonne of JOHN JENNOT ..baptizedfebruary-19-9
ELIZABETH y^e daughter of CHARLES SAWYERSmarch-06

SARAH y^e daughter of EDWARD GIBBS baptizedmarch—21—
 GEORGE y^e Sonne of JOHN PITTS baptizedAprill. 23-1679
 BENJAMIN y^e Sonne of Widdow WILTSHIREAprill—25—
 NATHANIEL y^e Sonne of HENRY HARDING baptiz'dJune—10—
 WILLIAM y^e Sonne of JONATHAN ANDREWES baptiz'dJune—15—
 ELIZABETH the daughter of JOHN HANDY, baptizedJuly—20—
 MARMADUKE y^e Sonne of MARMADUKE NICOLLSJuly—22—
 RICHARD y^e Sonne of JOHN TULLS baptized7ber—04—
 JOHN y^e Sonne of JOHN IPSLEY baptized7ber—07—
 WILLIAM y^e Sonne of MILES TAPPIN; baptiz'd7ber—15—

Coppied out of y^e register- p. mc. DANIEL DYKE, Cleric
 booke for y^e parish of St Georges—
 in y^e Island of Barbados. December y^e 8th 1679.

BARBADOS.

BURIALLS in y^e parish of St Georges from y^e 25th of March: 1678.
 untill y^e 29th September. 1679.

BURIALLS

JOHN y^e Sonne of LAWLAND CLAREEburied Aprill—14—1678
 WILLIAM FLOWMANburiedMay—12—
 THOMAS, y^e Sonne of BARBARY STEELEburiedMay—31—
 SARAH y^e Wife of WILLIAM DAVISburiedJune—13—
 JOHN BOOTHburiedJune—14—
 JOHN y^e Sonne ofburiedJuly—07—
 ANNE y^e daughter ofburiedJuly—07—
 SARAH y^e daughter of MARMADUKE NICOLLSburiedAugust—01—
 RICHARD LACON's daughterburiedAugust—05—
 NICHOLAS WILSONburiedAugust—26—

PARISH REGISTERS.

467

WILLIAM y ^e Sonne of JOHN PALMER	buried.....	Barilla 7ber—07—
THOMAS WILTSHIRE Junior	buried.....	7ber—19—
JOYCE WILLIAMS	buried.....	7ber—20—
AMY y ^e Wife of WILLIAM BRETTLAND	buried.....	7ber—28—
AMY y ^e Wife of THOMAS BROOKMAN	buried.....	8ber—07—
ELIZABETH y ^e daughter of WILLIAM GREENE	buried.....	8ber—09—
ROBERT QUARRE *	buried.....	8ber—14—
RICHARD HARRIS	buried.....	8ber—25—
JOHN WHITING	buried.....	8ber—28—
JAMES y ^e Sonne of JOHN HOLMAN	buried.....	8ber—29—
WILLIAM y ^e Sonne of WILLIAM MATTHEWES	buried.....	8ber—30—
ELIZABETH JONES	.....	9ber—02—
NATHAN MORRIS	.....	9ber—11—
ROBERT HOSKINS	buried.....	9ber—20—
CHARLES y ^e Sonne of CHARLES CHEVNY	buried.....	xber—17—
ANNE y ^e Wife of JAMES GAD	buried.....	xber—28—
THOMAS WILTSHIRE Senior	buried.....	xber—31—
BRIDGET y ^e daughter of EDWARD MORRIS	buried.....	January—04— ¹⁶⁷⁸
PETER LITTLEWOOD	.....	buried... January—30—
RICHARD POSSLET	.....	buried... January—30—
BRIDGET y ^e wife of WILLIAM SAPSTER	buried.....	February—01—
ROSE y ^e daughter of ROBERT GRAVES	buried.....	Febr—02—
MATTHEW MACKLOND	buried.....	Febr—09—
JOHN CRAGE	buried.....	Febr—12—
DANIEL MORTON	buried.....	Febr—28—
SARAH y ^e wife of JOHN WEAVER	buried.....	march—02—
RICHARD FOOT	buried.....	march—19—
MOSES NASEBY	buried.....	March—27— ¹⁶⁷⁹
SAMUELL BROOKES	buried.....	Aprill—03— ¹⁶⁷⁹
JOHN TEENE	buried.....	Aprill—04—
MARY GRAVES	buried.....	Aprill—16—
PEIRCE PORE	buried.....	Aprill—17—
GEORGE NICE	buried.....	May—02—

* [The first letter in the MS. is blotted, but I do not think there can be much doubt as to the name.]

	Burials
PETER MORE	buried.....May-04-1679
THOMAS COLTON.....	buried.....May-05-
MARY ye Daughter of SAMUEL BOYS.....	May-06-
ALEXANDER BUCKLE.....	buried.....May-07-
CHARLES ANDREWES.....	buried.....May-22-
JOHN HOLLOWELL.....	buried.....June-05-
BENJAMIN WOLVERSTON	buried.....June-11-
TEAGE ONAN	buried.....June-14-
HENRY JONES.....	buried.....June-24-
FRANCES ye Wife of OLIVER COTTOM	buried.....July-01-
ABIGAIL ye daughter of EDWARD CLAYPOLE.....	July-16-
JANE ye daughter of WILLIAM AVERY	July-25-
MARGARET ye Wife of JOHN PRICE	July-28-
GEORGE ye Sonne of BARBARY STEELE	buried.....July-31-
JOHN ye Sonne of RICHARD HARLOW.....	buried.....August-10-
MARY ye daughter of THOMAS READ	buried.....August-11-
MARTHA ye wife of ANGUS BAXES.....	buried.....August-12-
WILLIAM DAVIS	buried.....August-25-
LAWRENCE ye Sonne of THOMAS WILTSHEIR	
Junior, deceasd	buried.....7ber. 03-
BENJAMIN ye Sonne of THOMAS WILTSHEIR	
junior deceasd	buried.....7ber-06-
WILLIAM CRAFTS	buried.....7ber-07-
SAMUEL ye Sonne of BONAVENTURE JELLFES	buried.....7ber-23-
MARY ye Daughter of ROBERT PART	buried.....7ber-23-

(66)

Copied out of ye register- December ye 8th
 booke for ye parish of St Georges. 1679.
 in ye Island of Barbados. pt. me DANIEL DYKE Cleric.
 [endorsed] BARBADOS

Accot of Christnings. 36.
 Burials..... 66.
 in the Parish of
 St. George.

Recd 3^d June. 1680.

A List of the Masters & Mistresses names with what Lands & Servants & negroes they have, & Also what Christenings & Burials hath been in the Parish of St. Andrews.

Masters & Mistresses names	Acres of Land	Servants	Negroes	Christenings	Burials
Leut BASSILL GIBBES	130	2: men	045	one MARY	1: man
JOHN FOORD Esq ^r	280	4: men	120	one ELIZ. HICKS	4: men
Capt ⁿ JOHN GIBBES	200	1: man	093		2: Children
THOMAS LEAKE Esq ^r	150		060		
Mr RICHARD EDWARDS	30		031	one SARAH	1: SARAH
Capt ⁿ ABELL* ALLEYNE	316	1: man	115		1: man
Capt ⁿ SAMUELL WOODWARD	120		046		
Mr JOHN HOULDER	57		041		3: men
The Widdow HUTCHINS	10		003		
Mr JOHN SWANN	42		014		
Mr SAMUELL AUSTEN	6		002		
JOHN BODEN Esq ^r	250	12: men	143		1: man
Mr RICHARD MORRIS	115	1: man	035		
Mr EDWARD JORDAN	28		010		2:
THOMAS RICHARDS	12		008		1:
Doctor EDWARD LAMMY	14		005		
Mrs MARTHA HAMERLY	86		019		2:
Mr GEORGE HURST	110	1: man	040		
JOHN SAVERY	53				
Mr WILLIAM HAWKSWORTH	18		006		
Capt ⁿ TYMOTHY THORNHILL	170	1: man	150		3: men
Mrs ANNE JOHNSTON	105		041		3: men
L ^d CHARLES SANDIFORD	15		004	one RICHARD	
L ^d WILLIAM HALL	40		009	one ANNE	
Capt ⁿ ARCHIBALD JOHNSTON	60	3: men	036	two Sons	1: boy
Mr W ^m DOTTEN	100	3: men	60		

* [? ABELL.]

PARISH REGISTERS.

Masters & mistris names	Acres of Land	Servants	Negroes:	Christmings	Burials:
LI JOHN SANDIFORD	75	1: man	033		
Doctor JOHN HAYWARD	30	.....	006		1: Boy
JOHN SOMERHALES Esq ^r	140	2: men	051	one ANNE	1: Girl
JOHN MERRICK Esq ^r	266	6: men	167		
M ^r ALEXANDER BARTLETT ..	12	.....	006		
M ^r JOHN JEPHSON	10	.....	003		
WILLIAM ROACH	4	.....	001		1: Boy
M ^r JOHN BURGESS	40	.....	016		
M ^r DAVID SMITH	6	.....			
M ^r STEPHEN SMITH	50	.....	008		
M ^{rs} MARY COHAM	87	2:	26		2:
M ^r ROBERT HAYTE	18	.....	005		
Doctor STEPHEN GIBBS	28	.....	014		
M ^r HUGH WILLIAMS	10	.....	005		
M ^r THOMAS BROOKES	12	.....	021		
M ^r W ^m RAWLINGS	9	.....	004		
The Widdow ELLICOTT	86	.....	010		
M ^r JOHN TAYTE	16	.....	005		
M ^r HUGH DUNN	10	.....			
M ^r JOHN BELFORD	8	.....	002		1:
DENNIS MURFEY	14	.....	..	1	
M ^r THOMAS CADLE	9	.....	..	1:	1:
JOHN BOOTHMAN	5	.....	001		
DANIELL DONAVAN	4	.....	000		1:
CALEB ROUSE*			003		
M ^r JOHN SWAN			14		
M ^r HENRY COLLETT			02		
JOHN THOMAS			003		
ANDREW FALLIN			001		
DANIELL SHANIS			001		
JAMES STOLLARD			001		
WILLIAM ROCH*			001		

* [A pen has been drawn through these names in the Orig. MS.]

PARISH REGISTERS.

471

Masters & mistris names	Acres of Land	Servants	Negroes	Christnings	Burials
GEORGE DENT			006		
JAMES WEBB			001		
M ^r ROBERT ENGLISH			004		
PHILIP CHARLES			001		
JOHN SMITH			002		
TEAGUE Boy			001		
M ^r JOHN SLVE	26		005		
M ^r THOMAS COPPIN	12		099		
Cap ^t ABELL GAY	100		028		
The Widdow GAY	100		019		
L ^d JOHN MILLS	260		90		
M ^r HENRY JEENES	68		12		3:
M ^r ANDREW FOLLYN	26		01	one ANDREW	2:
M ^r DANIEL SHAHANISSE	10				1:
M ^r GEORGE BUSTIAN	10		001		2:
M ^r JOHN WELCH	19		001		
M ^r ROBERT HUE	10			two Sonns	
M ^r ROBERT HEWITT	10		005	two Sonns	
M ^r HENRY KELSOLL	105		030	one Daughter	1:
M ^r ELLEN CANTEN	20		007		
M ^r BARTHOLOMEW REESE	152		051		1:
M ^r THOMAS BERESFORD	180	2	028	1:	
L ^d BENNETT REESE	60		006		
M ^r NATHANIEL SNOW	18		048		
M ^r CALEB ROUSE	76		003		
M ^r EDWARD PAINE	5			1:	
L ^d HUMPHERY WATERMAN	186		092		
M ^r ROBERT RICHARDS	60	3:	25		
M ^r WILLIAM DAVIES	82	1:	22		
M ^r JOHN WAYTE	93		050		
M ^r PHILLIP ROSSE	12		004		1:
M ^r RICHARD WILLIS	5		001		
DANIEL DYNEGELL	5				

PARISH REGISTERS.

masters & mistris names	Acres of Land	Servants	Negroes	Christnings	Burials
RALPH FRETTEWELL Esq ^r		1			
M ^r JOHN LOCKE			006		
M ^r THOMAS RUSSELL	25		005		
M ^r ANDREW BLACK	20		014		
M ^r DAVID MICHELL	10				
JOHN NOBB			003		
W ^m CAMPION			005		
JAMES BINNEY			003		
W ^m HENDERSON			001		
W ^m PURSS			002		
THOMAS JOHNSTON			008		
SYMON RUD			001		
RICHARD WILLIS			001		
DANIEL DOUGLE			001		
DERMOTT MAHONT			002		
DENNIS MACKHALA			002		
JOHN DANIEL			003		
THOMAS LAYTON			003		
HENRY LAYTON & }			005		
JANE WEBB..... }					
Total	109	5597	47	2248	18
Lands in dispute between the Lady YEAMANS Madam FARMER Madam SPARKS Amos }	719				
Lands in this parish & the owners lives in other parishes }	1260				
Amounts to					
Total	7576				

(endorsed)

BARBADOS.

Acc^t of Inhabitants .. 109.

Christnings 18.

Burials 44.

Land &c in St Andrew's parish.

Recd 3^d June. 1680.

PARISH REGISTERS.

473

Año: 1680 (?)

A True and Perfect List of all ye Names of ye Inhabitants in ye Parrish of Christ Church, with an Exact accoempt of all ye Land, white Seruants; and 'Neg's within ye Said parrish Taken This 22th Decemb' 1679

A	acres Land	wh ^e Seruants	Neg ^s
ADAM .....JOHN	192	3	64
ARNETT ....DAVID	50	1	20
ANDREWS ..ROGER	10		18
ADAMS.....CONRADT	10		21
ALCORN ....JOHN	5	2	5
ANDERSON ..ADAM	5		
ASHBURNER WILLIAM	13		6
AUSTINE....THOMAS	5		
ALSOPP ....RICHARD	5		1
ADDICE ....EDWARD	20		11
ADDIS JOHN ORPHANT	3		
ANDERSON ..WILLIAM	2		
AUSTINE ....JOHN	30		16
ALSOPP ....EDWARD	10		2
ASHURST....JOHN	33		11
ASHURST....BENIAMIN			7
ANDREWS ..THOMAS	5		
ARTHUR ....MICHAEL		3	
ARNETT ....PATRICK	3	1	3
ARCH .....JOHN	7		
ANDERSON ..THOMAS	2		
	411	10	185

B.	acres Land	w th Servants	Neg ^s
BISHOPP JOAN	.. 202	.. 2	.. 65
BUCKWORTH .. RICHARD	.. 188	.. 5	.. 65
BONNETT THOMAS dect	.. 138	.....	.....
BOND FRANCIS	.. 60	.....	.....
BROWNE STEPHEN	.. 85	.. 1	.. 16
BARRY JOHN	.. 14	.....	.. 12
BLANCHARD .. WILLIAM	.. 15	.....	.. 4
BULL CHRISTOPH	.. 18	.....	.. 3
BOXFIELD THOMAS	.. 5	.....	.....
BAKER ESIAS	.. 5	.....	.. 1
BRIGSTOCK ... RICHARD	.. 7	.....	.....
BARNES OLIVER	.. 1	.....	.....
BURTON AGNES Widdow ..	.. 55	.....	.. 17
BURBON JOHN and Comp ^l ..	.. 8	.....	.. 2
BOURNE JOHN	.. 12	.....	.. 1
BOURN JOHN Junio ^r	.. 7	.. 1	.. 11
BENTLY MARTYN Esqu ^r ..	.. 245	.. 5	.. 154
BROOKS JOHN	.. 30	.....	.. 8
BLAKE NICHOLAS	.. 9	.....	.. 7
BAYLY ROBERT	.. 7	.....	.. 2
BOURNE SAMUEL	.. 5	.....	.. 2
BUENNO BENJAMIN .....	.....	.....	.. 1
BOULINE (?) .. HENRY	.. 4	.. 1	.....
BRIGGS WILLIAM	.. 12	.....	.. 7
BURK THOMAS	.. 4	.....	.. 2
BARRY ALCE	.. 10	.....	.. 4
BATEMAN JOHN	.. 7	.....	.....
BAYLY CHARLES	.. 32	.....	.. 3
BRADLY RALPH	.. 5	.....	.....
BRADLY ROBERT	.. 2	.....	.. 1
BANBRIGG ... ROBERT	.. 33	.....	.. 9
BUTTLER WILLIAM	.. 10	.....	.. 1
BOYNER JOHN	.. 32	.....	.....

	acres Land	w th Servants	Neg ^s
BURK JAMES	... 8 1/2	.....	.....
BUDDING RICHARD	... 10	.....	... 8
BAYLY RICHARD	... 5	.....	... 6
BAXTER EDWARD	... 8	.....	.....
BEARD Rich ^d de'd	... 4	.....	.....
	<u>125 1/2</u>	<u>14</u>	<u>412</u>

C

	acres Land	w th Servants	Neg ^s
CLARK MARGARETT	.. 167	... 5	... 78
COOPER THOMAS	.. 21	.....	... 17
CLEMENT WILLIAM	.. 14	... 3	... 7
CLARK FRANCIS	.. 12	.....	... 6
CONWAY CORNELIUS	... 3	.....	... 1
COUGHAN TEAGUE	... 7	.....	... 4
CHAFFIN DANIELL .....	.....	... 1	... 2
CONNER BRYEN	... 6	.....	.....
COCKTON DANIELL	... 7	.....	... 2
CLARK EDWARD	... 1	.....	.....
COPPINGER ... JOHN	... 8	.....	.....
CARNER [CARVER] MICHAEL ..	... 6	.....	... 1
CRICHLow ELIZABETH .....	.....	.....	... 5
CHRICHLow ... JAMES	... 9	.....	... 6
CLARK ROGER	.. 20	.....	... 11
CLARK CHRISTOPH'	.. 60	.....	... 31
CASON THOMAS	... 8	.....	... 5
CRICHLow HENRY	.. 15	.....	... 4
CLANCEY CORNELIUS	.. 10	.....	... 3
CUDDEN JOHN	... 8	.....	... 3
COLLYER TOBIAS .....	.....	.....	... 2
COMELL DUGWELL	.. 10	.....	... 3
CLARK WILLIAM and Comp ^{ts} ..	... 7	.....	.....
CONNEY EDMOND	... 11	.....	.....

	acres Land	w th Servants	Neg ^s
CLOUGHAN...ELIZABETH.....	...2	.....	.....
CREEDE .....JOHN	.. 26	.....	... 2
COLLEY .....THOMAS	.. 10	.....	... 4
CORTEENE.....ELLINOR.....	...6	.....	.....
CHIZELL.....DANIELL.....	...2½	.....	.....
CAUAN .....JOHN	...2	.....	... 1
CHAPPELL ....JONAH Deed ...	...2½	.....	... 1
COOKE.....MARGRETT Widdow	...5	.....	... 3
CHASE.....STEPHEN	...9	.....	... 6
CONNEY AND . PATT: and Comp ^l	.. 12½	.....	... 2
COPPINE .....JOHN	...5	.....	.....
CAREW .....RICHARD	.. 38	.....	... 6
CHURCHER ....THOMAS.....	...5	.....	.....
CLARK.....THOMAS.....	.. 15	.....	.....
CODD .....JAMES.....	.. 13	.....	.....
CAMMELL ....GILBERT.....	...4	.....	.....
	558	.. 9	216

	acres Land	w th Servants	Neg ^s
D			
DORN .....JOHN	.. 56	 2	... 31
DORN .....FRANCIS	.. 37	.....	.....
DOWELL .....RICHARD	...3	.....	... 1
DAWSON.....MILLES	...5	.....	... 1
DAVIS.....EDWARD	...1	.....	.....
DANIELL ....NICHOLAS	.. 10	.....	... 8
DRURY .....RICHARD	.. 61	.....	... 25
DENNIS .....JOHN	...2½	.....	.....
DOLLAR .....JOHN .....	.....	.....	... 2
DUKE .....HENRY	.. 23	.....	... 4
DUMESNILL .. CAREW.....	.. 70	.....	... 37
DAVIS.....MARGARETT	.. 10	.....	... 2

PARISH REGISTERS.

477

	acres Land	w th Servants	Neg ^s
DENHAM.....JOHN .....	.....	.....	..... 1
DEMSTER ....JOHN	 6	.....	.....
DILLON .....GARRETT	 20	.....	..... 9
DURANT.....NATHAN	 8	.....	..... 9
DENNIS .....JOHN	 5	.....	.....
DOWLING ....WILLIAM.....	 3	.....	.....
DANIEL .....JOHN	 5	.....	.....
DANBY .....JOHN	 2	.....	.....
DURANT.....THOMAS	 6	.....	..... 4
	333	 2	134

E

	acres Land	w th Servants	Neg ^s
EYTON.....WILLIAM.....	 98	 3	 70
EDNEY .....PETER	 52	.....	.....
ELLIOTT.....JOAN	 10	.....	..... 2
EUANS .....JOHN	 3	 2	 4
ENES .....PHILLIP	 4	.....	..... 3
EARL .....THOMAS	 12	.....	.....
ELLIOTT.....RICHARD.....	.....	..... 1	 20
	179	 6	99

F

	Acre Land	w th Servants	Neg ^s
FRERE.....TOBIAS Esqu ^r	395	 5	.. 150
FRERE.....JOHN Esqu ^r	180	.....	.. 80
FRERE.....WILLIAM	120	.....	.. 40
FITZGERALD..MORRIS	.. 15	.....	..... 9
FA'WELL [i.e. FAREWELL]..JAMES	.. 18	.....	..... 2
FORSTALL...RICHARD	.. 10	.....	.....
FAWNE .....JOHN	 5	.....	.....
FRERE.....WILLIAM	 1	.....	.....
FARROW .....ROBERT	 1	.....	.....

	acres Land	wh ^{te} Servants	Neg ^s
FOY.....HUGH	...3	.....	.....
FRAME .....WILLIAM	.. 10	.....	.....
FORD .....THOMAS	.. 15	.....	... 9
FOSTER .....JOHN	.. 25	.....	...10
FIELD.....ANTHONY	.. 11	.....	... 5
FEYFIELD ...RICHARD	.. 23	.....	.....
FELL .....THOMAS	...5	.....	...1
	842	 5	305
G.			
	acres Land	wh ^{te} Servants	Neg ^s
GUNNING ....JOHN	..267	.....	...47
GRAY .....RICHARD decd ..	..150	 5	...55
GREENIDGE ..RICHARD.....	.. 40	.....	... 9
GRAY .....ROBERT	.. 18	.....	... 4
GREENIDGE ..JEAN	...9	.....	... 4
GASLEE .....JOHN	.. 20	.....	...16
GORMAN .....MATTHEW	.. 10	.....	... 1
GILHAM .....JOHN	...4	.....	.....
GARUEY .....JAMES	...5	.....	... 3
GOODMAN ...RICHARD	...8	.....	... 9
GRIGGS.....JOHN	.. 10	.....	.....
GILBERT .....NATTHAN ^l	...5	.....	... 2
GARY .....EDWARD	...8	.....	... 1
GREGORY.....ORMOND	...5	.....	... 4
GRIFFIN .....EDWARD	.. 30	.....	... 3
GILLES .....EDWARD.....	.. 10	.....	... 6
GORDEN .....PETER.....	...8	.....	.....
GILLES.....EDWARD Junio ^r ..	...5	.....	... 1
GRIGSON .....ROBERT	.. 10	.....	.....
GEORGE .....THOMAS.....	.....	.....	... 7
GIBBS .....JOHN .....	.....	.....	...10
	622	 5	182

PARISH REGISTERS.

479

H	acres Land.	w th Servants	Neg ^s
HARDING ....HENRY Deed	220	 1	 90
HARGRAVES ..ALLIS	126	 1	 56
HASELWOOD ..THOMAS	170	 2	 78
HOOVER .....JONATHAN	.. 50	....	.... 17
HAWEN [or HAUSEN] SAMUELL..	.. 50	....	....
HOOVER .....CRISPINE	..100	....	....
HARLSTONE ..EDWARD	.. 30	 1	11
TIORNOLD ....WILLIAM	.. 12	....	.... 3
HAGTHORP...WILLIAM	9	....	....
HYDE .....HENRY	5	....	.... 3
HANMERRY ..NICHOLAS	6	....	....
HUTTON.....OLIVER	.. 36	....	....
HARRIS .....ZACHARIAH .....	....	....	.... 1
HOLMES.....JOHN de'd	.. 15	....	.... 8
HUMPHRYES..EDWARD	.. 25	....	....14
HUMPHRYES..EDWARD	2	....	....
HOLMES.....JAMES	9	....	.... 3
HOLDER.....NICHOLAS	.. 33	....	....18
HERRINGMAN WILLIAM	.. 14	....	.... 4
HART.....EDWARD	.. 32	....	....
HALLAM ....W ^m Deed.....	.. 20	....	....10
HALEY .....THOMAS	.. 12	....	....
HARRIS .....ANTHONY	.. 10	....	.... 6
HARMAN ....WILLIAM	.. 10	....	.... 2
HENDERSON ..FRANCIS	5	....	....
HUGHINIS ....PATRICK	9	....	.... 7
HOGMAN ....ELIZABETH	.. 10	....	....
HATTON .....CHARLES	.. 28 1/2	....	....15
HAYWOOD ....JOHN	.. 15	....	.... 6
HOLMES .....HENRY	.. 12	....	.... 4
HACKETT ....WILLIAM	7	....	....
HART .....WALTER	.. 80	....	....28
HAVES.....THOMAS	.. 37	....	....16

	acres Land	w th Servants	Neg ^s
HARBERT EDWARD	13	.....	6
HACKETT ANN & Compl ^t ..	21	.....	.....
HAUGHTAINE . RICHARD	30	.....	.....
HANBURY, NICHOLAS	5	.....	.....
HOOPER..... DANIEL .....	.....	.....	9
HOUGH WILLIAM .....	.....	.....	4
	1268	10	419

I	acres Land	w th Servants	Neg ^s
IRELAND..... THOMAS	18	.....	6
ILAM RICHARD	10	.....	.....
JONES ANTHONY	3	1	2
JELPH'S JOHN	5	.....	.....
JEAMES MARGARETT	10	.....	2
JONES ROBERT .....	.....	.....	1
JEAMES MARGARETT ....	.....	.....	5
	46	1	16

K.	acres Land	w th Servants	Neg ^s
KINSLAND .. NATHAN ^l Esqu ^r ..	340	5	170
KIRTON. PHILLIP de'd.	360	9	130
KIPPS..... JEAN	10	.....	3
KELLY DAVID	13	.....	3
KEZAR TEAGUE	3	.....	.....
KEY WILLIAM	16	.....	1
KNIGHTS JOHN	20	.....	6
KNOWLES ANDREW	1	.....	.....
KENDALL WILLIAM de'd ..	5	.....	.....
KING RICHARD	12	.....	2
	779	14	315

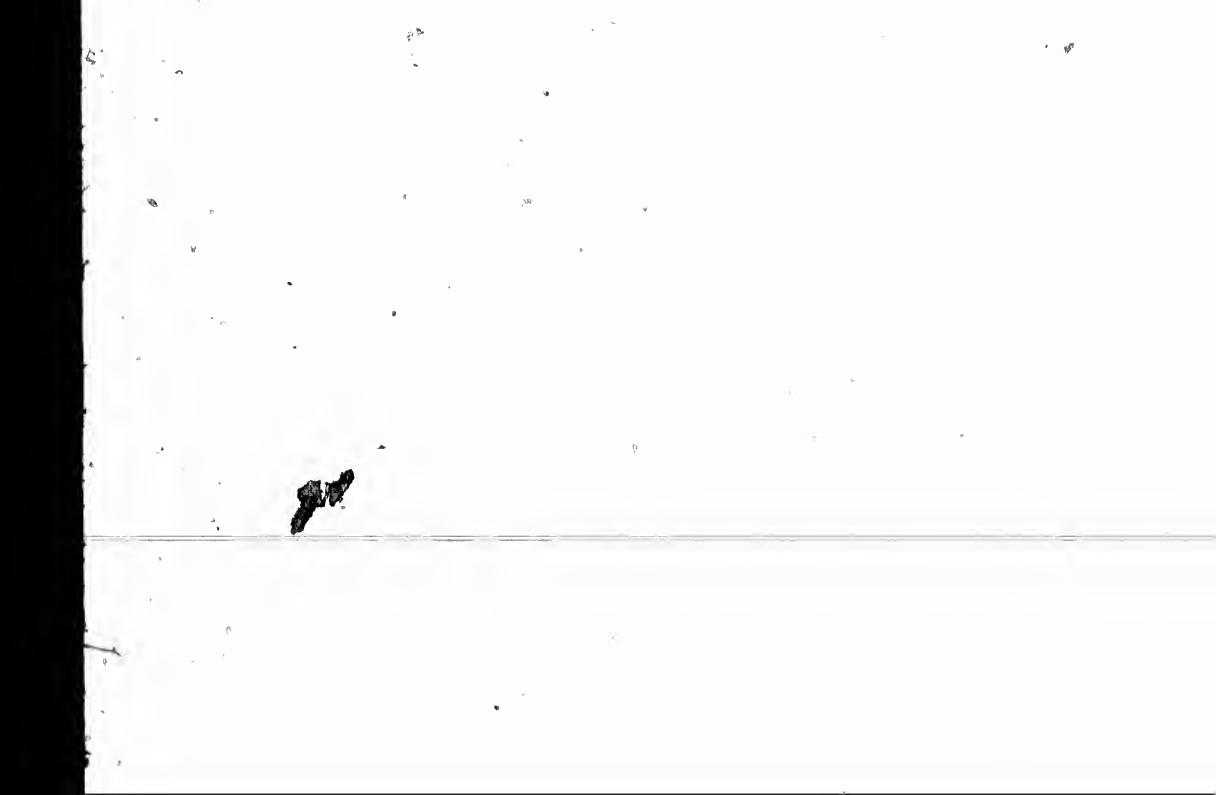
PARISH REGISTERS.

481

L		acres Land	with Servants	Negs.
LEWIS	EDMOND	214	8	72
LEIGH	SARAH	172		52
LEWIS	DAVID	10		1
LUCAS	RICHARD	15	1	10
LAMBERT	ARTHUR	4		2
LINCK	THOMAS	9		
LEWIS	JOHN	15		6
LEE	JAMES	19		4
LETTIS	THOMAS	42		24
LACON	THOMAS	9		1
LELAND	CHRISTOPH	30		9
LOCKSMITH	THOMAS	31		
LOWRE	JOHN	7		6
LOUELL	CONSTANCE	17		6
LONGSTAFF	ELIZABETH	9		
		576	9	193

M		acres Land	with Servants	Negs.
MAXWELL	THOMAS	24	2	30
MATTSON	MATTHIAS	11	2	12
MOORE	ROBERT	5		2
MURFORD	RICHARD	12		3
MERRICKS	JOHN decd	5		
MASON	THOMAS	7		3
MOORE	ALCE	2		
MITCHELL	THOMAS	1		
MACC GRAUGH	DANIELL	2		2
MOODY	DAVID	13		2
MORRIS	WILLIAM	15		2
MATTSON	SMITHIELL	20		3
MACC DANIELL	ALEXAND	13		1
MUNROW	ANDREW	5		8
MORRIS	HUGH	5		1

61



	acres Land	w th Servants	Neg ^s
MARSAN EDWARD	10	.....	.... 6
MARKLAND.... HENRY	44	.....	....20
MACC GRAUGH JOHN	 5	.....	.... 2
MORRIS EDMOND	10	.....	.....
MACC BREECLY BRYEN	19	.....	.... 8
MONK HENRY	 2	.....	.... 2
MOHOLLAND .. JAMES	10	.....	.... 2
MAY..... JOHN	41	7..	.....
MUNROW..... ALLEXAND'	13	.....	.....
MILLINGTON.. JOHN .....	.....	.....	.... 2

257½ .. 4 106

N

	acres Land	w th Servants	Neg ^s
NEWTON..... SAMUELL Esqu'..	.. 58½	15	.. 260
NEMIAS DAVID a Jew	20	.....	....12
NOBLE..... MARK	 5	.....	.....
NORRON..... KATHERINE	10	.....	.... 7
NUSUM ARTHUR	48	.....	.... 7
NUSUM ARTHUR Junio' ..	13	 1	12
NEWMAN..... MARGARETT	28	.....	.... 9
NIXON..... MARY	 5	.....	.....
NURSE..... ROBERT	 5	.....	.... 2
	715	16	.. 309

O

	acres Land	w th Servants	Neg ^s
OKER GEORGE	69	.....	....22
OWTRAM..... DOROTHY	.. 116	.....	....28
OISTINE JAMES	67	 1	17
OUERTON P... ROBERT	 5	.....	.....
OISTINE..... NICHOLAS	 4	.....	.... 1

PARISH REGISTERS.

483

	acres Land	w th Servants	Neg ^s
OLLIUER.....MARGARETT	 4	.....	.....
OUTRAM.....ROBERT	10	.....	.....
	275	 1	68
P.	Acres Land	w th Servants	Neg ^s
PEARS.....JOHN Esqu'.....	910	 8	.. 180
PERRIMAN ....RICHARD	37	 1	20
PINCHBACK ....THOMAS	38	.....	....11
PILE.....THEOPHILUS	45	 1	12
PILE.....SARAH	20	.....	.... 3
PERRY.....JOHN	15	.....	.....
PEAD.....JOHN	41	.....	.... 7
POCKETT.....WILLIAM	 3	.....	.....
PAYNE.....ELIZABETH.....	 4	.....	.....
PERROTT.....RALPH	70	.....	....15
PECOCK.....ROBERT	 7	 2	 7
POYER.....THOMAS	13	.....	.... 3
PARSONS.....WILLIAM de'd ..	 4	.....	.....
PITTMAN ....ARTHUR	15	.....	.... 5
PITTS.....HUGH	 8	.....	.... 2
PEAK.....CHRISTOPH'	 4	.....	.... 2
PRICE.....MATTHEW	 5	.....	.... 2
PRICE.....HENRY	35	.....	....15
PRICE.....WILLIAM	 1	.....	.....
PERRY.....EDWARD.....	 5	.....	.....
POTTER.....ROBERT	 4	.....	.....
PORTER.....ROBERT	 5	.....	.... 7
PIKE.....OLLIG de'd.....	21	.....	.....
POORE.....PETER	 3	.....	.....
PUMFRETT ...ANN.....	 5	.....	.....
PHELONY.....JOHN	10	.....	.....
PHILLIPS WILLIAM 5 acrs 2 Neg ^s			
	1273	.. 12	291

Q.		acres Land	w th Servants	Neg ^s
QUIGGEN.....	JOHN	.. 12 ¹	.....	6
R		acres Land	w th Servants	Neg ^s
RICHIBELL	ROBERT	.. 315	 8	140
RISLEY.....	CRESENT	.. 148	 1	84
RUSHBROOK ..	HENRY	.. 50	 1	13
RODMAN.....	SARAH.....	.. 75	.....	2
RODMAN.....	JOHN	.. 7	.....	3
RODMAN.....	JOHN Junio'	.. 47	.....	13
RICHARDS ..	JOHN	.. 10	.....	7
RICHARDSON ..	MARY	.. 33	.....	10
RYCRAFT.....	SARAH	.. 45	.....	12
RICHARDSON ..	DAVID	.. 41	.....	2
REYNOLD	JEAN Widdow ..	.....	.....	8
ROBINSON	THOMAS	.. 10	.....	8
ROBINSON	ROBERT	.. 12 ¹	.....	6
ROGERS	JOHN	.. 12 ¹	.....	3
RAWLINES	JOHN	.. 15	.....	8
ROSE	ELIZABETH.....	.. 8	.....	3
RICHARDSON ..	GEORGE	.. 10	.....	7
ROBINSON	MANUSS(?).....	.. 17	.....	6
ROSSE	JOHN	.. 1	.....	.....
ROBINSON	WILLIAM.....	.....	.....	3
RAINFORD	JOHN	.. 3	.....	1
RENNY	TEAGUE	.. 5	.....	.....
RENNY	TEAGUE Jun'....	.. 10	.....	1
RYCORD	SAMUELL	.. 2	.....	1
RUCK	JOHN	.. 44	.....	16
REDMAN.....	RICHARD	.. 10	.....	.....
ROBINSON	EDWARD.....	.. 7	.....	.....
RENTFREE	ROBERT	.. 10	.....	.....
RYMORE.....	ALEXAND'	.. 1	.....	.....

PARISH REGISTERS.

495

S		acres Land	wh ^m Servants	Neg ^s
SCAWELL	RICH ^d Esqu ^r	550	8	206
[or SEAWELL]				
SEARL	JOHN Esqu ^r	365	11	184
SILUESTER	Madam	180	1	40
SCOTT	BENJAMIN	108	2	41
SHURLAND	JOHN	30	00	12
STANFORD	ROBERT	27		9
SMITH	ELIZABETH	5		6
STEPHENS	JOHN	5		
SHELTON	SAMUELL	11	2	3
STRODE	HENRY	30		32
STRAWNE	HENRY	5		2
SHERON	GEORGE	10		6
SIMPSON	JAMES	11		1
SPEGHT	WILLIAM	22		21
SISTERS	ELIZABETH	36		19
SNERLING	ROBERT			1
SADLER	THOMAS	21		
SLANY	ANTHONY			2
STONE	JOHN	20		1
SKAROS	GEORGE	5		1
SPAROWHAWK	JAMES	5		4
STRODE	MARGRETT		1	4
SPENCER	JOHN	23		7
SAUNDERSON	JOHN	4		1
SLAUGHTER	THOMAS	3		2
STUDDY	THOMAS	8		3
SHORTE	OWEN			
SCRUTTON [or STRUTTON]	JOHN	5		1
SAWYER	MARGARETT	10		4
SNIFE	JOHN			2
SHORE	RICHARD	10		

	acres Land.	w th Servants	Neg ^s
SAUNDERSON..ROBERT	.. 10	.....	.....
SUTTON .....HENRY	 5	.....	.....
	1511	...25	615
T			
	acres Land.	w th Servants.	Neg ^s
THORNBURGH..GEORGE	.. 40	.....	...10
TROWELL .. PHILLIP	.. 34	.....	...21
TYLER.....ROBERT	.. 21	.....	... 4
TAYLOR .....JOHN	.. 12	.....	... 6
THOMPSON .. JOHN	... 8	.....	... 4
THOROWGOOD.. THOMAS	... 1	... 1	... 1
ERRILL.....SAMUELL	... 31	.....	... 2
TUBBS.....EDWARD	... 71	.....	.....
TILNEY THOMAS	.. 10	.....	... 1
THOMAS THOMPSON	... 8	.....	... 1
HUSTLETHWAITE.. PETER	... 8	.....	... 1
TICHBOURN... WINNEFRED	.. 17	.....	... 6
TYSOE WILLIAM	... 1	.....	... 1
	1714	... 1	58
V			
	acres Land	w th Servants	Neg ^s
VINTON [or VNITON].. THOMAS ..	.. 17	.....	... 9
VFFORD.....JOHN.....	 5	.....	.....
	22	.....	9
W			
	acres Land	w th Servants	Neg ^s
WATKINES ..DAVID.....	.. 20	.....	... 6
WYNN.....RICHARD.....	.. 60	.....	... 8
WALTERS ....CHRISTOPH'.....	.. 112	.....	...28
WATKINES ..ROBERT	 5	.....	.....

PARISH REGISTERS.

487

	acres Land	N ^o Servants	Neg ^s
WRIGHT WILLIAM	... 2	.....	... 3
WALROND THOMAS	.. 340	... 18	.. 170
WASLEY JOHN	... 1	.....	.....
WATKINES .. THOMAS	.. 10	.....	... 5
WEBSTER JOHN	... 5	.....	... 1
WISE CHRISTOPH	.. 19	.....	... 7
WILLIAMS.... RICHARD	.. 406	... 2	.. 200
WRIGHT JOHN	.. 40	... 4	... 7
WARNER..... STEPHEN	.. 18	.....	... 11
WATT DAVID	.. 10	.....	... 10
WILSON ANTHONY	... 6	.....	.....
✓ WHITE..... PATRICK	.. 13	... 1	... 6
WILSON EDWARD	... 6	.....	... 4
WILSON CHARLES	.. 20	.....	... 6
WILSON*..... CHARLES Junio ^r	... 5	.....	... 4
WALTER RICHARD	... 2	.....	.....
WHITE..... MILICENT	... 2	.....	.....
WARD WILLIAM	.. 14	.....	... 3
WILSON WILLIAM	... 9	.....	... 2
WELLS JOHN	... 5	.....	.....
WILSON MARGARETT	... 5	.....	.....
WARD RICHARD	... 2	.....	.....
WADDINE THOMAS	... 2	.....	.....
WYATT CHRISTOPH	.. 10	.....	... 3
WHITEHEAD .. THO: decd	... 25	.....	... 6
WALTON RICHARD	.. 11	.....	... 2
	<u>1112</u>	<u>124</u>	<u>492</u>

Total of
Inhabitants } 410

The Sum Totall of Euery Lott Contained in ye within
List Alphabetically Drawne and Cast upp att ye Foote

acres Land	wt Scrutts	Negros
12978 $\frac{3}{4}$	.. 178	4723

JN^o KENNEY.
RICH ELLIOTT } Church Wardens
JN^o ADAMS }

BARBADOS

 Extract from ye Register of Christ Church of ye Christnings
within ye Said Parish from March ye 25: 78. to ye 29th: of 7br: 79

Anno Dom. 1678

Aprill.

JANE ye Daughter of THOMAS and JANE WITHERING was bapt ye: 2^d
GRISSEL ye Daughter of TIMOTHY and MARY HODLEY was bapt ye: 26th

June

MARGRET ye Daughter of WILLIAM and MARY WALTON was bapt ye: 27th

July

THOMAS ye Sonn of CORNELIUS and MARGRET STAFONS bapt ye: 2^d
THOMAS ye Sonn of NICOLAS and MARIE CLARE..... bapt ye: 3^d

August

MARY ye Daughter of HUMPHREY and ELIZABETH BALL bapt ye: 1st
MARY ye Daughter of WILLIAM and MABELL HOWARD bapt ye: 18th
JOAN ye Daughter of BENJ^e and KATHERINE FINCH bapt ye: 25th
RICHARD ye Sonn of THOMAS and ELIZABETH HASELWOOD bapt ye: 26th

1678

JOHN ye Sonn of THOMAS and ELIZABETH SERLE bapt ye: 30th
 MARY ye [sic] of JOHN and MABELL GITTINGS of ye Age of
 Eighteen years and Seaven moneths was bapt in ye P'sence
 of EDWARD WASSON and ANNE PACKSON Witnesses } ye: 31th

September

NICOLAS ye Sonn of HUGH and MARY MORRICE was bapt ye: 8th
 MARY ye Daughter of DOWGALL and MARY CAMPBELL bapt ye: 8th
 FRANCIS ye Sonn of JOHN and ANN HANSON was bapt ye: 19th
 ROBERT ye Sonn of ROBERT and MARY STANFORD was bapt ye: 24th
 JOHN ye Sonn of JOHN and ABIGAIL COLLINS was bapt ye: 29th

October

CHRISTOPHER ye Son of JOHN and ANNE SNIPE was bapt ye 13th
 WILLIAM ye Son of JOHN and MARGERY HINCH was bapt ye: 20th
 LANCELOTT ye Son of LANCELOT and MARY THOMPSON bapt ye: 20th
 JANE ye Daughter of W^m and ELIANOR DAVIES was bapt ye 24th
 MACHELL ye Daughter of EDWARD and MACHELL ALSOP bapt ye 31th

November

RICHARD ye Sonn of RICHARD and MARY BRIDGESTOCK bapt ye 10th
 ISABELL ye Daughter of ROBERT and KATHERINE CHURCH bapt ye 17th
 MARTHA ye Daughter of JAMES and HANNA ANDERSON bapt ye 24th
 W^m ye Son of OBAH a Christian Negroe Woman was bapt ye 24th
 SUSANNA a Negroe Woman of JOHN OSBOURN'S was bapt ye 24th
 whose vndertakers were HERBERT GRIFFITH, ANN KELLY, and
 ELIZ WATKINS
 W^m ye Son of ye Said SUSANNA, whose vndertakers were RICHARD
 BRETTON, and EDWARD PRICE, and MARY SMITH was baptized ye 24th
 MARTHA a Moletto Daughter of ye sd Joⁿ OSBURN and SUSANNA
 bapt ye 24th
 THEOPHILUS ye Son of RICHARD and ELIZABETH LUCAS was
 baptized ye 26th
 ALEXANDER ye Sonn of THOMAS and ANN IRELAND was bapt ye 28th

1678

MARGRET ye Daughter of ROBERT and ELIZABETH BRADLY

was bapt ye 28thMARY ye Daughter of ROBERT and ELIZABETH JONES was bapt ye 28th*December*SARAH ye Daughter of GEORGE and ELVY HARE was bapt ye 1stGRACE ye Daughter of OLIVER and GRACE PIKE was bapt ye 10thANNE ye Daughter of JOHN and SUSANNA WEBSTER was bapt ye 17th

RICHARD ye Sonn of ZACHARIE and ELIZABETH HARRIS was

bapt ye 26thMARY ye Daughter of W^m and MARY PHILLIPSwas bapt ye 30th*January 1678*

JOB ye Son of WALTER and DOROTHY HART of about
22 years of Age his Chosen witnesses WALTER HART
and THOMAS HAYES } bapt ye 2^d

CHARITY ye Daughter of WALTER and DOROTHY HART
of about 19 years of Age whose Witthesses were
WALTER HART THOMAS HAYES and ELIZABETH
JEWSON and JANE HAYES } bapt ye 2^d

ELIZABETH of ye age of 8 years, and KATHERINE of ye
Age of Seaven years and AMARINZIA of ye Age of 5
years, and BENJ^e of ye Age of 7 moneths, all children
of BERNARD and ELIZABETH SCHENCKINGH were bapt
..... } bapt ye 3^d

ELIZABETH ye Daughter of NATHANIEL and ANN

RIDGEWAY of ye Age: 11: years was bapt ye 4thJOHN ye Sonn of ROBERT and ANNE SNELLIN was bapt ye 7th

ELIZABETH ye Daughter of WILLIAM and ANNE MERCER

was bapt ye 19th

PHILOCLÉON ye Daughter of RICHARD and JANE GREENIDGE

was bapt ye 21thCHRISTOPHER ye Sonn [of] CHRISTOPHER and ANN BULL was bapt ye 22thARTHUR ye Son of ARTHUR and SUSANNA NUSUM was bapt ye 22th

February

1673

MARY ye Age of 5 years and 6 moneths, and HENRY
 the Age of 4 months, Daughter and Son of JAMES and
 MARY SIMONwere } bapt ye 13th
 JOHN ye Son of DANIELL and MIRIAM MAGRAHAN was bapt ye 18th
 KATHERINE ye Daughter of RICHARD and ELIZABETH
 CAREW was bapt ye 28th
 ANTHONY ye Son of GEORGE and MARY RICHARDSON was bapt ye 28th

March

ANNA ye Daughter of PETER and MARY JARRET was bapt ye 7th
 ANNE ye Daughter of RICHARD and ANNE PERRYMAN bapt ye 11th
 SAMUELL ye Sonn of JAMES and ELIZABETH MADDER was bapt ye 12th
 JN^o the Sonn of JOHN and MARY BYNOwas bapt ye 13th
 LUCY ye Age of 2 years and Six moneths, and ANTHONY
 ten dayes old, Daughter and Son of ANTHONY and MABELL } ye 13th
 HARRISwere bapt
 CONRAD ye Son of CONRAD and ELIZABETH ADAMS...was bapt ye 23th
 ROBERT ye Son of ROBERT and REBECCA HANSON ...was bapt ye 23th
 ELIZABETH ye Daughter of W^m and MARIE SPEIGHTS was bapt ye 23th

April

JAMES ye Son of HENRY and SUSANNA CHURCHLOE was bapt ye 4th
 ELIZABETH ye Daughter of PEREGRINE and ISABELL GUARD
 was bapt ye 6th
 ELENOR ye Daughter of ALEXANDER and ELENOR OSBOURN
 was bapt ye 19th
 JN^o ye Sonn of JOHN and LOWRIE SPENLOVE..... was bapt ye 26th
 JAMES ye Sonn of PATRICK and JANE OHAIN (or OHANI) was bapt ye 26th
 KATHERINE ye Daughter of ISAAC and SUSANNA RAGG was bapt ye 26th

May

MARY ye Daughter of JN^o and HESTER ADAMS was bapt ye 3^d

1679

June

was bapt ye 14th

July

NICOLAS ye Son of NICOLAS BIDDLECOMB by a Negroe Woman

was bapt ye 9th

August

THOMAS ye Son of OWEN and JOAN MALLONEE was bapt^ye 31th

September

SMITH bapt^d ye 3d

SAMUEL of ye Age, of 7 months Son of DAVID and JANE ARNET.

was bapt. ye 9th

was bapt ye q^t

1679

ANNE ye Daughter of JOHN and KATHARINE ROGERS was bapt^d ye 15th
 W^m ye Son of WILLIAM and JOAN COLE was bapt^d ye 16th
 WALTER ye Son of RICHARD and CHARITY HICKMAN was bapt^d ye 25th
 DAVERS ye Son of RICHARD and ELIZABETH SEAWELL was bapt^d ye 26th

October

THOMAS ye Son of THOMAS and ELIZABETH HUGHES. was bapt^d ye 13th
 JOHN ye son of JOHN and SUSANNA MERICK was bapt^d ye 16th
 JOHN ye Son of JOHN and MARY BUNNYON was bapt^d ye 16th
 ELIZABETH ye Daughter of JAMES and REBECCA CRUTCHLOE
 was bapt^d ye 17

Total 93†

JN^o KENNEY
 RIC^h: ELLIOTT } Church Wardens
 JN^o: ADAMS }

BARBADOS

AN Extract from ye Register of Christ Church of ye Burialls within
 ye Said Parish from March ye 25th 1678. to September ye 29th
 1679

Anno Domⁱ 1678*May*

JOHN ye Son of JOHN MARKLAND buried ye 31th

June

ANNANIAS MAN. Senio' buried ye 4th
 MARY ye Wife of W^m HALLUM buried ye 17th
 JANE BRYAN buried ye 20th
 WILLIAM HARGROVE buried

* Date doubtful, owing to the orig. MS. being split.

† [It should be 98.]

July

1678

FRANCIS ye Wife of JOHN STONE..... buried ye 12th
 WILLIAM LEIGH buried ye 19th
 JANE ye Wife of JOHN COPPIN buried ye 29th

August

JOHN ARCH buried ye 5th
 JANE the Daughter of THOMAS and ELIZABETH HASLWOOD bur ye 26th
 CHARLES the Son of THOMAS and ANNE IRELAND buried ye 30th

Septemb

MAJ. RICHARD GRAY buried ye 10th
 HESTER the Wife of Jⁿ PEERSE Esq' buried ye 15th

October

JOSHUA CHAPPELL buried ye 5th
 THOMAS CRAWFORD buried ye 21th
 KATHERINE the Wife of W^m HORNOLDE buried ye 28th

November

SIMON REYNOLDS buried ye 2^d
 CHARLES ye Son of JOHN and ELIZABETH BURTON buried ye 28th
 GEORGE STRODE was buried ye 29th

Decemb

ARTHUR ye Son of ARTHUR and SUSANNA NUSUM buried ye 28th

January 167⁸

MARGARET OLIVER buried ye 29th
 JANE ye Wife of Jⁿ THOMPSON buried ye 31th
 MABEEL the Wife of ZACHARIAH HARRIS buried ye 31th

1672

February

STEPHEN SMITH	buried ye 8 th
JOHN BUSSIE	buried ye 9 th
JOHN BURTON Junio'	buried ye 10 th
EDWARD ADDISON Junio'	buried ye 10 th
J ⁿ BURTON Senio'	buried ye 13 th
JOHN and his Wife JANE LITTLE	buried ye 13 th
CHRISTIAN a Negroe Servant of Maj' KINGSLANDS	buried ye 13 th
JOHN HOLMES	buried ye 15 th
WILLIAM KENDALL	buried ye 18 th
DELIVERANCE ADDISON	buried ye 18 th
CHRISTOPHER CLANCY	buried ye 18 th
JANE the Wife of EDWARD MARSON	buried ye 26 th

March

W ^m COOK	buried ye 2 ^d
S ^r ROBERT HACKET	buried ye 3 ^d

Aprill

HENRY HARDING	buried ye 21 th
OLIVER PIKE	buried ye 22 th
REBECCA POTTER	buried ye 23 th
SARAH ye Daughter of ALEXANDER and MARY BLOWDEN	buried ye 26 th

May

SUSANNA ye Wife of HENRY HOLMES	buried ye 17 th
---------------------------------------	----------------------------

June

DAVID ROBINSON	buried ye 10 th
MATHEW GORMON	buried ye 23 th
JAMES ye Son of JOHN JELPH	buried ye 24 th
THOMAS CHESTER	buried ye 30 th



87

1-2-84

1)

1-2-84

1-2-84

1679

July

PETER ALSOPE..... buried ye 1st
 JOHN BASHFORD buried ye 3^d
 WILLIAM SILCOMB buried ye 5th
 EDWARD the Sonn of STEPHEN and MARGRET CHASE... buried ye 9th
 ANTHONY RICHARDSON..... buried ye 13th
 HENRY HOLMES buried ye 22th
 RICHARD BEDFORD..... buried ye 23th
 MARTHA CAULDWALL..... buried ye 28th

August

MICHAELL CLARK buried ye 5th
 DOROTHY CALLAHAN..... buried ye 10th
 MACHIELL ye Daughter of EDWARD ALSOPE buried ye 19th

September

SAMUELL ye Son of Capt DAVID, and JANE ALLEN..... buried ye 13th

JN^o KENNEY

RICH: ELLIOTT

JN^o: ADAMS

} Church Wardens.

BARBADOS

AN account of all the Persons who have been baptized within the Parish of St James since the 25th of March 1678 to the 29th of September 1679.

1678 May— 23—ELIZABETH ye Daughter of THOMAS SERTAIN
 August 11—ELIZABETH ye Daughter of DAVID POOR
 Aug— 17—MARY ye Daughter of FRANCIS WALTHO
 Aug— 25—ANNE ye Daughter of JAMES WALWYN Esq^r

Septemb 1—JOAN ye Daughter of WILLIAM HABBERD

- 1678 Sept— 5—ELIZABETH ye Daughter of WILLIAM THOMAS
 Sept— 8 ELIZABETH ye Daughter of ALEXANDER CUTHBERT
 —MARY the Daughter of RICHARD MIDDLETON
 October—10—JOHN the Son of JOHN HILL
 Octob—15—WILLIAM ye Son of JOHN LEECH
 Oct— 15—GEORGE ye Son of JOHN LEECH
 Oct— 15—SUSANNA ye Daughter of JOHN LEECH
 Oct— 15—WILLIAM ye Son of WILLIAM FOSTER
 Oct— 20—JOHN ye Son of JOHN MIRCH
 November—17—RALPH ye Son of THOMAS KEMP
 Nov—17—MARY ye Daughter of THOMAS KEMP
 Nov—24—ANNE ye Daughter of RICHARD CHOM
 ° December 8 HENRY ye Son of Mr WILLIAM CHESTER
 February 23 DORCAS ye Daughter of HENRY WRIGHT

- 1679 August 24 PIERCE ye Son of HENRY WATTY
 Aug— 27 ANDREW ye Son of L^d Colt ANDREW AFFLECK
 September 5 JOHN the Son of Mr JOHN HOOKER
 Sept— 25 THOMAS ye Son of JOHN DANIEL Esq^r

Concordat cū Registro
 C. LEGARD
 vicarius ibid

Baptized in the Parish
 of St James since ye
 25th of march 1678 } 23
 to ye 29 of Septemb 1679 }

BARBADOS

N acc^t of all the Persons that have been buried within the Parish
 of St James since the 25 of March 1678 to the 29 of September
 1679

- 1678 March 28—MATTHEW ye son of MATTHEW PEDDER

1678 April — 8 — RALPH ye son of Mr JOHN HOOKER
 Apr — 13 — HENRY YATES
 April — 29 — JOHN HUDSON—who was casually drown

 May — 6 — ELEANOR PAYN
 May — 7 — ELIAS WILLIAMS
 May — 8 — MARY ye Daughter of JOHN SLAUGHTER
 May — 23 — ROBERT BELL
 May — 31 — JOHN THOMAS

 June — 1 — NICOLAS LAWRENCE of St Thomas's Parish
 June — 27 — MARY SLATE, — Serv^t to Capt JOSIAS COX

 July — 1 — MATTHEW WHITTY
 July — 3 — MARY DRISKELL
 July — 10 — JOHN OSDELL

 September — 4 — DAVID CALLAHONE
 Sept — 16 — JOHN SPARKE Esq^r
 Sept — 18 — JOAN ye Wife of RALPH CARR

 October — 9 — MARY ye Daughter of RICHARD MIDDLETON
 Octob — 14 — Cap^t ROBERT ARUNDELL
 Octob — 16 — WILLIAM LINCKLATE, serv^t to Judge REID
 Octob — 30 — JOHN DOWNS

 Novemb — 1 — ALEXANDER ROBINSON
 Novem — 4 — JOHN NICOLLS
 Nov — 14 — ELIZABETH COOK.

 December 1 — MICHAEL ye Son of JAMES GOFFE
 Decemb 22 — JOHN SEATON
 February 12 — WILLIAM JONES

Burials.

1679, May— 8—FRANCES ye Wife of JOHN GOEING
 June— 7—MARY ye Wife of MORGAN MURPHY
 June— 13—EDWARD WEBB
 June— 29—JOHN DUDLEY
 July— 4 ALICE ye Wife of THOMAS WALTER
 July— 14—JAMES INNIS
 July— 22—TOBIAS PAYNE
 July— 27—JOHN ye son of Mr JOHN BATT
 July— 29—OWEN COLLOHONE

August 6 ANTHONY STEERMAN
 Agu— 7 JOHN ARMITAGE of the Parish of St Peters who
 was casually drowned

August—19 FRANCIS BEARNE
 Sept 6 JOHN ye Son of Mr JOHN HOOKER
 Sept 7 JAMES ye Son of ALEXANDER MURREY
 Sept 8—CORNELIUS ye Son of DEARMAN DRISKELL
 Sept 11 JAMES PURSLEY
 Sept 22 ELIZABETH ye Wife of WILLIAM SPENCE

Buried in ye Parish of St
 James from ye 25 of March 1678 } 44 Concordat cū Registro
 to ye 29 of September 1679 } C LEGARD vicarius
 ibid

[indorsed] BARBADOS

Acco^d of Christnings 23
 Burials 44
 in St James Parish.
 Recd 3^d June 1680.

ANN: Acco^t of the land As Itt: Stondeth: In ye church Books: With the Number of Servants And Negros With the Names: of the Owners thereof In the psh: of St James: As: Was taken by the Church Wardens of the Said Parrish the 20^d Decem^r 1679

	Serv ^{ts} ,	land,	Neg ^{rs} ,
A			
AFLOCK: ANDREW: Leu ^t Coll ^o	 2	 96	 70
ANDREWS: EUEN	 2	 20	 7
ANDREWS: W ^m	 2	 2	 2
ALLING JACOB: Very pore .....	....	.... 4	....
B.			
BAVLYE: RICHARD: Coll ^o .....	....	.. 228	....
BOND: FRANCIS: Esq ^r	 2	.. 120	 67
BURHALL: GEORGE .....	....	.... 10	 11
BANBRIG: ROBERT: Docto ^r .....	....	....	.... 4
BURROWES JOHN .....	....	.... 10	 2
BATT: JOHN Senj ^r	 1	 40	 17
BALAM: CHARLES Cap ^t .....	....	.... 78	 22
BURGIS THOMAZING m ^s .....	....	.... 20	 7
BURTON FRANCIS: Cap ^t .....	....	.... 15	....
BISSEX WILLIAM m ^r	 1	 9	 4
BYRNE: DINNIS	 1	 10	 11
BLAKE: JOHN .....	....	.... 24	....
BELCHEM: JOHN Very pore .....	....	.... 3	....
BIGGNELL W ^m : Very pore .....	....	.... 3	....
BALL: JOHN—Dec ^d his Widdow is pore .....	....	.... 3	 1
C			
CHESTER WILLIAM: m ^r	 1	120	 45
COX: JOSIAS: Cap ^t	 9	247	122

PARISH REGISTERS.

501

	Serv ^{ts}	land.	Neg ^{ts}
CHAMBERLAINE FRANCIS: Cap ^t .....	.....	...20	...16
COLLINGS: JAMES	... 2	121	...10
CHACE JOHN .....	.....	...27	... 8
CHRISTOPHER WILLIAM .....	.....	...16	... 8
COURTYERE GEORGE .....	.....	...23	... 8
CAMERRAME JOHN .....	.....	...45	.....
CHAPMAN RICHARD	... 1	.....	... 5
CHALLENGER ROB ^t	... 2	.....	... 1
CRESSWELL JOHN .....	.....	... 9	.....
CUTA MATHEW: DAY: THOMAS:			
MILLER: J ⁿ ^o pore .....	.....	... 6	.....
CLEMENTS ROBERT pore .....	.....	... 5	.....
D.			
DANIELL JOHN: Esq ^r .....	.....	.. 160	...58
DYMOCKE: WILLIAM: Cap ^t	... 3	...57	...60
DYER: WILLIAM Dec ^d his Estates	... 6	.. 317	.. 120
DOLLAHY: ELIZABETH .....	.....	...40	...16
DALBEY: JOANE	... 1	... 8	... 6
DOWNES HENRY .....	.....	...18	... 3
DUCE: GYLES .....	.....	...10	... 7
DAMERALL THOMAS pore .....	.....	... 3	... 1
DUNEING HENRY pore .....	.....	... 4	.....
E			
ECENS: RICHARD Esq ^r	... 7	171	...78
ELDING: EDWARD: Cap ^t	... 3	176	...70
ELMES: JOHN .....	.....	... 5	... 3
F.			
EEAKE: HENRY	... 8	.. 245	.. 120
FITTE: ROBERT: .....	.....	...30	...14

PARISH REGISTERS.

	Serv ^{ts}	Land	*Negrs
FOSTER: ROBERT: Docto		7	5
FLINT: GEORGE		10	1
FUTER THOMAS		32	.....
FEAK RICHARD for: NATHL: WILLIAM- SON		7	.....
FUREY CHARLES pore		4	.....
FREEMAN WILLIAM pore		3	.....
G			
GIBBES: PHILLIP	7	174	69
GIBBES: JOSEPH		25	.....
GIBBSON JOHN		7	.....
GIBBSON: MATHEW		10	.....
GRAVE: WILLIAM		6	2
GILLHAM EMANUELL		4	.....
GARRET: EMOND		4	2
GRONEARE JOHN pore		5	.....
GARNER: MARY pore		5	.....
GARNER: MILLER & Comp ^a pore		4	.....
H			
HELMES THOMAS Maj ^r	4	134	52
HELMES: THOMAS: Cap ^t	3	60	50
HOOKE JOHN			7
HABING THOMAS		6	7
HIGGINSON MARG ^t		10	4
HALL: JOHN		14	1
HEWES JOHN		6	4
HOLDER: MELITIAH	3	100	32
HOLDER: JOHN: Jun ^r		98	.....
HOPEKINGS SAMUELL		4	3
HILL JOHN			2

PARISH REGISTERS.

503

	Serg ^s	Land	Negro
HOUSEHOLD JOHN pore .....	.....	5	.....
HARRISON: ABRAHAM .....	.....	4	.....
: I :			
JEFFORDS: ELIZ ^a .....	.....	20	6
JOHN JOHNSON .....	.....	13	1
K			
KNIGHTS: BENJA: Esq ^r	3	300	150
KELLEY: ROB ^s	3	62	37
KING: ROB ^s	7	5	3
KNATCHBULL JOHN .....	.....	4	3
KENY MATHEW Docto ^r	2	15	9
KELLEY JOHN .....	.....	.....	.....
KNIGHTINGALL NATHANIEL pore ..	0	4	.....
KANTV: DARBY pore .....	.....	3	.....
L			
LITTLETON: EDWARD: Esq ^r	3	205	120
LANE ANTHONY Cap ^t .....	.....	20	4
LOWTHER: LUKE .....	.....	12	6
LEACH: JOHN .....	.....	16	5
LOVE MARY .....	.....	.....	3
LAWRANCE HENRY .....	.....	10	6
LEWIS: HUGH: Cap ^t .....	.....	40	15
LEGAYE JACOB Senj ^r .....	.....	21	.....
LUKE: ELIAS: .....	.....	20	3
LANCHAM THOMAS .....	.....	5	.....
LEAGER: Widdow pore .....	.....	7	.....
M			
MELLOWS: ELISHA: Cap ^t	1	47	24

	Servants"	Land"	Negros"
MUNDY: ELIZ ^a	 2	75	35
MULLENEX WILLIAM		17	10
MERRELL THOMAS: Cap ^t		35	19
MELI ^a WILLIAM		20	....
MARTING: JOHN		10	 1
MADDOX THOMAS pore		 5	....
MIDDLETON: RICHARD			 4
MACCONY DINNIS		 3	....
MASSLING WILLIAM		 8	 3
MUNNS: THOMAS: Ensigne		 2	 2
MORRAINE JOHN		 5	....
MORGAIN ROBT: pore		 5	....
MACCONY: DINNIS pore		 2	....
MACKGERRY WILLIAM pore		 1	....
MACKWARD: FELLE pore		 2	....
N.			
NELSON THOMAS		 4	 1
NORRIS SAMUELL Cap ^t			 3
O			
ODAM WILLIAM		 7	 1
ODGNE: EDMOND		15	 6
P			
PAIGE SARAH		30	 2
PARKER RICHARD		 7	....
PEREING SABASTING		24	13
PARE EDWARD	 1	....	.... 3
PEARCE: BENONY			
PAINE TOBIAS		26	 3
PETTER SAMUELL		14	 8

PARISH REGISTERS.

505

	Servants	Land	Negroes
Q			
QUALE HUGH.....	.....	.....	.....
QUERKE RICHARD.....	.....	5	.....
: R :			
REID JOHN Esq ^r	2	198	85
RICHARDS THOMAS	2	20	10
RAMSEY ROAS m's	1	30	29
RUSSELL PHILLIP	2	13	5
RIEVERS WILLIAM .....	.....	.....	1
ROASS THOMAS: Docto ^r .....	.....	20	9
REID: ADAME pore .....	.....	6	.....
RAVEN: XTOPHER pore .....	.....	5	.....
RICHARDSON: NICHOLAS pore .....	.....	5	.....
REEVES THOMAS pore .....	.....	4	.....
ROBINSON: JOHN pore .....	.....	.....	1
S			
STANFAST JOHN: Cotto ^r	10	0351	238
SPARKS: JOYE: Madam	12	133	150
SCOTT: WALTER: Cap ^t	2	107	52
STEWART: AMEY .....	.....	10	1
SMITHWICKE W ^m .....	.....	10	1
STURMAN MARY .....	.....	20	7
STOUT JOHN Leu ^t	1	10	5
SMITH MARG ^r .....	.....	12	.....
SUMERS THOMAS .....	.....	7	2
SAMPSON JOHN: Cap ^t .....	.....	25	.....
STROUDE JOHN m's .....	.....	5	.....
SCOTT: JOHN : .....	.....	10	1
STRETCH: JOHN .....	.....	.....	1
STAYSMORE FRANCIS .....	.....	.....	1

	Servants _u	Land _u	Negro _u
SAGE RICHARD Liucing On: Cott ^o			
BAYLYS land			3
SPENCER MARG ^r Very pore		6	2
SHEPHERD JOHN pore.....		5	.....
SHAWE DANIELL pore:		6	.....
SHOUELL ELIAS pore:		5	.....
STEEUENS JOHN pore		3	.....
T			
THORNEHILL TIMOTHY: Cott ^o	7	268	150
THORPE JAMES Cap ^t		96	27
TEMPROE JOHN		12	2
TAYLOR WALTOR		13	10
THOMPSON: XTOPHER Docto ^r		9	3
TOUEY RICHARD		15	7
THORNEHILL TIMOTHY Cap ^t		10	.....
TUCKER ANN pore		2	.....
THOMAS: JOHN pore		4	.....
TINDALL RICHARD pore		3	.....
V.			
VEREING ALCE:.....		25	11
VEREING JOSHUA		10	11
W ^o			
WALWYNE JAMES: Esq ^r	7	305	160
WALTORS RICHARD	3	206	140
WARDLE: CHRISTOPHER		15	4
WALE JOHN		159	89
WILLIAMS THOMAS		7	15
WILLIAMS WILLIAM		5	2
WHATSÓN RICHARD pore.....		5	.....

FARISH REGISTERS.

507

	Servants	Land	Negroes
WALLEY HENRY pore .....	.....	..... 2	.....
WRIGHT HENRY pore .....	.....	..... 2	.....
WILLEY: RAWLEY pore .....	.....	..... 3	.....
YEAMONS ELIZ	 2	 50	 18
Tot of Inhabitants is 183	.. 113	6742	2895

JOHN: STANFAST }
JAS. WALUYN } Church Wardens

 CHILDREN Baptized in ye Parrish of St Johns from ye 25th day
of March 1678 to the 29th day of Sept: 1679 According to the
parrish Register

1678

March 31 JOHN, Sonne of JOHN JONES
May— 12 ELIZABETH, Daughter of THOMAS POOLER
26 RICHARD, Sonne of RICHARD POOLER
June— 20 ANN Daughter of JOHN SUMMERS
21 ELIZABETH Daughter of ROCKINGHAM BASON
25 SAMUELL, Sonne of JEFFERY BATTALA
October— 3 JOHN, Sonne of Capt: JOHN LESLIE
20 JOANE, Daughter of HUGH HALL
November— 3 WILLIAM, Sonne of JOHN MILLWARD
" " THEADOCIA, Daughter of LAWRANCE REESE
" " DOROTHY, Daughter of RICHARD MOORE
24 WILLIAM, Sonne of THOMAS GARDNER
" " JOHN, Sonne of ARON JACOBSONE
26 SARAH, Daughter of Mr JOHN VAUGHAN
" " KATHARINE, Daughter of JOHN PEIRCE
" " THOMAS, Sonne of THOMAS ROOME

1678 December 9 ELIZABETH, Daughter of Docter JAMES KEITH
 27 ANTHONY, Sonne of WILLIAM SHOREY

1679

April— 13 THOMAS & } Sonne & Daughter of JOHN DENT
 ELIZ: }
 " " SARAH, Daughter of HENRY POLLARD
 " " HENRY, Sonne of THOMAS QUINTYNE
 August— 9 JOHN, Sonne of JAMES PEMBERTON
 24 MARY, Daughter of BENJAMEN CORBETT
 " " MARY, Daughter of Capt: THO: BALDWIN
 28 WILLIAM & } Sons of Mr JAMES PEMBERTON
 CHARLES— }

September—4 LEOLIN, Sonn of LEOLIN LLOYD

28: persons Baptized

BEN: GRYER: Clerk.

INDEX.

- AUSTINE, Thomas, 317*
 Abbe, Thomas, 217
 Abbey, Sarah, 436
 Abbott, Elizabeth, 179
 Abbott, John, 49
 —, Marie, 49
 —, Richard, 51, 120
 Ables, Edward, 124
 Ably, Jo, 35
 Ably, Mathew, 98
 Also-Cromby, Mr., 310
 Alof, Isaac, 449
 Abraham, Agnus, 348
 —, William, 436
 Abruck, Jo., 111
 Absolon, Geo., 132
 Absulent, Abraham, 349
 Ackland, George, 187, 250
 —, Mary, 187, 250
 — (or Aukland), Robert, 267
 —, Tho., 313
 Acklin, Daniell, 414
 —, Jo., 50
 Adam, John, 473
 Adams, *see also* Addams
 —, Andrew, 102
 —, Conrad (or Conratt), 473, 491
 —, Dorothie, 107
 —, Edward, 327, 329
 —, *alias* Adamson, Elizabeth, 431
 —, Elizabeth, 491
 —, George, 348
 —, Hester, 491
 —, John, 51, 316*, 327, 329, 344, 488, 491, 493, 496
 —, *alias* Adamson, John, 431
 —, Mary, 284, 491
 —, Mary Cheame, 284
 —, Mr., 178
 —, Rachel, 109
 Adams, Rapb, 185
 —, Richard, 91, 119, 284
 —, Susan, 91
 —, Thomas, 115, 158, 347
 —, William, 76, 126, 308
 Adamson, *see also* Addams
 —, Elizabeth Adams, *alias*, 431
 —, George, 347
 —, John Adams, *alias*, 431
 —, Richard, 331
 Ailaully, Margaret, 428
 Addams, *see also* Adams
 —, Ambros, 443
 —, Ann, 174, 223
 —, Robert, 239
 Addams, *see also* Adamson
 —, Richard, 444
 Adderford, Lawrence, 128
 Addice, Edward, 473
 Addis, John Orphant, 473
 Adlison, Deliverance, 495
 —, Edward, Junr., 495
 —, Mathew, 128
 —, Thomas, 184
 Ailen, Luke, 187
 Adson, Georg, 432
 Adward's, Robert, 192
 Ady, John, 365
 Ailick (or Ailleck), Andrew, 497, 500
 Aires, *see also* Ayres
 —, Samuel, 294
 Akers, Christopher, 443
 Alambbridge (Allambbridge, or Alimbridge), John, 327, 329
 Albans, *see* St. Albans
 Allemarie, Christopher, Duke of, 162, 164*, 165
 —, George, Duke of, 161
 Alhercht, Hennigo, 347
 Albert, Ann, 348
 Albion, Alice, 131
 Albora, Edward, 121
 Albaine, William, 133
 Alcocke, Francis, 300
 Alcorn (or Alchorne), John, 338, 473
 Aldburgh, John, 278
 Aldcock, Amis, 98
 Alder, Richard, 174
 Alderley, Richard, 122
 Alderman, Grace, 105
 Aldersey, Samuel, 158
 Alderson, Thomas, 349
 Alderton, Wm., 114
 Aldin, Edward, 133
 —, George, 121
 Aldon, Richard, 240
 Aldon, John, 84
 Aldridge (or Aldridge), Robert, 236, 429
 Aldsworth, Bartho., 451
 Aldwell, Katharin, 138
 Aldworth, Edward, 86
 —, Eliz., 133
 Alembly, William, 343, *see* Al-lamby
 Aleworth, Edward, 86
 Alexander, Sir William, 158, 159
 —, William, 335
 Alfred, Nico., 135
 —, Richard, 232, 446
 Alimbridge, *see* Alambbridge
 Alington, Giles, 273
 Als, Protherock, 37
 Alkyn, Sampson, 137
 Allamby, William, 338, *see* Al-embly
 Alambbridge, *see* Alambbridge
 Allcott, Elizabeth, 113
 Allen, *see also* Allis and Allyn
 —, 178
 —, Albell, 343
 —, Anne, 90

- Allen, Elisabeth, 423
 —, Grissel, 433
 —, Jacob, 423, 451, 452
 —, John, 99, 465
 —, (or Allens), John, 327
 —, Jane, 425
 —, Priscilla, 423
 —, Reginald, 298
 —, Richard, 328, 336, 349
 —, Samuel, 165
 —, Thomas, 326, 327, 329, 330, 338
 —, William, 183, 217, 307, 465
 Allens (or Allen), John, 327
 —, Richard, 327
 Allerton, George, 80
 Alley, Hugh, 97
 Alleyne, Abill [Abell], 469
 Alliday, Jo., 52
 Allin, *see also* Allen, and Allyn
 —, Edward, 133
 —, Elmer, 248
 —, George, 284
 —, Gregorie, 120
 —, James, 122
 —, Joan, 123
 —, John, 38, 125, 331
 —, Richard, 122, 333
 —, Thomas, 64, 84, 125, 138, 451
 —, William, 40
 Alling, Jacob, 500, *see* Allen
 Allington, William, Lord, 162
 Allinson, Andrew, 194
 —, Wm., 114
 Allis, Richard, 150
 Allison, Thomas, 348
 Allumby (or Alunby), Thomas, 355, 391
 Allyn, *see also* Allen, and Allin
 —, George, 284
 —, Katherine, 284
 —, Mathew, 284
 —, William, 284
 Almond, Awdry, 98
 —, Wm., 93
 Almie (or Almy), Annis, 93
 —, Chris., 93
 Alnutt, Mr., 230
 —, Mrs., 179
 —, Thomas, 179, 225
 Alport, Sara, 113
 Alsop (Alsop, or Alsopp)
 —, Edward, 473, 489, 496
 —, Jo., 79
 —, Joseph, 58
 —, Katherine, 349
 —, Machel, 489, 496
 Alsop, Peter, 496
 —, Richard, 473
 —, Robert, 129
 —, Tho., 78
 Alston (or Alstone), John, 327, 328
 Alt, Martha, 461
 Althrop, Richard, 184
 Alunby, *see* Allumby
 Alvarson, Anne, 285
 —, Mary, 285
 Ambrose, 242
 —, Isack, 113
 Ames, Joane, 294
 —, John, 294
 —, Ruth, 294
 —, William, 294
 Analin (or Avalin), Abram, 189, *see* Avelin, &c.
 Anderson, Adam, 473
 —, Hanna, 489
 —, James, 41, 489
 —, Jo., 35, 74
 —, Margaret, 348
 —, Martha, 489
 —, Richard, 85, 102, 117
 —, Robert, 90
 —, Roger, 442
 —, Thomas, 37, 473
 —, William, 75, 436, 473
 Andrew, 428
 —, Anthony, 194
 Andrews, Andrewes, Andrewes, Andrewes, Andrewes
 —, Alto, 113
 —, Charles, 408
 —, Elizabeth, 60
 —, Euen, 500
 —, James, 434
 —, Jane, 60
 —, Joachim (or Joakin), 221, 271
 —, Jacob, 174
 —, John, 316, 317
 —, Jonathan, 463, 466
 —, Owen, 78
 —, Roger, 473
 —, Sage, 424
 —, Samuel, 60
 —, Thomas, 473
 —, William, 120, 137, 188, 277, 280, 281, 289, 466, 500
 Andros, Sir Edmund (or Edmond), 164, 165, 165, 168
 —, William, 204
 Angelo (Negroes), 174, 224
 Anley, Nathan, 102
 Annier, Henry, 36
 Ann (a maid), 173
 Andrews, *see* Andrews
 Anthony (or Anthonie)
 —, Anthony, 451
 —, John, 238
 —, (Negro), 172, 182, 185
 Antonio (Negro), 241
 Antony (Antoney, or Antoney),
 —, Arthur, 269
 —, Henry, 142
 —, (Negro), 244
 —, Walter, 81
 Antor, Alexander, 451
 Antobuss, Joan, 45
 Antunes, Gabriell, 450
 Appleby, *see* Appleby
 Appleton, *see* Appleton
 Applewhite (or Applewhite)
 —, Henry, 352, 400
 —, Mrs., 463
 Appleby (or Appleby), William, 83, 192, 196
 Appleton (or Appleton), Rich-
 —, and, 185, 244
 Ap Roberts, John, 190
 Ap Thomas, Thomas, 122
 Ap Williams, Rice, 179
 Arch, John, 473, 494
 Archbold, Tho., 129
 Archin, Tho., 138
 Archur, Hugh, 442
 —, Jo., 116
 —, Joseph, 193
 Ard, James, 453
 Arlinton, Edmond, 116
 Are, Sarah, 349
 Argall, Sir Samuel, 218, 270
 Aris, Jolip, 80, 347
 Armistronge, *see* Armstrong
 Armitage (or Armetage)
 —, Henry, 347
 —, John, 499
 —, Thomas, 140
 Arnslaw, Jo., 120
 Armstrong (or Armistronge)
 —, 243
 —, Ann, 348
 —, Henry, 102
 —, Jocky, 194
 —, Kallucin, 82
 Army, John, 184, 242
 Arndell, John, 201
 —, Peter, 262
 Arnet (or Arnett)
 —, David, 473, 492, 496
 —, Jane, 492, 496
 —, Patrick, 473
 —, Samuel, 492, 496
 Arnold, Ann, 98
 —, Benedict, 163
 —, James, 111

INDEX.

511

Arnold, Jesper, 98
 —, Robert, 120
 —, Tho., 39, 79
 Aron, Abraham Burges, 449
 Arph, Jo., 103
 Arras, Nicholas, 180
 Arres, Samuel, 280
 Arrolas, Moses, 450
 Arthur, 434
 —, John, 303
 —, Katherine, 348
 —, Matthew, 153
 —, Michell, 473
 Arundel (or Arrundell)
 —, Elizabeth, 184, 222
 —, John, 184
 —, Margreat (or Margrett),
 184, 215
 —, Petter, 184, 274
 —, Richard, 173, 222
 —, Robert, 498
 —, William, 94
 Ascam, Abigaille, 225, *see* Long-
 man
 —, Peeter, 225
 Ascomb (or Ascombie)
 —, Abigall, 175
 —, Goodman, 191
 —, John, 188
 —, Mary, 175
 Asor, *see* Asser
 Ash, Christo., 194
 —, Edward, 38
 —, Richard, 141
 Ashbey, Abraham, 89
 —, Alice, 89
 —, Hanna, 89
 —, Jeremy, 89
 —, Mary, 89
 —, Sarra, 89
 Ashborn, Francis, 85
 Ashburner, William, 473
 Ashcroft, Jo., 137
 Ashpeline, Tho., 441, 451
 Ashford, Ambrose, 326, 331
 Ashley, Ann, 175, 226
 —, Anthony, Lord, 164,
 162
 —, Mary, 37
 —, Mr., 110
 —, Sam., 37
 Ashmole, Elie, 160*
 Ashmore, Anthony, 141
 Ashoo, George, 162
 Ashton, Alice, 123
 —, Henry, 160
 Ashurst, Benjamin, 473
 —, John, 74, 473
 Aske, Tho., 109
 —, William, 471, 207

Askume, John, 264
 Askyn, Robert, 95
 Asser, (or Aser) Godheard, 306,
 308
 Assueros, Walter, 373, 399
 Ast, Richard, 47
 Astin, William, 428
 Aston, Brian, 539
 —, Edward, 177, 186
 —, James, 86
 —, Robert, 240
 —, Wm., 52
 Atwood, Jo., 46
 Atherton, Jo., 63
 Atherton, Wm., 319
 Atkins (or Atkings), *see* Atkyns
 —, Abigall, 240
 —, Jane, 434
 —, Jeremy (Jeremiah,
 &c.), 332, 339, 340
 —, John, 182, 241
 —, Sir Jonathan, 162*,
 460, 491, 492, 493, 494
 —, Mr., 191
 —, Richard, 176, 191, 240
 —, Robert, 74
 —, Sarah, 450
 —, Thomas, 133, 434
 Atkinson (or Atkinson)
 —, Ann, 183
 —, Charles, 182
 —, Edward, 117
 —, Frances, 193
 —, Geo., 136
 —, James, 122
 —, Jo., 36, 37, 68
 —, Love, 68
 —, Martin, 116
 —, Miles, 101
 —, Richard, 103
 —, Robert, 193
 —, Samuel, 310
 —, Tho., 109
 Atkyns, Henry, 40, *see* Atkins
 Atterburn, George, 136
 Atkyns, *see* Atkins
 Atkinson, *see* Atkinson
 Atwell, Wm., 143
 Atwood, Philipp, 49, 59
 Atwood, Richard, 442
 Avalin, *see* Avahn, Avelin, &c.
 Aubony, Thomas, 407
 Auburn, Edward, 210
 Auckland (or Ackland), Robert,
 207*
 Aust, Henry, 348
 Austen, Samuel, 469
 Austin, Ann, 427
 —, Edward, 83
 —, John, 118, 264, 427

Austin, Richard, 298
 —, Thomas, 316*, 324,
 344
 Austine, John, 473
 —, Robert, 174
 —, Thomas, 473
 Austrian, Cornelious, 451
 Avalin, *see* Avelin
 Avelin, Avalin, Aualin, or An-
 alin
 —, Abram (or Abraham),
 180, 253
 —, Arthur, 253
 Averie (or Avery)
 —, George, 121
 —, Jacob, 121
 —, Jane, 408
 —, John, 96, 136
 —, Marie, 113
 —, Mary, 349
 —, Thomas, 70
 —, William, 433, 468
 Awoke, John, 349
 Awlrey, Alice, 67
 —, Lewes, 81
 —, Peter, 67
 Awde, Samuel, 95
 Awdley, Humphrey, 126
 Awdley, Wm., 140
 Awman, John, 422
 —, Margaret, 422
 Axstell, Tho., 121
 Axton, Jacob, 308
 Aymie, Wm., 84
 Aymies, Jo., 112
 Aynis, Jo., 104
 Ayres, Anna, 66
 —, Benjamin, 66
 —, Christian, 66
 —, Dorothy, 66
 —, Eliz., 126
 —, John, 379
 —, Marie, 66
 —, Rebecca, 66
 —, Sara, 66
 —, Symon, 66
 —, Tho., 66
 —, *see* Aires
 BABB, 123
 —, Mr., 144
 —, Tho., 116, 130
 Babbington, *see* Babbington
 Babel, Hugh, 394, 493
 Baber, Francis, 283
 —, John, 1681
 Babbington, Babbington
 —, Jo., 119
 —, Randall, 316*
 —, Thomas, 339

- Backford, Clement, 141
 Backley, Jo., 59
 Bacon, Daniell, 120
 —, Edward, 71
 —, George, 55, *see* Mason
 —, John, 55
 —, Samuel, 55
 —, Susan, 55
 Badcocke, Wm., 154
 Baddam, Jo., 125
 Badley, John, 230
 Badland, John, 153
 Badston, John, 170
 Bagble, Jo., 118
 Bagford, Henry, 193
 Bagge, John, 334, 337
 —, Roger, 363, 371, 372,
 380, 381, 388, 396, 406
 Baggeley, Bagley, *see* Bagley
 Bagget, Jane, 435
 Baglen, Thomas, 228
 Bagley, Bagley, Baggeley
 —, Jo., 37
 —, Judith, 133
 —, Phillip, 104
 —, Tho., 135
 Bagia, Henry, 51
 Bagnall, John, 380
 Bagwell, Francis, 351
 —, Pr., 318*, 320, 323
 —, Robert, 208
 —, Thomas, 170, 229
 Baille, George, 234
 Bailly, John, 430
 —, Mary, 271
 —, Temperance, 269
 —, William, 269
 —, *see* Bailey, Baley, Baly,
 &c.
 Baines, Alice, 451
 —, Robert, 193
 —, Widow, 441
 —, *see* Banes, Baynes
 Bainham, John, 270, 272, *see*
 Baynam
 Baker, Alexander, 69
 —, Christian, 69
 —, Daniel, 40
 —, Dorothea, 96
 —, Elizabeth, 69, 96, 113,
 289
 —, Ellis, 101
 —, Esias, 474
 —, Francis, 35
 —, Hansliffe, 111
 —, James, 313, 338, 341
 —, John, 67, 111, 118, 194,
 262, 289, 294, 316, 318*,
 318, 318*, 320, 324, 343
 Baker Margerie, 118
 —, Marie, 95
 —, Mary, 67
 —, Morice, 192
 —, Peter, 439
 —, Richard, 238
 —, Robert, 39
 —, Sanyell, 78
 —, Smith, 63
 —, Thomas, 105, 289
 —, William, 171, 176, 216,
 232, 240
 Bakewell, Prudence, 113
 —, Theodorus, 111
 Bal, John, 432
 —, Thomas, 427
 —, *see* Ball
 Balam, Charles, 500
 Baldin, Jo., 106
 —, Wm., 106, 117
 Baldry, Robert, 120
 Baldwin, Baldwin, Baldwin,
 Baldwyn, Baldwyne, Bald-
 wynn
 —, Hugh, 177, 220
 —, John, 114, 115, 180,
 234
 —, Mary, 508
 —, Nicholas, 215
 —, Susan, 220
 —, Thomas, 173, 186, 435,
 508
 —, Widow, 448
 —, William, 79, 185, 187,
 see Bauldwin
 Bales, Tho., 114
 Baley, Baly, *see* Bailly, &c.
 —, Ann, 216
 —, Bewis, 179
 —, Mary, 205
 —, Nicholas, 170, 216
 —, Temperance, 210
 —, Thomas, 205
 —, William, 205, 268
 Ball, Elizabeth, 488
 —, Geo., 81, 304
 —, Gosswife, 188
 —, Humphrey, 488
 —, James, 351
 —, John, 500
 —, Joseph, 351, 363, 384,
 405, 415
 —, Mary, 488
 —, Richard, 113, 234
 —, Robert, 205
 —, Robert, 188
 —, *see* Bal
 Ballance, Jo., 117
 Ballard, Elizabeth, 107
 —, Hester, 107
 Ballard, Jo., 107
 —, Samuel, 444
 —, Wm., 107
 Balls, Robert, 195
 Balme, Jo., 115
 Balrick, Thomas, 351
 Baly, *see* Baley, Bailly, &c.
 Bambury, Thomas, 316
 Bamford, John, 36, 172, 217
 Banbridge, Christo., 116
 —, Henry, 114
 Banbrig (or Banbrigg), Robert,
 474, 500
 Bancks, Banckes, *see* Bank's
 Bancroft, Christopher, 431
 —, Elisabeth, 431
 Banes, Angus, 468
 —, Martha, 107, 468
 —, *see* Baines, Baynes
 Bangton (or Baughton), Isacke,
 173
 Banister, Henry, 103
 —, Richard, 355
 Bank's, Bancks, Banckes
 —, Edward, 75, 194
 —, Elizabeth, 125, 440
 —, Francis, 182, 241
 —, George, 255
 —, Henry, 104, 429
 —, James, 85, 125
 —, Joseph, 350
 —, Thomas, 125, 177, 436
 —, William, 43, 51
 Bankus, Christopher, 223
 Banner, Ri., 313
 Banshot, Tho., 299
 Banton, Ivie, 213
 Bannun, Elizabeth, 249
 —, John, 249
 —, *see* Baynam
 Baram, Anthony, 241
 —, Elizabeth, 241
 —, *see* Barham
 Barbe, Adrian, 199
 Barber, Ann, 186, 195
 —, Francis, 29
 —, Geo., 102
 —, Henry, 186
 —, Susan, 179
 —, Tho., 42
 —, Wm., 81, 129
 Barcroft, Jane, 150
 —, John, 250
 Barcroft, Simon, 86
 Bard, Tho., 113
 Bardin, Nicholas, 206
 Barefoote, Tho., 103
 Barham, Anthony, 272, *see*
 Baram
 Barke, Francis, 192

INDEX

513

- Barker, Alice, 136
 — Francis, 121
 — Henry, 95, 178
 — John, 138, 354, 439
 — Lawrence, 112
 — Mary, 82
 — Robert, 357, 386, 413
 — Stephen, 239
 — William, 95
 Barkly, Barkley
 — Edward, 184, 236, 267
 — Jane, 236
 Barlow, Jo., 82
 — Wm., 120
 Barlow, Henry, 180
 Barnaby, Barnabe, Barnabie
 — John, 188, 247
 Barnard, Humphry, 350
 — Richard, 40
 — William, 184, 241, 333,
 338, 340
 Barnardo, Mrs., 180
 Barne, Robert, 134
 Barnes, Barns
 — Barnabie, 103
 — Edward, 51, 182
 — Elizabeth (or Eliza-
 beth), 423, 437, 462
 — Giles, 70
 — Henrie, 102
 — James, 122
 — Jonathan, 120
 — John, 86, 444, 451
 — Nicholas, 351
 — Oliver, 474
 — Richard, 111
 — Sarah, 423, 437
 — Thos., 127
 — Widow, 462
 — William, 71, 119, 133,
 166, 167, 296, 423, 437
 Barnett, Barnett
 — John, 142, 189, 226
 — Mrs., 432
 — Thomas, 172, 222
 — William, 215, 432, 452
 Farnswell, Nicholas, 457
 Farnswell, Robert, 350
 Farnie, Ann, 95
 — Debora, 121
 Farnit, Francis, 139
 Faron, William, 342, *see* Barron
 Barradall (or Harrodall), Theo-
 philus, 445, 451
 Barradman, Alexander, 452
 Barras, Margerie, 71
 Barrat, Annis, 75
 Barret, Barrett
 — Frances, 185, 236
 — John, 70
 Barret, Richard, 447
 — Thos., 66
 — Walter, 256
 — William, 172
 Barrey, *see* Barry
 Barrieth, Wm., 133
 Barrodall, *see* Barradall
 Barron, John, 451
 — Robert, 129
 — Wm., 452, *see* Barron
 Barrow, Rebecca, 356
 — Thomas, 193
 Barrowe, Jo., 79
 Barrowman, Widow, 444
 Bar Simon, Hester, 449
 Barruch, Abraham, 449
 — Aron, 449
 — Rebecca, 450
 Barry, Barry
 — Alice, 474
 — Clement, 154
 — James, 266
 — John, 474
 — William, 183, 260
 Bartchard, Thos., 117
 Bartlett, Alexander, 470
 — John, 334, 336, 340
 — Richard, 182
 — Robert, 150
 Barton, Christopher, 355
 — Isack, 68
 — James, 350
 Barwell, John, 350
 Barwick, Lawrence, 125
 Bascough, Georg, 303
 Basden, William, 303
 Basford, William, 82
 Basher, Jo., 41
 Bashford, John, 496
 Baskerville, Robert, 137
 Bason, Elizabeth, 307
 — John, 340
 — Rockingham, 507
 Basse, Mrs., 171
 — Nathaniel, 184, 241, 272
 — Samwell, 184
 — William, 171
 Bassett, John, 63, 297
 — Oliver, 75
 — Thos., 42
 — Wm., 93
 Bassit, Thomas, 86
 Bastions, Jacob, 433
 Batcheller, John, 134
 Bate, Alice, 68
 — James, 68
 — John, 241
 — Letticia, 440
 — Lydia, 68
 — Margaret, 68
 Bate, Marie, 68
 — Nicholas, 120
 — Wm., 120, 451
 Bateman, Elizabeth, 113
 — John, 474
 — Mathew, 119
 — Robert, 403
 Bates, Ann, 48
 — Ben., 48
 — Clement, 48
 — James, 48
 — John, 217
 — Joseph, 48
 — Rachell, 48
 — Richard, 119, 350
 — Wm., 86
 Bath, John, Earl of, 160*, 165
 Bathe, John, 63
 Bathoe, Wm., 128
 Bathurst, Joseph, 165
 Batley, Edward, 424
 — Jeffry, 424
 — Priscilla, 424
 Batson (or Battson), Thomas,
 451, 463
 Batt, Anne, 299
 — Christopher, 299
 — Dorothy, 299
 — Ellen, 220
 — John, Senr., 500
 — 182, 499
 — Michael, 176, 220
 — Robert, 319
 Battala, Jeffery, 507
 — Samuell, 507
 Batte, Coll., 440
 Batten, Robert, 298
 Battersby, George, 350, 357
 Battine, Battyne, Battyn
 — Doctor, 338
 — John, Senr., 461
 — Junr., 451, 462
 Battison, Julian, 355
 Battuck, Wm., 69
 Battyn, *see* *see* Battine
 Baugh, Thomas, 170, 202
 Baughton (or Baughton), Isack,
 173
 Bauhiwin, William, 247
 Baulwin
 Bawde, Randall, 208
 Bawden, John, 343
 Bawdrye, Mary, 162
 Baxter, Edward, 475
 — Robert, 169
 Bay, Joe, 122
 Baycock, Thos., 111
 Bayley, Bayle, Bayly, Baylye
 — Ann, 170
 — Charles, 474

- Bayley, George, 180
 —, Henry, 117
 —, John, 86, 103, 191, 444
 —, Margaret, 121
 —, Robert, 130, 474
 —, Roger, 304
 —, Richard, 82, 300, 475,
 500
 —, Wm., 128
 Baylife, Temperance, 171
 Baylys, Col., 506
 Baynam, Elizabeth, 186, *see*
 Bainham, Banum
 Baynan, John, 185
 Bayne, Langhline, 446
 Baynes, Wm., 442, *see* Baynes
 Bayns, James, 430
 Beacham, Elizabeth, 433
 Beachon, Hugh, 106
 Beach, John, 41
 —, William, 84
 Beachs, Mathew, 139
 Beachlie, Beachsley, Beachsley
 —, John, 45
 —, Joseph, 45
 —, Marie, 45
 —, Wm., 45
 Beach, Margaret, 432
 —, Peter, 432
 —, Rebecca, 323
 Beale, Sara, 88
 —, Wm., 448
 Beamond, John, 60
 —, Wm., 60
 Beanam, John, 193
 Beane, Christopher, 170, 215
 —, Steven, 191
 —, Th., 114
 —, William, 189, 250
 —, John, 354
 —, Richard, 475
 Beachs, Elizabeth, 66
 Beachsley, *see* Beachsley, &c.
 Beare, Richard, 128
 —, Walter, 221
 Beaton, Nathaniel, 319
 —, Wm., 75
 Beauford, Richard, 118
 Beava, George, 108
 Beck, Henry, 108
 Beckett, Stephen, 278
 Beckitt, William, 52
 Beckles, Elizabeth, 424
 —, Robert, 424, 444
 —, Susanna, 424
 Beckwith, Robert, 103
 Beidell, Jo., 79
 Beidling, Rebecca, 71
 Beidle, Wm., 50
 Bedford (or Beeford), Ann, 129
 —, Nathaniel, 70
 —, Richard, 496
 —, William, 179, 232
 Bedlam, Th., 71
 Bedwell, John, 304
 Beg, Jo., 86
 Beeby, Jo., 83
 Beekman, Geerrard, 166
 Beeding, Wm., 359, 369, 395
 Beelle, Joseph, 452
 Beeford (or Bedford), Ann, 129
 Beeke, Susanah, 447
 Beece, Henry, 82
 Beere, Geo., 131
 —, Wm., 131
 Beeston, Sir William, 167*, 168
 —, William, 166*
 Beetell, Jo., 115
 Beetes, John, 279
 Belchamber, Thomas, 165*
 Belchem, John, 500
 Belcher, Edward, 98
 —, Jeremy, 59
 Belford, John, 470
 Belfour, James, 355
 Belk, Th., 122
 Bell, Fran., 460
 —, James, 71
 —, John, 122, 124
 —, Robert, 498
 —, Th., 81, 84
 —, William, 307
 Bellamy (or Belleme), Edward,
 316*, 317, 343
 Bellis, Edward, 129
 Bellomont, Richard, Earl of,
 167*, 168
 Bellows, Jo., 49
 Belson, Thomas, 263
 Belt, Humphrey, 96
 —, Isaac, 129
 Belton, Jo., 63
 Belman, John, 193
 Benbricke, John, 194
 Bendige, Edward, 195
 Bendish, Sir Thomas, 463
 Benes, Richard, 142
 Benfield, Basil, 422
 —, Edward, 422
 —, Ethelcent, 422
 Berford, Jo., 118
 Benge, William, 235
 Benjamin, Jo., 150
 —, Richard, 150
 Benet, Benet, *see* Bennett, &c.
 Benn, Wm., 128
 Bennerman, Wm., 136
 Bennett, Bennet, Benet, Benet
 —, Bartholomew, 70
 Bennett, Benjamin, 167*
 —, Charles, 316
 —, Edward, 241
 —, Jane, 72
 —, Joane, 259
 —, John, 80, 118, 182,
 316*
 —, Katherine, 209
 —, Margery, 230
 —, Mary, 242
 —, Mathew, 104
 —, Mr., 243
 —, Robert, 178, 191, 243
 —, Samuel, 107, 183, 259
 —, Thomas, 95, 230, 242,
 326, 330
 —, William, 196, 209, 327
 Henning, Elizabeth, 71
 Benson, Henry, 143, 170, 207
 —, John, 128
 —, Mary, 355
 —, William, 40
 Benstead, Jo., 73
 Benthall, Walter, 439
 Bentham, Matthew, 435
 Bentley, Bently, Bentlie
 —, Abram, 119
 —, Alice, 131
 —, Jo., 109, 132
 —, Martin, 356, 474
 —, Mary, 107
 —, William, 131, 251, 273
 Benton, Robert, 115
 Beepont, Gamaliell, 70
 —, Th., 126
 Beresford, Berresford, Berris-
 ford
 —, Henrie, 140
 —, Thomas, 323, 471
 Beriston, Theodor, 171
 Bertholus, 222, 267
 Berkeley, John, Lord, 162
 —, Sir William, 159*
 162*
 Berkynn, Th., 51
 Bennan, Margrett, 170
 Bernard, John, 278, 279, 280,
 282, 283, 307
 —, Mary, 279, 283
 —, Muschell, 283
 —, Nathaniel, 128, 283
 —, Phebe, 280
 —, Samuel, 282
 —, William, 96
 Bernardo, 180,
 Sheppard
 —, Mr., 235
 Berne, Olough, 119
 Berresford, *see* Beresford
 Berriol, Edward, 432

INDEX

515

- Berrisford, *see* Bressford
 Berrow, Christopher, 549, 352, 383
 Berry, John, 272
 —, Richard, 84
 —, William, 104
 Besford, Jo., 74
 Beson, Tho., 112
 Bessy, Anto., 107
 Best, Christopher, 174
 —, Richard, 140
 —, Thomas, 124, 186, 327, 330
 Best, Francis, 443
 Bethell, James, 122
 Bett, Wm., 84, 136
 Bettou, Samuel, 192
 Betts, Leonard, 103, 145
 Bew, Robert, 174, 186, 224
 Bewie, Grace, 39
 Bevenster, Eliam, 354
 Bever, Isack, 137
 —, Jo., 83
 Bible (or Bibby), William, 188, 265
 Bick, Francis, 101
 —, Richard, 102
 Bickham (or Brickham), Richard, 334, 336, 340
 Bickle, Thomas, 350
 Bickley, Richard, 237
 Bicknell, William, 441
 Bickwell, Agnis, 284
 —, John, 284
 —, Zachary, 284
 Bicroft, Edward, 80
 Biddle, Wm., 446
 Biddleston, Henrie, 63
 Biddlecum, Nicholas, 492
 Biffin, Thomas, 447
 Bigg, Rachell, 68
 Biggins, Wm., 500
 Digges, Elizabeth, 83
 —, Mrs., 171
 —, Philipp, 83
 —, Richard, 170, 171, 205, 208
 —, Sarah, 205
 —, Thomas, 108, 171, 192
 —, William, 171, 319, 322
 —, (or Briggs), William, 319
 Bignall, John, Junr., 452
 —, —, Sent.
 Bilford, James, 350
 Bill, Jo., 46
 —, Marie, 49
 Billard, John, 186, 266
 Billings, Cornelius, 67
 Billingham, John, 136
 Billingsley, Sir Henry, 155
 Billins, Jo., 112, 123
 Bills, Robert, 110
 Binckes, Bincks, Bink's
 —, Ahn, 220
 —, Charles, 351
 —, Goodwife, 180
 —, William, 180, 220
 Bindloss, John, 163
 Bingham, Wm., 63
 Bink's, *see* Binckes
 Binney, James, 472
 Binsley, William, 261
 Bird, Benjamin, 328, 448
 —, Henry, 353
 —, John, 451
 —, Peter, 319, 319*, 320*
 —, *see* Bird
 Birkenhead, George, 451
 Birkenhead, Francis, 140, *see*
 —, Bykenhead
 Bishop, Bishop
 —, Joane, 474
 —, Jo., 105
 —, Robert, 325, 352
 —, Thomas, 355, 442
 —, Valentine, 125
 —, William, 438
 Bissex, William, 500
 Bitler, Mr., 464
 Bitton, James, 66
 Blise, David, 2984
 Black, Andrew, 472
 Blackborne, James, 262
 Blackett, Tyn., 79
 Blackgrove, Anto., 39
 Blackleech, John, 352
 Blackler, Peter, 139
 Blacklock, George, 139
 Blacklocke, Thomas, 189
 Blackly, Th., 110
 Blackman, Brian, 450
 —, Humfrey, 122
 —, Jeremy, 119
 —, Mary, 431
 —, Nicholas, 170, 207
 —, Sarah, 430
 —, Thomas, 461
 —, William, 431
 Blackston, Eliza, 299
 —, (Blackston), Na-
 —, thaniel, 167, 168
 Blackwell, Jeremy, 131
 Blackwell, Elias, 433
 —, Sarah
 Blackwood, Susan, 179, 223
 Blades, Anto., 40
 —, Edward, 383, 395, 411
 —, John, 375
 —, Nicholas, 41
 Blake, Bartlomew, 289
 —, Francis, 125
 —, John, 185, 349, 500
 —, Nicholas, 376, 406, 474
 —, Robert, 434
 —, Thos., 441
 —, Walter, 171, 298
 Blackston, *see* Blackston
 Blanch, Eliz., 109
 Blanchard, William, 474
 Blanche, James, 296
 Blanchflower, Elisabeth, 430
 Black's, Thomas, 220
 Bland, Jo., 120
 —, Lake, 79
 —, Margaret, 428
 Blaney, Edward, 174, 224, 232
 Blawon, Ann, 61
 Blathwaite, William, 163
 Bliss, Owen, 63
 Blithe, Thos., 119
 Block, Steeven, 101
 —, Wm., 126
 Bloes, Thos., 86
 Bloggett, Bloggett
 —, Daniell, 61
 —, Samvell, 61
 —, Susan, 61
 —, Thos., 61
 Blonfield, Sarah, 280, 282
 —, William, 280, 282
 Blore, Francis, 264
 —, John, 264
 Blorke, William, 145
 Blorse, Mary, 278, 279
 —, Richard, 278
 Bloucker, Henry, 162
 Blowleng Alexander, 495
 —, Mary, 495
 —, Sarah, 495
 Blower, Gody, 278
 —, John, 186, 266, 274
 —, Thos., 132
 Bloxam, *alias* Ingles, Nicholas,
 139
 Bloxsall, Jo., 696
 Blunt, George, 355
 Boddy, Robert, 121
 Boden, John, 469
 Bodlites, Arthur, 144
 Bodingham, John, 354
 Bodley, John, 353
 —, Thos., 354
 Boeene, Richard, 135
 Bold, Margaret, 149
 Boldsworth, Anto., 64
 Boles, John, 442
 Bolt, Gabriell, 63
 Bolte, Amias, 206
 Bolton, Ambrose, 352

Boyden, Thomas, 471
 Boyce, Chrt., 137
 Francis, 151
 Joseph, 149
 see Boyce, Boys
 Boyles, Thomas, 479
 Boyle, Nancy, 193
 Boyton, Tho., 9
 Boyva, Daniel, 449, 452
 Boyner, John, 474
 Boys, Francis, 425
 Luke, 202
 Mary, 468
 Mrs., 169
 Sahael, 468
 see Boyce, Boyse
 Boyse, Alice, 202
 Chyna, 208
 Luka, 202
 Thumphy, 191
 see Boyce, Boys
 Braban, Robert, 51
 Brabant, Alexander, 133
 Braly, Elizabeth, 172
 Stephen, 172
 Brackley, Elizabeth, 121
 Mary, 121
 see Brakley
 Bradlock, Nathan, 117
 Bradford, Henry, 224
 John, 405
 Tho., 117
 Bradish, John, 282
 Bradley, Bradley, Bradlie
 Ann, 434
 Dorodile, 105
 Elizabeth, 90
 George, 432
 Henry, 434
 Margret, 490
 Michael, 353
 Ralph, 471
 Robert, 474, 490
 Bradshaw, Richard, 172
 William, 462
 Bradston, John, 184, 225
 Bradstreet, Ann, 282
 Bridgett, 280
 Thumphy, 280, 282
 John, 282
 Martha, 282
 Mary, 282
 Bradway, Bradwaye
 Adina, 204
 Alexander, 170
 204
 Sisley, 204
 Bragg, John, 341
 Widow, 444
 William, 434, 452

- Braghton (Branghton, or Broughton), Charls, 319*
 324
 Brakley, Jane, 185
 —, William, 193
 —, *see* Brackley
 Branch, Christopher, 163, 201
 —, Mary, 201
 —, Thomas, 201
 —, *see* Branch
 Branker, Branker
 —, Edward, 423
 —, Mary, 423
 —, Nathaniel, 423, 446
 Brantby, Eli*, 354
 Branton, Hugh, 451
 —, Martin, 269
 Brant, Thomas, 97
 Branganin, Edward, 397
 —, Samuel, 397
 Branker, *see* Branker
 Brankin, Ann, 211
 —, William, 211
 Bransby, Thomas, 181, 233
 —, William, 94
 Bransbyes, Mr., 231
 Brasey, Wm., 61
 Braser, Abraham, 105*
 Brass, Alice, 137
 Braghton (Braghton, or Broughton), Charls, 319*
 324
 Branch, Jo., 138, *see* Branch
 Bray, John, 319
 Bread, Arthur, 356
 —, George, 415
 —, Thomas, 353, 355
 Bready, Martin, 351
 —, Thomas, 440
 Breckly, Patrick, 101
 Breckon, Thomas, 160*
 Brent, Robert, 165
 Bretsett, John, 345
 Brett, James, 75
 —, John, 351, 452
 Brettland, Amy, 407
 —, William, 407
 Bretton, Ralph, 489
 Brewer, Daniel, 150, 412
 —, Elizabeth, 137
 —, Nicholas, 429
 Brewett, George, 138
 —, Kt., 136
 Brewood, Thomas, 274
 Brewster, Phillip, 452
 —, Richard, 471
 Brewyn, Tho., 134
 Brian, Elenor, 436
 —, Mary, 436
 —, Phillip, 436
 Brian, Robert, 110
 —, *see* Bryan, Mte Brian
 Briar, Joseph, 357, *see* Brier
 Brice, (or Price), John, 319
 Bricke, Edward, 174
 Brickham (or Bickham), Richard, 314, 335, 312
 Briggs, Edward, 107
 —, Eliza, 67
 —, Henry, 195
 —, Thomas, 234
 Bridgstock (or Bridgstocke)
 —, Ann, 432
 —, Mary, 482
 —, Richard, 482, *see*
 —, Richard, 482
 —, William, 492
 Bridgwater, Isbell, 218
 —, Richard, 177, 218
 Brille, John, 326, 337
 Briers, Robert, 79
 Brigham, Tho., 62
 Briggs, Leonard, 139
 Briggall, Mark, 102
 Briggs, George, 461
 —, James, 145
 —, Jo., 108
 —, (or Biggs), Wm., 319
 —, William, 474
 Brighton, Tho., 132
 Brigstock, Richard, 474, *see*
 —, Richard, 474
 Brighstock
 Brighurst, Thomas, 416
 Brint, Morgan, 81
 Bries, Ann, 102
 Brishitt, Peter, 101
 Bristow, Beigwe
 —, Eliza, 124
 —, John, Jane, 305
 —, 305, *see* Marshall
 —, Richard, 417
 Britland, Richard, 462
 Brittain, Britten, Britton
 —, Dennis, 142
 —, Jo., 138
 —, Robert, 184, 246
 —, Tho., 79
 Broad, Thomas, 123
 Broadshaw, Richard, 217
 Brock, Brocke
 —, John, 259
 —, Lawrence, 140
 —, Richard, 70
 —, Robert, 71
 —, Thomas, 312, 317, 340
 —, William, 173, 205
 Brodhanke, Thomas, 193
 Broderick, Brodricke
 —, Allen, 167*
 Broderick, William, 153*, 157
 Brodley, Daniel, 53
 Brogan, Nica, 141
 Brogton, John, 193
 Brogton, Humphry, 451
 Brograve, Henry, 353
 Bromby, Jo., 64
 —, Tho., 61
 Brown, John, 352
 Brown, Sarah, 230
 Brownley, Davie, 95
 —, Lancelott, 111
 Brownwell, Fack, 110
 Brownson, Jonathan, 95
 Brookes, William, Margum, 247
 Brook, Brook, Brook, Brook
 —, Alice, 113
 —, Ann, 84
 —, Barnatine, 128
 —, Buill, 35
 —, Chisley, 165, 167
 —, Culford, 145
 —, George, 99
 —, Gilbert, 91
 —, James, 113, 183, 251
 —, John, 87, 474
 —, Mr., 432
 —, Richard, 62, 77, 81, 123, 129
 —, Robert, Loel, 153
 —, 79
 —, Samuel, 467
 —, Sibile, 187
 —, Thomas, 62, 77, 108, 171, 217, 356, 470
 —, Wm., 95
 —, William, 81, 93, 99
 —, 187, 273, 411
 Brookhaven, Jo., 70
 Brooker, Geo., 116
 Brookes, *see* Brook
 Brookman, Amy, 467
 —, Thomas, 467
 Brooks, *see* Brook
 Brown, Freese, 129
 Brown, Roger, 432
 Browner, Joan, 62
 —, Marie, 58
 Brownish, Edward, 127
 Brown, Gillian, 198
 Brown, Louis, 199
 —, Robert, 198
 Bratherton, Hester, 102
 Broughton (Braghton or Broughton), Charls, 318*, 319*, 324
 —, Henry, 73
 —, Thomas, 96
 —, William, 431

- Browning, *see* Browniog, &c.
 Browning, William, 201
 Brown, Browne
 Christopher, 117, 170,
 203
 Edward, 41, 129
 El., 446
 Elizabeth, 432
 Francis, 354
 Hugh, 353
 Humry, 441
 James, 356, 386, 392,
 410
 John, 61, 63, 68, 87,
 91, 111, 122, 135, 140, 150,
 171, 173, 181, 214, 311, 327,
 328, 331, 335, 339, 372, 434
 Jonas, 316*, 318, 343
 Josiah, 166*
 Laddia, 88
 Mary, 109
 Michell, 36
 Nicholas, 187, 253
 Phil., 279, 280, 281,
 282
 Rachael, 349
 Ralph, 125
 Rebecca, 252
 Richard, 83
 Robert, 132, 141, 187,
 252
 Roger, 304
 Stephen, 474
 Susan, 77
 Thomas, 42, 74, 122,
 191, 194, 428, 460
 Weston, 185, 257
 William, 109, 114,
 116, 181, 231, 250, 259, 327,
 328, 452
 Browning, Brownings
 Ann, 350
 John, 242
 Joseph, 126
 William, 169
 Brownley, Richard, 54
 Brownson, Jo., 127
 Bruer, John, 317*, 342
 Bruister, Wm., 132
 Brumwell, John, 64
 Brumcock, John, 433
 Brunning, Jo., 80
 Brunt, Edward, 39, 128
 Jo., 127
 Bruntis, Samuel, 439
 Brush, John, 431
 Mary, 431
 Bruster, Abram, 104
 Elizabeth, 71
 Richard, 112
 Bruton, Robert, 297
 William, 39
 Braxton, Tho., 114
 Bryan, Cornelious, 452
 Edward, 186
 Sir Ernest, 162
 Henry, 139
 Jane, 493
 Jo., 36
 Joseph, 40
 see Brian, O'Bryan, &c.
 Bryant, Barnard, 326, 330
 Roger, 218*, 320, 324
 Thomas, 151
 Bryer, John, 316, *see* Briar
 Bucher, Frances, 177
 Buck, Bucke
 Glenamy, 175, 225
 Christian, 108
 Francis, 142
 Gercyon (or Gercian),
 175, 225
 Isack, 135
 Mara, 175, 225
 Peleg, 175, 225
 Richard, 142, 270
 Roger, 65
 Thomas, 125
 William, 65
 Buckam, Richard, 78
 Buckingham, George, Marquis
 of, 156
 157, 158
 Duke of,
 Buckland, Chri., 74, *see* Buc-
 land
 Buckle, Alexander, 468
 Henry, 123
 Lucie, 120
 Buckley, Buckley
 Ben., 63
 Daniell, 63
 Humfrey, 119
 John, 432, 435
 Mary, 436
 William, 139, 403, 414
 see Bulky, &c.
 Buckmaster, John, 227
 Bucks, Mr., 226
 Buckworth, Richard, 474
 Buckland, William, 96, *see*
 Buckland
 Budd, Jo., 113
 Budding, Richard, 475
 Budge, John, 334, 337, 340
 Bueno, Benjamin, 474
 Bugby, Bugbye
 Edward, 278, 279
 Rebecca, 279
 Sarah, 278
 Bugland, Henry, 128
 Buglar (or Bugler), Thomas,
 316*, 343
 Bulfell, Richard, 116
 Bulky, Bulkley, Bulkely
 Grace, 76
 Peter, 77
 Tho., 79
 William, 354, 356,
 367, 372, 373, 379, 397, 439,
 493
 see Buckley.
 Bull, Ann, 490
 Christopher, 474, 490
 Edward, 63
 Henry, 57, 107
 Isack, 95
 Joseph, 212
 Richard, 67
 Thomas, 86, 130, 190
 Bullaker, Andrew, 297
 Bullar, Jo., 138
 Bullard, Tho., 124
 Bullen, Silvester, 227
 Bullington, Nicholas, 176
 Bullman, Jo., 73
 Bullock, Bullocke
 Anto., 86
 Edward, 68
 Francis, 121
 Henry, 88
 Mary, 88
 Susan, 88
 Tho., 88
 William, 179, 240
 Buft, Jan, 198
 Bumsted, Wm., 41
 Bun, *see* Bunn
 Buncer, Jo., 52
 Buntlock (or Buntlicke), Wm.,
 44, 46, 49
 Bunn, Bun
 Bridgett, 220
 Mrs., 177
 Thomas, 177, 220
 Bunnell, William, 428
 Bunney, Bunney
 Elizabeth, 424, 436
 Hannah, 424, 436
 Richard, 424, 436, 442
 William, 436
 Bunnyon, John, 493
 Mary, 493
 Bunting, Ann, 430
 Henry, 430
 Richard, 432
 Sarah, 426
 Susanna, 430
 Burbeck, Marie, 118
 Burbon, John, 474

INDEX.

519

- Burch, Burche
 Capt., 73
 Daniel, 75
 William, 35, 304
 see Burch
 Burchard, Ann, 131
 Elizabeth, 131
 Jo., 131
 Mary, 131
 Marie, 131
 Sara, 131
 Suzan, 131
 Thomas, 131
 Burcher, John, 181
 Robert, 307
 William, 181
 Burl, John, 35
 Symon, 59
 see Birl
 Burdin, Geo., 97
 Burditt, William, 262
 Burgess, Burgess,
 Anthony, 378, 417
 Aron Abraham, 449
 Eliz., 460
 Elin, 95
 Humphry, 298
 James, 49
 John, 334, 337, 340,
 470
 Rebecca, 142
 Rachell, 450
 Thomazing, 500
 Burgess, Abraham, 351
 Burball, George, 500
 Burk, Burke
 James, 475
 Jcofery, 356
 Thomas, 338
 Tobias, 474
 Burket, Henry, 103
 Burkit, Jo., 143
 Burlacy, Walter, 154
 Burland, John, 180
 Burles, John, 107, 108
 Burley, Roger, 113
 Timothy, 104
 Burlie, Alexander, 102
 Burlingham, Geo., 37
 Burne, Dennis, 352, see Byrne
 Randall, 119
 Burnell, Mrs., 452
 Burnham, Tho., 140
 Wm., 128
 Burnhouse, William, 195
 Samuell, 104
 Jo., 138
 Jeremy, 82
 Mathew, 114
 Burr, Robert, 126
 Burrage, Charles, 316, 318, 344
 Burrell, Henry, 460
 Burren, Mr., 181
 Burridge, Robert, 327, 329
 Thomas, 327, 330
 Burrin, Anthony, 179
 Burrows, Burrow, Burrowe,
 Burrows, Burroughes, Burroes
 Anthony, 154, 171,
 175, 250
 Bridgett, 225
 Elin, 87
 Jane, 82
 John, 136, 175, 225,
 270, 500
 Mithil, 308
 Mr., 231
 Mrs., 175
 William, 59, 134,
 333, 337, 340
 Burston, John, 330
 Burt, Ann, 93
 Anthony, 259
 Edward, 93
 Hugh, 93, 98
 James, 63
 John, 314
 William, 38, 237
 see Burt
 Burton, Agnes, 474
 Charles, 494
 Elizabeth, 494
 Francis, 423, 425, 436,
 438, 451, 500
 Georg, 141, 425, 438
 John, Junr., 495
 Senr., 495
 75, 494
 Judith, 423, 425, 436,
 438
 Richard, 254
 Tho., 71
 Wm., 119, 126
 Burt, Jane, 173
 William, 177
 see Burt
 Burtweilla, Mary, 124
 Busbie, Busbee, Busby
 Abraham, 289
 Bridgett, 289
 Edward, 177
 John, 289
 Nicho., 289
 Sarah, 289
 Thomas, 83
 Bush, John, 74, 101, 188, 257,
 273
 Susan, 249
 Walter, 433
 Bush, Widow, 443
 Bushell, Bushell
 Edward, 429
 George, 324, 343
 Nicholas, 192
 Ruth, 98
 Wm., 351
 see Bushell
 Busher, Mabel, 117
 Mary, 448
 Bushnell, Francis, 49
 Jo., 49
 Marie, 449
 Martha, 49
 Busket, James, 42
 Russell, Jo., 74
 Bushell, John, Senr., 439
 see Bushell
 Bushey, Wm., 452
 Bustan, George, 422
 Buston, John, 332, 337, 338
 Butcher, John, 355, 423
 Mary, 423
 Richard, 423
 But, John, 191
 Butler, Butler
 Edward, 173
 Elinor, 354
 Francis, 219
 Ger., 129
 Henry, 113
 James, 463
 John, 111, 123, 125,
 142, 353
 Lucy, 439
 Walter, 355
 William, 474
 Butt, James, 463
 Butall, Charles, 463
 Buttercy, Richard, 103
 Butterfield, John, 180, 232
 Butterfield, Nathaniel, 304
 Butterick, Wm., 53
 Butler, see Butler
 Battolph, Ans, 73
 Tho., 78
 Button, Thomas, 180
 Butry, Grace, 108
 Martha, 107
 Nico., 107
 Bawon, Thomas, 195
 Bycroft, Grace, 85
 Bygrae (Bygrae), Elizabeth,
 181, 238
 Byham, Nathaniel, 93
 Byley, Henerey, 299
 John, 299
 Mary, 299
 Byno, John, 491

- Byno, Mary, 491
 Bynsedd, Jo, 119
 Byrall, Jo, 128
 Byrch, Henry, 426, *see* Church
 Byrkenhead, Mathew, 458, *see*
 Birkenhead
 Byrne, Dennis, 500, *see* Byrne
- CADDOY, William, 441
 Cades, Thomas, 375, 402
 Cadge, Edward, 245
 Cadie, Thomas, 470
 Cadwold, Anto, 142
 Caime, Benja., 453
 Calcker, Mr., 175
 —, Mrs., 175
 Calcott, Edward, 387
 Calder, Thomas, 261
 Call . . . , Alles, 294
 —, . . . , Angsten, 294
 Callahan, Dorothy, 456
 Callahane, Charles, 307
 Callahone, 186, 408
 Calland, Mathew, 74
 Callay, Thomas, 360
 Callen, Manus, 437
 Calthrop, Charles, 182
 Calverlie, Geo., 86
 Calvert, Sir George, 157
 Cane, Francis, 333, 335, 340
 Caninge, John, 171
 Cannell, Gilbert, 476
 Canmerrame, John, 501
 Campanell, Mordieny, 358
 Campbell, Dowgall, 489
 —, Mary, 489
 Campel, Ann, 436
 —, Patric, 436
 Campion, Clement, 136
 —, Jean, 198
 —, Philipe, 198
 —, Rola, 202
 —, Wm., 472
 Can (or Cans), Mr., 189
 Cape, George, 194
 —, John, de, 137
 Cann, Mr., 476
 Cannelly, Daniell, 136
 Cannings, Wm., 444, 452
 Cannon, Wm., 38
 Canon, Elizabeth, 85
 —, John, 200
 —, Richard, 185
 Cant, William, 41
 Canten, . . . , 309
 Canten, . . . , George, Archbp.,
 of, 180
 —, William, Archbp.,
 of, 180
 Cante, Hellen, 471
- Canting, Dennis, 358
 Cantlebury, John, 334, 336, 341
 Cantwell, John, 193
 Capell, William, 104
 Caplin, Robert, 103
 Caps, Capps
 —, Cathrin, 194
 —, Phoebe, 431
 —, William, 187, 274, 431,
 442, 452
 Carew, Elizabeth, 491
 —, Katherine, 491
 —, Richard, 476, 491
 —, Thomas, 359
 Cartlie, William, 151
 Cartisle, Charles, Earl of, 162
 —, James, Earl of, 158,
 160
 Cartlowe, Edward, 218
 Carlton, Mary, 37
 Carman, Henry, 171, 215
 Carichael, Archibald, 163,
 165, 167
 Carr (or Corn), Elisal eth, 426
 —, John, 426
 —, John, 426
 Carner [Carver], Michael, 475
 Carney, Patrick, 452
 Carney, John, 183
 Carwick, Tho., 452
 Carnoll, Christopher, 36
 Carow, Peter, 369, *see* Carrow
 Carpender, Samuel, 439
 Carpenter, William, Junr., 290
 Carpenter, . . . , 299
 —, . . . , 300
 —, Elias, 143
 —, Henry, 168
 —, Tho., 39
 —, Tomazina, 50
 —, Wm., 189
 Carpentier, Marthe de, 158
 Carpenry, Jan de, 158
 Carr, Andrew, 71
 —, Calcl, 77
 —, Joan, 498
 —, John, 268
 —, Ralph, 498
 —, Richard, 98
 —, Robert, 77
 Carraway, John, 137
 Carre, Henry, 165
 Carrell, Henry, 117
 Carrington, Thomas, 150
 Carrow, George, 332, 336, 340,
see Carow
 Carsley, Henrie, 243
 Carter, Cartter
 —, Anto, 120
 —, Boham, 453
- Carter, Christopher, 153, 188
 —, Edmond, 194
 —, Elmor, 357
 —, Erasmus, 180
 —, Geo., 128
 —, Henry, 86
 —, James, 50, 192
 —, John, 38, 96, 121, 170,
 220, 268, 272
 —, Margery, 126
 —, Martha, 46
 —, Rosamus, 234
 —, Thomas, 46, 122
 —, William, 228
 Carteret, Sir George, 161, 162
 Carteret, James, 161
 Cartrack, Mildred, 58
 —, Sara, 58
 Cartwright, John, 174
 Cartwrite, Philipp, 41
 —, Wm., 135, 142
 Casner [Carvear], Elizabeth,
 291
 —, Grace, 291
 —, Richard,
 291
 —, Susanna,
 291
 Casven, Richard, 177
 [Caxer] Carner, Michael, 475
 Casus, Katharin, 435
 Cary, Richard, 115, 357
 Caryl, Katharin, 437
 Casewell, Caswell, Caswell,
 —, Lawrence, 319, 319
 —, 323
 —, Mr., 305
 —, Richard, 309
 Cason, Casson
 —, John, 133
 —, (or Cason), Nchemah, 114
 —, Thomas, 475
 Casse, Wm., 203
 Cassedy, John, 41
 Casson, *see* Cason
 Castell, George, 161
 —, Hellen, 161
 —, *see* Caswell
 —, Jane, 54
 —, John, 193
 —, Wm., 460
 —, Wm., 199
 Cason, Richard, 129
 Calsia, John, 453
 Catts, Jo., 121
 Cavan, *see* Cavan
 Cauldwall, Martha, 496
 Cadini, Richard, 122
 Caus (or Cans), Mrs., 189
 Causey (or Cawsey), Mrs., 171

- Causey, Nathaniel, 171, 212, 268
 — Thomas, 181, 212
 — Thomasine, (171), 212
 Cavan, John, 476
 Cave, John, 81
 — Richard, 37
 Cavenaugh, Charles, 423, 432
 Caverlie, Charles, 81
 Cawcott, George, 267
 Cawtle, Wm., 67
 Cawfield, Richard, 360
 Cawool, Richard, 71
 Cawsey, *see* Causey
 Cawt, Bryan, 175
 Chace, John, 323, 452, 501
 Chaid, Mary, 126
 Chaddock, Marie, 67
 Chaffin, Daniel, 475
 Chale, Jo., 117
 Challener, Robert, 501
 Challoner, Sir Thomas, 156
 Chaloner, Morris, 192
 Chamber, Henry, 317, *see* Chambers
 Chamberlain, Chamberlaine,
 Chamberlin, Chamberline,
 Chamberlin, Chamberlyne
 — Edward, 429
 — Frances, 195
 — Francis, 186, 254,
 501
 — James, 257
 — John, 317, 342
 — Marmaduke, 358
 — Mr., 257
 — Rebecca, 186, 254
 — Thomas, 84, 316
 — Wm., 127
 Chambers, Alice, 224
 — Chri., 137
 — Elizabeth, 75
 — Henry, 316, 342, *see*
 Chamber
 — James, 188, 235
 — Jane, 37
 — John, 145, 215
 — Josiah, 120
 — Robert, 130
 — Thomas, 217
 Chamblis, Richard, 39
 Chamboey, Marie, 113
 Chamell, Walter, 461
 Champ (or Champ), Alice, 75
 — John, 192
 Champante, Hen., 300
 Champier, Robert, 169
 Champion, Pasta, 185
 Champion, Pascoe, 244
 — Richard, 37
 Chaney, Charles, 198
 Chandler, Chandleer, Chaund-
 — ler
 — Arthur, 177, 219
 — George, 95
 — John, 186, 248
 — Margaret, 430
 — Nicholas, 452
 — Robert, 430
 — Thomas, 248
 Chance (or Chaunce), Ellin,
 136
 Chantry, Robert, 180
 Chapeman, Richard, 501
 Chaplain, Edward, 303
 Chaplaine, Isacke, 173, 213
 — John, 173, 213
 — Mary, 173h, 213
 Chaplin, Chapline
 — Clement, 69
 — Edward, 133
 — Isacke, 267, 269
 — Jeremiah, 357
 — Thomas, 361
 — Wm., 83
 Chapman, Ann, 212
 — Frances, 175
 — Francis, 232, 270
 — Geo., 52
 — Henry, 115
 — Jo., 140
 — Mary, 444
 — Mathew, 324
 — Nicholas, 169, 233
 — Phillip, 186, 250
 — Ralph, 57
 — Richard, 51, 118
 — Thomas, 121, 171,
 212, 274
 — Walter, 111
 — *see* Chappman
 Chappell, George, 43
 — John, 82, 112, 333,
 338, 340
 — Jonah, 476
 — Josiah, 494
 — Thomas, 95
 Chappman, Luke, 241
 Chard (or Charle)
 — Ann, 202
 — Josiah, 170, 202, 267
 Charles, 208
 — Dorothee, 102
 — Evan, 361
 — Philip, 471
 — Wm., 112
 Charlton, Henrie, 263
 Chase, Edward, 492, 496
 — Margaret, 492, 496
 — Stephen, 476, 492, 496
 Chawon, John, 448
 Chater, Barnabas, 324
 — Jo., 140
 Chance (or Chaunce), Ellin, 136
 Chaundler, *see* Chandler
 Chauntree (or Chauntree),
 Robert, 175, 232
 Cheame, Mary, 184, *see* Adams
 Check (or Checke), Phillip,
 316, 318, 344
 Cheesman, Cheeseman, Ches-
 — man
 — Edward, 185
 — John, 185, 274
 — Richard, 323
 — Thomas, 185
 — Wm., 133
 Cheney, Elisabeth, 423
 — George, 423
 — Mary, 423
 — *see* Cheyne
 Cherrall, Vrauls, 109
 Cherrall, William, 109
 Chester, Henry, 497
 — Sampson, 360
 — Thomas, 495
 — William, 323, 342, 497,
 500
 Chesterman, Adam, 81
 Chesting, John, 142
 Cheswood, Hugh, 139
 Chess, John, 237
 — Sarah, 237
 Cheyne, Cheyny, Cheynei
 — Abram, 110
 — Charles, 467
 — George, 446
 — *see* Cheney
 Chickin, Joseph, 185
 Chicot (Chilcott or Chilcott),
 John, 334, 337, 341
 Child, Michael, 326, 341
 — Tho., 411
 Childs, Tho., 82
 Chilcott, *see* Chicot
 Chilton, Edward, 167
 Chinery (or Chinery), Thomas,
 375, 400, 405
 Chipfield, *see* Chipperfield,
 Edmund, 130
 Chippis, Edmund, 95
 Chisuan, Edward, 252
 — John, 252
 Chitti g, Richard, 39
 Chittinglen, Hen., 61
 — Isack, 61
 — Rebecca, 61
 — Tho., 61
 Chittwood, Marie, 45
 Chivell, Daniel, 476
 Cholmeley, John, 441

- Cholmle, Robert, 221
 Chom, Anne, 497
 —, Richard, 497
 Choupaque (an Indian), 185
 Chrichlow, *see* Crichlow
 Chrisnus, Dietras, 187
 —, Elizabeth, 187
 Christian (a Negro), 495
 —, Francis, 424, 440
 —, Matthew, 424
 —, Thomasin, 424
 Christo (Welshman), 195
 Christopher, William, 501
 Chmcthoc, *see* Crutchloe
 Chubnell, Jo., 142
 Chump (or Champ), Alice, 75
 Church, Edward, 74
 —, Isbell, 489
 —, John, 64
 —, Katherine, 489
 —, Martin, 122
 —, Robert, 489
 —, Wm., 50
 Churcher, Thomas, 476
 Churchman, John, 150
 Cinglare (or Cindlare), James,
 1100
 Cisely (a maid), 194
 Cisse, Mr., 248
 Cissel, James, 452
 Clackson, John, 186
 Cladding, Wm., 113
 Claire, Nathaniel, 445
 Clancey, Cornelius, 475
 Clancy, Christopher, 495
 —, Daniel, 439
 Clinton, Jo., 138
 Clare, Marie, 488
 —, Mr., 196
 —, Nicolas, 488
 —, Thomas, 488
 Claree, John, 465, 466
 —, Lowland, 465, 466
 Clark, Clarke
 —, Ann, 357, 422, 427
 —, Brigett, 175
 —, Christopher, 475
 —, Daniell, 79
 —, Edmond, 82
 —, Edward, 35, 171, 475
 —, Elizabeth, 87, 422, 427
 —, Francis, 101, 475
 —, George, 64, 182, 229, 453
 —, Gilbert, 134
 —, Giles, 317
 —, Henry, 453
 —, John, 35, 41, 137, 138,
 139, 161, 357, 362, 393
 —, Letitia, 427
 Clark, Margaret, 116, 475
 —, Mary, 130, 359, 492
 —, Michael, 490
 —, Nicholas, 104, 150
 —, Porcas, 358
 —, Richard, 40, 52
 —, Robert, 143, 318*, 319*,
 323, 431
 —, Roger, 427, 475, 492
 —, Sybil, 49
 —, Thomas, 73, 85, 128, 139,
 143, 174, 191, 422, 427, 440,
 452, 476
 —, William, 74, 79, 84, 116,
 153, 185, 186, 243, 256,
 318*, 319*, 324, 327, 329,
 349, 353, 366, 368, 383, 405,
 411, 415, 465, 475
 —, *see* Clarke, Clerke
 Clarkson, Mathew, 166
 Clatworthy, Mathew, 114
 Clay, Martha, 425
 —, Stephen, 358, 382, 385,
 394, 402, 447
 —, *see* Clays
 Claybourne, Wm., 271, 272,
 274, *see* Cleiborn
 Clays, Ann, 211
 —, John, 211
 —, *see* Clay
 Claypole, Abigail, 468
 —, Edward, 468
 —, *see* Cleypole
 Claypool, John, 357
 Claypoole, Norton, 357
 Clayton, Obediah, 164
 —, Richard, 104
 —, *see* Cleyton
 Claxon, John, 234
 Claxson, Abraham, 86
 Cleaner, John, 452
 —, Kathrin, 452
 Clarke, Fyith, 278
 —, John, 281
 —, Thurston, 279
 —, *see* Clark, Clerke
 Cleaver, Henry, 452
 Cleiborn, Edward, 120, *see*
 Claybourne
 Clemens, William, 170
 Clement, Clements
 —, Elizabeth, 174, 223,
see Hamor
 —, Ezechell, 39
 —, Jeremy, 174, 223, *see*
 Hamor
 —, Robert, 501
 —, Thomas, 138
 —, William, 190, 475
 Clere, Jo., 42
 Cleri, Tho., 280, 281, 282
 Clerke, Wm., 47, *see* Clark,
 Clarke
 Clevin, Jean, 130
 Clever, Tho., 117
 Cleypole, Edward, 461, *see*
 Claypole
 Cleyton, Ralph, 124
 —, Sam, 120
 —, *see* Cleyton
 Cliffe, George, 38
 Clifford, Marie, 59
 —, Oliver, 115
 Clift, James, 316*, 317, 343
 Clifton, Tho., 114
 Cliggall, Wm., 446, 452
 Clinch, Tho., 311
 Clinton, Jo., 81, *see* Clynton
 Clitden, François, 198
 Clitson, Robert, 297
 Cloake, Edmond, 188
 Clood (or Clode), John, 334,
 337, 341
 Close (or Closse), Thetplace,
 179, 231, 266
 Clouan, *see* Clovan
 Clough, Humphry, 192
 Cloughan, Elizabeth, 476
 Clovan, Thomas, 359, 361, 445,
 Clowdelle (or Clowdhale),
 Wm., 125
 Clowes, Robert, 161*
 Cluffe, Jo., 56
 Clymer, Jo., 134
 Clynton, Richard, 39, *see* Clin-
 ton
 Coachman, Alexander, 453
 —, John, 94
 Coale, Christopher, 452
 —, Thomas, 453
 —, William, 185
 —, *see* Cole, Coles
 Coarten, Myndert, 166*
 Coates, James, 409
 Coather, Mrs., 452
 Cobb, Elizabeth, 246
 —, Joseph, 246
 —, Nico., 128
 Cobbet, Josias, 72
 Cobbett, James, 72
 Cobernate, Geo., 85
 Cobham, Mary, 470
 —, Nathaniel, 40
 Cock, Cocke
 —, Allan (or Allen), 351,
 352, 359, 400, 411
 —, Geo., 100
 —, James, 355, 370, 408
 —, John, 128, 319*, 351,
 436, 441, *see* Cooke

INDEX

523

- Cock, Joseph, 160
 — Mary, 436
 — Richard, 153, 378, 417
 Cockerell, William, 297
 Cockey, Tho., 39
 Cocklin, Denis, 434
 — Mary, 434
 Cockman, Richard, 64
 — — — 453
 Cockram, Christen, 295
 — James, 316*, 317,
 342
 — John, 316*, 318, 343
 — William, 295
 Cock's, Wm., 128
 Cockton, Daniel, 475
 Cudd, James, 476
 Codrington, Alice, 428
 — Christopher, 166,
 167*, 379, 398, 400, 435
 — Elisabeth, 422,
 429
 — Frances, 422, 429
 — John, 386, 427,
 453
 — Robert, 422, 428,
 429
 Coe, Jane, 59
 Coert, John, 139
 Coggin, Sara, 113
 Cogley, Daniel, 188
 Coke, Adrian, 52
 — Elizabeth, 67
 — Henrie, 142
 — John, 71, 97, 137
 — Marie, 49
 — Miles, 137
 — Richard, 38
 — Robert, 79, 80
 — Tho., 52, 114
 — Wm., 141
 Coker, John, 79, 253
 Cokes, Edward, 75
 Colborn, Edward, 107
 Colbron, Wm., 107
 Collarne, Robert, 107
 Colchester, Joan, 105
 Cole, Clement, 59
 — Francis, 245
 — Isaac, 434
 — James, 360
 — Joan, 493
 — Jo., 74
 — Thomas, 359
 — William, 166, 245, 273,
 493
 — see Coles, Coale
 Colebank, Sara, 96
 Coleman, John, 139
 — Wm., 113
 Colerack, Jane, 156
 Coles, Edward, 84
 — Eliza., 118
 — Margaret, 136
 — Thomas, 102
 — see Cole, Coales
 Colchoppe, Christopher, 247
 Colston, Mr., 464
 Colston, Thomas, 343
 Collett, Bridgett, 444
 — Henry, 470
 Colley, Thomas, 426
 Collic, Robert, 41
 Collier, Daniel, 104, see Col-
 lier
 Collings, James, 501
 — Nicholas, 318
 — see Collins
 Collingworth, David, 75
 Collins, Abigail, 489
 — Ann, 97
 — Charles, 440
 — David, 193
 — Elizabeth, 105
 — Emannell, 326, 330
 — Giles, 164
 — Henry, 97, 161, 206,
 319, 319*, 323, 360, 489
 — Josias, 193
 — Margery, 97
 — Mr., 191
 — Nicholas, 343
 — — — Junr., 316
 — Petter (or Peeter), 182,
 241
 — Samuel, 346*, 432
 — Susan, 206
 — Thomas, 182
 — Walter, 81
 — Wm., 79
 — see Collings
 Collis, Alexander, 360
 — James, 104
 Colliton, Sir Peter, 162
 Collobon, Charles, 113
 Collobone, Owen, 499
 — John, Nicholas, 139
 — Philipp, Jo., 126
 — Followe, Stephen, 244
 — Collye, Thomas, 181
 — — — Walter, 137
 Collyer, Amaroos, 358
 — Tobias, 475
 — see Collier
 Colman, Abram, 193
 — Barnard, 85
 Colthorough, Peter, 359
 Colman, Ann, (170), 204
 — Henry, 170, 204
 Colton, Thomas, 468
 Colture, Wm., 112
 Colwell, Samuel, 358
 Colwell, William, 334, 341
 Comberbatch, Thomas, 290
 Combes, Austen, 173
 Comell, Dugwell, 475
 Comes, John, 235
 — William, 236
 Comin, Nicholas, 180, see Co-
 min
 Comins [i.e., Commins], Ed-
 ward, 112
 Comon, Nicholas, 234, see Co-
 min
 Compeare, Leonard, 161*
 Compton, Frances, 178
 — Jo., 141
 Conaway, see Conway
 Coney, Conney, Conny, Cony
 — Edmond, 475
 — John, 38
 — Nicholas, 429
 — Richard, 163, 164
 Congrave, Winnifred, 111
 Connaby [i.e. Connally], Wm.,
 143
 Conly (or Couly), Pamick, 71
 Conne, Jacque, 197
 Conner, Bryen, 475
 — Jane, 430
 — Philipp, 37
 — Teag, 437
 Connet, Mary, 428
 Connett, John, 318*, 319*,
 324, see Cunnet
 Conney, see Coney
 Conneylan, Patti, 476
 Conner, Tho., 126, see Conyer
 Conners, Jo., 39, see Conyers
 Conny, see Coney
 Connyer, Patrick, 71, see Con-
 nier
 Conoway, see Conway
 Conoway, Conoway, Conoway
 — Aron (or Aaron), 179,
 233
 — Cornelius, 475
 — George, 350, 356, 386,
 393, 414
 — Margaret, 75
 Cony, see Coney
 Conyard, Nathaniel, 314
 Conyers, Moses, 190, see Con-
 niers
 Cooke, see Cooke, John
 Cooke, John, 443
 — Philipp, 257
 Cooc, Anna, 279
 — Benjamin, 278

- Coe, John, 278
 —, Robert, 278, 279
 Cook, Elizabeth, 498
 —, Sarah, 429
 —, William, 492, 495
 Cooke, Ann, 187
 —, Arthur, 192, 196
 —, Christopher, 221
 —, Edward, 134, 173
 —, Ellin, 206
 —, Garret, 115
 —, George, 195
 —, Jeremiah, 449
 —, (or Cocker), John, 36, 98,
 104, 113, 175, 226, 319,
 319*
 —, Margaret, 476
 —, Mathew, 316, 318, 343
 —, Richard, 109, 120
 —, Wm., 163, 187
 Cooker, John, 188
 Cookins, Daniell, 254
 Cooksey, William, 169, 178,
 228
 Coomb, William, 337
 Coombes, John, 135
 Coomes, John, 188
 —, William, 188
 Coop, *see* Cooper
 Cooper, 286
 —, Abigail, 431
 —, Ann, 124
 —, Ann, 886
 —, Benjamin, 293
 —, Christopher, 319, 319*
 —, 325
 —, Elizabeth, 56, 293, 431
 —, Ellin, 69
 —, George, 135
 —, John, 44, 104, 109,
 142, 188, 438
 —, Lawrence, 293
 —, Martha, 44
 —, Mary, 44, 293, 358
 —, Peter, 59
 —, Rebecca, 293
 —, Richard, 35, 102
 —, Roger, 57, 58, 61, 69,
 72, 76, 77, 78
 —, Simon, 453
 —, Thomas, 42, 44, 236,
 357, 431, 475
 —, Walter, 169, 233
 —, Wilcox, 44
 —, Wm., 69
 Coose, Sara, 451
 Covell, Cesara, 92
 Con (i.e., Coper), *see* Cooper
 Cope, Richard, 93
 —, William, 93, 445
 Copeland, Jo., 112
 Copeland, Mary, 427
 —, Mr., 312
 Copley, James, 119
 —, Lionel, 165*
 Copman, Valentine, 446
 Coppin, Jane, 494
 —, John, 443, 494
 —, Thomas, 471
 Coppie, John, 420
 Coppinger, John, 475
 Coppins, Robert, 319
 Corbett, Benjamin, 508
 —, Mary, 598
 —, William, 361
 Corbit, Roger, 441
 Cordelon (Cordelon, or Cor-
 dyhon), Peter (or Pétard),
 319, 319*, 325
 Corfield, Robert, 60
 Corfield, Thomas, 181
 Corliss, Paulus, 453
 Cordora, Solomon, 450
 Corlylion, *see* Cordelon
 Corte, Richard, 127
 Cork, Margaret, 492
 Corker, Elizabeth, 102
 Corn, *see* Cam
 Cornbury, Loni, 168*
 Cornelius, Bernard, 432
 —, Francis, 358
 —, Thomas, 327, 329
 Cornew, Barth., 154
 Cornie, William, 184
 Cornille, Pierre, 198
 Cornish, Edward, 359
 —, Elizabeth, 423
 —, John, 423
 —, Stephen, 423
 —, Thomas, 188, 262, 353,
 354, 360, 364, 366, 383, 392,
 402
 Cornwell, William, 142
 Corrington, Jo., 63
 —, Mary, 63
 Corser, William, 41
 Cortese, William, 476
 Cosker, Henry, 394
 Coson (or Cason), Nehemiah,
 111
 Cossens, Elizabeth, 143
 Cossens
 Cossom, Wm., 142 *see* Coss-
 Cossom, Abraham, 450
 Costeen, John, 439
 Cote, Eliz., 117
 Cotes, James, 81, 136
 —, Jo., 113
 Cotesworth, James, 143
 Coutinho, Mossa Henriques, 361
 Cotter, Garrett, 562*, 163
 Cottingham, George, 114
 —, Katherine, 360
 Cotton, Frances, 468
 —, Oliver, 468
 Cotton, John, 435
 —, Richard, 122
 —, Rowland, 95
 Coulter, Rebecca, 187
 Coughlan, Teague, 475
 Coulburne, John, 359
 Couly (or Coaly), Patrick, 71
 Counell (or Counell), Ed-
 ward, 334, 335, 341
 Countwane (or Countway),
 John, 191, 192*
 Couper, Walter, 258
 Courser, William, 77
 Courtney, James, 151
 —, Jo., 104
 —, Sybil, 105
 —, Wm., 361
 Courtyere, George, 501
 Cousens, Cousens, Cousens,
 Couson, Cousens
 —, John, 441, 461, 464
 —, Junr., 461
 —, Wm., 142, 327, 329
 Covell, Jo., 126
 Covells, Capt., 308
 Coventric, Miles, 80
 Coventry, Thomas, Loni, 160
 Covett, Robert, 103
 Coward, Rob., 133, 336, 341
 —, Sandell, 461
 Cowell, Thomas, 141
 Cowley, Elizabeth, 423
 —, Roger, 423, 430, 452
 —, Susanna, 423, 430
 —, Wilken, 95
 Cowly, Bryan, 142
 Cowper, Areryn, 37
 —, Ro., 54
 Cox, Francis, 360
 —, John, 303
 —, Josias, 498, 500
 —, Mrs., 307
 —, Philip, 318*, 319*, 320*
 —, Samuel, 167*
 Coxe, William, 255
 Coxsal, John, 150
 Coxsheld, Jo., 105
 Coxson, Tho., 81
 Coxson (or Cousens), Wm.,
 327, 329
 —, *see* Cousens
 Crabtree, Edward, 129*
 Craddock, Craddock
 —, Francis, 159*
 —, Isabell, 50

525

Craddock, Katharine, 429
Cradock, Mr., 166
Cradock, William, 267
Craford, Patrick, 158
Craft, Crafts
 Mathew, 318, 344
 William, Junr., 316
Crag, Crage, Crage
 John, 357, 424, 467
 Susanna, 424
 Wm., 443
Crampe, Thomas, 188
Crane, John, 316
Crane, Richard, 126
Cranchfield, Ann, 37
 Edward, 37, 164, 167
 Thomas, 107
Cranch, John, 240
Crane, George, 125
Crapp, John, 40
Crappace, Mr., 791
Crashaw, Rawleigh, 183
Crashaw and Crashaw
Craven, *see* Craven
Craven, Richard, 272
 William, Earl of, 162
Crawford, Thomas, 40
Crawshaw, William, 244, *see*
 Crashaw and Crashaw
Crescent, Martin, 441
Cress, Paul, 412
Cress, (or Anne), 120, 402
 John, 476, 492
 Wm., 347, 366
Cronne, Jan de, 199
Cropp, Abel de, 199
Crossett, Edward, 85
Creswell, Creswell
 John, 443, 501
 William, 135
Crew, Joseph, 219
 Josiah, 177
 Marie, 44
 Rapall, 209
 Robert, 230
Cribb, Jo., 43
 Richard, 74
Crichlow (or Chrichlow)
 Elizabeth, 475
 John, 475
 James, 37
Cricklick, James, 39
Cripp, Zachary, 235
Crip, Crispe
 Edward, 432
 John, Sent., 452
Crisp, John, Junr., 441
 421
 Joseph, 163
 Margaret, 421
 Roger, 361
 Sarah, 421
 Thomas, 187
 Willow, 440
 Zacharia, 180
Crispin, Tho., 63
Cristian, Francis, 440
Cristie, Richard, 101
Cricht, Richard, 141
Crichtlow, Wm., 440
Crocker, Henry, 221, 237
 June, 237
 Richard, 181
Croft's, Croftes
 Ann, 123
 Henry, 439
 John, 70, 96
 Thomas, 380, 396, 400
Cromby, J. Mr. Abso., 370
Crombie, George, Wm., 74
Crompe, Bridget, 117
 Thomas, 227
Crompton, Mr Thomas, 156
Cronby, William, 243
Cronburg, Peter, 141
Crook, Wm., 84
Crookshank, Alexander, 405
 Heater, 405
Croshy, Ann, 64
 Marmaduke, 64
 Symon, 62
 Tho., 62
Croskay, Ranghly, 274, *see*
 Crashaw and Craskaw
Crosk, Crosse
 Alyn, 280
 Henry, 66
 James, 84
 John, 280, 316*, 318, 342
 Jonas, 333, 335, 344
 Thomas, 177, 221
 William, 316*, 342
Crosing, Wm., 358
Crouch, Richard, 177
 Robert, 127
 Thomas, 175, 185, 232
Crowder, Hugh, 234
 James, 209
 Richard, 51
 Thomas, 40
Crowe, Crowe
 Adam, 126
 Benjamin, 126, 328
 Mitford, 165*
 (see Cronie), Wm., 74
Crowley, Ro., 61
Croy, Jan de, 108
Cruder, Hugh, 180
Crudge, Richard, 268
Crust, Thomas, 225
Crutchfield, Thomas, 437
Crutchlo, Chritchloe
 Elizabeth, 491
 Henry, 491
 James, 491, 493
 Rebecca, 491
 Susanna, 491
Cryer, Ben, 505
Cuddlen, John, 478
Cuffe, Martin, 104
Cugley, Damiel, 264
Culley, Samuel, 181, 239
Culiffide, Geo. 112
Cullimore, James, 41
Culmore, Alexander, 161*, 163
 Thomas, Lord, 164*, 163, 165
Culverwell, John, 316
Cunnet (or Connet), John, 319
Cunningham, Ann, 433
 John, 433, 435
 William, 83
 Zebulon, 433
Cunstable, Robert, 178
Cuppledike, Henry, 38
Curden, Wm., 153
Curke, Wm., 153
Curle, Tho., 381
Currier, William, 343
Curtis, John, 359
Curtis, Elizabeth, 64
 Henry, 76
 James, 136
 John, 223, 253
 Thomas, 243, 254
 William, 120, 150
Curtsie, John, 186
 Thomas, 184
Cusick, Robert, 462
Cuth, Matthew, 501
Cuthbert, Alexander, 407
 Elizabeth, 407
Cuthr, Clinton, 80
 Tho., 51
Cutting, Henry, 125
Cutl., Lawrence, 374, *see* Cutts
Cutting, Cutting
 Jane, 123
 John, 277, 279
 Richard, 284
 William, 281
Cutts, John, 163
 Roger, 224
 see Cull

- Cviloe (Culloe), Steven, 185
 DABB, Tho., 73
 Dabbin, Nicholas, 153
 Dabbyn, Robert, 283
 Dade, John, 268
 Daggett, Tho., 114
 Dainty, Henry, 297
 Dalbey, Joane, 501
 Dalbie, William, 169
 Dalby, William, 233
 Dale, Nicholas, 255
 —, Sir Thomas, 270
 —, Tho., 71
 — (or Deale), Wm., 319*, *see*
 Deale—
 Dales, Francis, 67
 Dalleper, Henry, 122
 Daller, Jo., 63
 Dallison, Martin, 448
 Dally, Richard, 83
 Dalton, Hanna, 65
 —, Philimon, 65
 —, Samuel, 65
 Daland [i.e. Dammand], Jane,
 58
 Damerall, Thomas, 501
 Dameron, Bridgett, 195
 Damont, Jan, 199
 Dampert, Lanslott, 175; 180
 —, Lawley, 233.
 Dan, John, 422
 Dancy, John, 477
 Dancy, John, 234
 Dandg, Henry, 313*
 Dane, Tho., 77
 Danell, James, 453
 Danes, Richard, 51
 —, Robert, 434
 — (or Daves), Suzan, 108
 Dang, Margaret, 361
 Dangerfield, Walcup, 363
 Daniel, Daniell
 —, 190
 —, Anne, 492
 —, Christopher, 272
 —, Daniell, 37
 —, Domes, 445
 —, Elizabeth, 65
 —, Henry, 127, 163
 —, John, 362, 472, 477,
 492, 497, 501
 —, Nicholas, 476
 —, Richard, 317*, 402,
 325
 —, Robert, 358, 362
 —, Thomas, 497
 —, Wilbert, 365
 Dammell, Edward, 415
 Dapwell, Robert, 367
 Davies, James, 180
 Darkin, Robert, 401
 Darro, Penelope, 107
 Darrell, John, 294
 Dart, Jane, 133
 Darvall, Charles, 297
 Davers, *see* Davers
 Daves, *see* Daves
 Daughton, Richard, 86
 —, Wm., 135
 Davis, *see* Davis
 Davenport, Jo., 141
 Davers, Robert, 63; 460
 —, Junr., 460
 Daves, Richard, 145
 — (or Daves), Suzan, 108
 —, *see* Davis
 David, Lewes, 74
 Davidson, William, 160*
 Davis, Geo., 187
 —, Morrice, 136
 —, Tho., 140
 —, *see* Davy
 Davies, Arthur, 187
 —, Barnabie, 108
 —, Chrl., 79
 —, Daniell, 51
 —, Dordthie, 113
 —, Edmond, 11
 —, Edward, 111, 133,
 193
 —, Elianot, 489
 —, Elizabeth, 68, 186, 195,
 362
 —, Elin, 113
 —, Emanuel, 138
 —, Gabriell, 80
 —, George, 186
 —, Humphrey, 38
 —, Isbell, 113
 —, Ians, 363, 489
 —, Joane (or Jone), 174,
 187
 —, John, 40, 65, 68, 71,
 104, 137, 171, 179, 186, 212,
 217, 236, 363, 364
 —, Joseph, 43
 —, Katherine, 237, 364
 —, Margaret, 68
 —, Marie, 68
 —, Nicholas, 43, 186
 —, Peter, 364
 —, Philip, 115
 —, Richard, 104, 187
 —, Robert, 94, 111
 —, Rowland, 127
 —, Samuel, 105, 179,
 233, 363
 —, Sara, 43
 —, Tho., 140, 143, 186
 Davies, William, 122, 128,
 135, 189, 195, 471, 489
 Davis, David, 422
 —, Edward, 476
 —, Hugh, 422, 429
 —, James, 236
 —, Jane, 222, 421, 422,
 431
 —, Joane (or Jone), 237,
 421
 —, John, 254, 445
 —, Margaret, 476
 —, Mrs., 414
 —, Nicholas, 248
 —, Owen, 440
 —, Randall, 307
 —, Richard, 201, 256
 —, Robert, 176
 —, Sarah, 466
 —, Thomas, 254, 257
 —, William, 205, 428, 453,
 466, 466, 468
 —, *see* Daves
 Davison, Alice, 173
 Davy, Robert, 365, *see* Davle
 Daw, William, 332, 338, 340
 Dawe, Geo., 105, 127
 Dawes, John, 159*
 —, William, 48
 Dawlen, Henry, 177
 Dawse, Margery, 176
 Dawson, Edmund, 435
 —, Georg, 217
 —, Hugh, 139
 —, Milles, 476
 —, Richard, 51, 94
 —, Robert, 464
 —, Tremmitt, 364
 —, William, 171, 210
 Day, Anthony, 104
 —, Dorothy, 105
 —, Hanna, 77
 —, James, 378, 408, 417
 —, John, 133, 169, 238, 308
 —, Mary, 280
 —, Richard, 79
 —, Robert, 46, 280
 —, Samuel, 167
 —, Thomas, 501
 Dayes, Tho., 40
 Dayhurst, Thomas, 179
 Dayley, Alice, 427
 —, Denis, 427
 —, Katherine, 427
 —, Owen, 446
 Daynie, Jo., 124
 Deacon, Avis, 109
 —, Tho., 111
 Deale (or Dale), Wm., 318*,
 319*, 322

- Dean, Deane
 —, Abel, 330, 443
 —, Gabriel, 402
 —, Mary, 430
 —, Mathew, 445
 —, Nathaniel, 104
 —, Rachell, 56
 Dealey, Richard, 439
 Death, Elizabeth, 96
 —, Susan, 96
 Debyece, Giles, 453
 De Cane, John, 137
 Dechora, John, 40
 De Carpentier, Martin, 198
 De Carpentier, Jan, 198
 Dechaus, Samuel, 450
 Decke, William, 407
 Decompas, Leah, 449
 Dederix, Baltazar, 141
 De Forest, Jesse, 199
 De La Garde, Alexander, 75
 De La Hay, Daniell, 297
 —, John, 296
 De La Met, Jan, 198
 De La Montagne, Mousnier,
 107
 Delavall, Ralph, 350, 373, 399,
 411
 De La Ware, Esaw, 184, *see*
 Delvware
 Dellbridge, Mr., 308
 De Lecheilles, Jacques, 108
 De Le Marlier, Nicolas, 199
 De Le Mer, Philippe, 198
 De Lelate, Angoine, 199
 Delle, Roger, 227
 Dellahy, Jo, 475
 Dellicat, Francis, 115
 Delvware, Isaye, 243, *see* De
 La Ware
 De Maine, Petter, 101
 Demerendo, David Ralph, 449
 Denon, Martin, 231
 De Moone, Martine, 179
 Denpster, Jane, 435, 437
 —, Robert, 435
 Denster, John, 477
 Denhigh, Henry, Earl of, 159
 Dench, Wm., 73
 Dency (or Dency), John, 180,
see Dency
 Dene, Francis, 41
 —, Tho., 86
 Denham, John, 310, 477
 —, William, 182
 Denison, Doctor, 144
 Denman, Edward, 203
 Denmark, Jo., 132
 Denmark, John, 180
 Denner, John, 338
 Dennis, Daniell, 52
 —, John, 116, 476, 477
 —, Robert, 85
 —, Tho., 75, 332, 336, 340
 Denny, Mary, 91
 Densy, Jane, 193, *see* Dancy
 Dent, Elizabeth, 508
 —, George, 471
 —, John, 52, 508
 —, Richard, 64
 —, Thomas, 508
 Denton, Jacob, 126
 —, John, 362
 —, Robert, 81
 Denun, William, 241
 De Pasar, Paul, 198
 Dermot, Jo., 111
 Derick, Victor, 36
 Desart, Francis, 297
 Desavillo, *see* Desavillo,
 Moses, 450
 Desentre, Anthoin, 199
 Desworth, Edward, 362, 375
 De Trou, Jan, 199
 Deucey (or Dency), John, 180
 Devenish, *see* Devenish
 Deuillernias, *see* Deuillernias
 Deurele, *see* Deurele
 Deusbury, Daniell, 324
 Devenish, John, 362, 444
 Devenish, George, 172, 222
 De Villermars, Dr., 431
 De Villermars, Henry, 439
 Devotion, Margaret, 98
 Devorax, Stephen, 331
 Devroile, Paul, 449
 Dew, Ann, 109
 —, Elizabeth, 109
 Dewer, Stephen, 365
 De Weyer, Levin, 365
 Dexter, Abell, 120
 —, Francis, 48
 —, Wm., 365
 Deyking, Alice, 98
 —, John, 98
 Diamond (Dyiamond, or Di-
 mond), Jasper, 327, 329
 —, *see* Dyiamond
 Dias, Lewis, 429
 Dible, Francis (Frances), 285
 —, Thomas, 285
 Dichfield, Edward, 157
 Dick, Elizabeth, 433, 437
 —, John, 435, 453
 —, *see* Dick's
 Dicken, Hugh, 187
 Dickenson, Florence, 67
 —, Geo., 83
 —, Jeremy, 185
 —, John, 84, 139
 Dickenson, Peeter, 257
 —, Wm., 124
 Dickerson, Felemuth, 293
 Dickins, Wm., 353
 Dickinson, Elizabeth, 248
 —, Francis, 362
 —, Jane, 174
 —, Jeremiah, 248
 Dickson, Robert, 303
 Dick's, Edward, 118
 —, Eliz., 113
 —, *see* Dick
 Dickson, Petter, 185
 —, Stephen, 261
 —, *see* Dixon
 Dier, Mary, 192
 —, William, 192
 Digaul, Barthekemy, 199
 Diggin, Tho., 137
 Dikes, Henry, 115
 Dike, Clement, 175
 —, Mrs., 175
 Dill, Lawrence, 303
 Dillmager, Thomas, 171
 Dillon, Garrett, 477
 Dimant, *see* Diamond
 Dimdale, John, 236
 Dingley, S., 300
 Dine, John, 191
 Dishmough, Isack, 46
 Disher, Jo., 52
 Disnall, Nathaniel, 64
 Ditchfield, Jo., 128
 Ditty, Edmond, 352, 354, 366,
 368, 375, 376, 381, 383, 388,
 390, 392, 400, 405
 Dix, Abigail, 490
 —, Jane, 200
 —, Margaret, 64
 —, Presella, 200
 —, Samuell, 200
 Dixon, Adam, 218
 —, Alice, 71
 —, Ann, 191
 —, Chri., 112
 —, Edward, 83
 —, Mathew, 111
 —, Richard, 125
 —, Steven, 184
 —, Wm., 85
 —, *see* Dickson
 Dixon, Adam, 272
 —, Rachell, 293
 Dixwell, Basil, 402
 Dobell, Henry, 138
 Docker, John, 179, 236
 Dockie, James, 128
 Doll, Dodd, Doll's, Dugh's
 —, Geo., 82
 —, James, 98

- Dod, Jang, 292
 —, John, 169, 202, 267, 270,
 319, 319*, 323
 —, Margaret, 425
 —, Mrs., 169
 —, Thomas, 425, 444
 Dodderidge, Davie, 141
 —, Jarvice, 40
 —, Tho., 117
 Dodlington, Richard, 165*
 Dodson, Edward, 134
 —, Elizabeth, 427
 —, Georg, 427
 Dodsworth, James, 436
 Doe, Jo., 81
 —, Thomas, 122, 177
 Doged, Thomas, 295
 Dolbeare (or Dolcheer), Samu-
 ell, 318*, 319*, 324
 Doldron, Grace, 362
 Dole, Peter, 35
 Dolcheer, *see* Dolbeare
 Dolcherry, Andrew, 362
 Doleman (or Toleman), Susan
 (or Susannah), 320*
 —, Thomas, 236
 Dolfemb, Richard, 179
 Doll, Richard, 37
 Dollar, John, 476
 Dollathy, Elizabeth, 501
 Dollen, Thomas, 320*, 323
 Dolling, Thomas, 318*
 Dologan, John, 465
 —, Thomas, 465
 Dolphinbe, Richard, 231
 Domelawe (or Domelow),
 Richard, 172, 272
 Donovan, Daniel, 470
 Done, John, 132
 Donn, Clement, 115
 —, Henry, 113
 —, Jo., 133
 —, Tho., 106
 —, Wm., 81
 Donnard, Marie, 54
 Donaldson, Henrie, 79
 Douthorne (or Dunthorne),
 Eliza., 273, *see* Dunthorne
 Douthorn:
 Dore, James, 213
 Dore, *see* Doby
 Dorisall, Anne, 281
 Dorington, Nicholas, 193
 Dorn, Francis, 476
 —, John, 476
 Dorrell, Tho., 85
 —, William, 219
 Dorset, Edward, Earl of, 159
 Doty (or Dorie), Gregory, 182,
 260
 Dotten, Wm., 469
 Dove, *see* Dove
 Doughty, Doughtie
 —, Ann, 172, 216
 —, Thomas, 172, 181,
 216, 238
 —, *see* Dowtie
 Douglas, Douglas
 —, Captain, 114
 —, Hugh, 137
 —, William, 188
 —, *see* Dowglas, Duglas
 Donse, Bridgett, 365
 —, Thomas, 267
 —, *see* Dowse
 Douston, John, 181
 Douthorn, Elizabeth, 188
 —, Samwell, 188
 —, Thomas, 188
 —, *see* Douthorne, &c.
 Dove, Mary, 442
 Dove, Henrey, 292
 —, Joane, 292
 Dowell, Dennis, 363, 453
 —, Richard, 476
 Dowglas, William, 269, *see*
 —, Douglas, and Duglas
 Dowling, William, 477
 Downe, John, 326, 331
 —, Robert, 135
 Downeman, Elizabeth, 185, 244
 —, (or, Downman),
 John, 185, 244, 274
 —, Mary, 257
 Dawnes, Daniel, 445
 —, Eastice, 212
 —, George, 134
 —, Henry, 501
 —, Richard, 79, 177, 240
 —, Walter, 101
 —, William, 138, 194
 —, *see* Downs
 Downing, Francis, 208
 —, James, 465
 —, John, 365
 —, Samuel, 465
 Downman, *see* Downeman
 Downs, John, 498, *see* Downes
 Dowse, Mr., 262
 —, Mrs., 183
 —, Thomas, 183
 —, *see* Downse
 Dowsell, Anto., 67
 Dowtie, Henry, 220, *see*
 —, Doughty
 Doxey, Thomas, 405, 439
 Doyer, Isack, 342
 Doyley, Edward, 160*
 Drake, Diana, 75
 —, Isack, 134
 Drake, Jo., 128
 Dran, Maren, 364
 Dray, *see* Draper
 Draper, Bartholmew, 71
 —, Clearc, 279
 —, Henry, 185, 245
 —, Joseph, 69
 —, Robert, 249, 440
 —, Tho., 104
 Dras, Henry, 363, 384, 463
 Drayton, Thomas, 363, 453
 Dreadd, John, 40
 Dreibble, James, 161
 Drew, Drewe
 —, Edward, 189, 263
 —, Tho., 41
 —, Will., 332, 337, 340
 —, *see* Druce
 Drewrie, Geo., 92
 —, Robert, 113
 —, *see* Drury
 Drinker, Edward, 98
 —, Elizabeth, 98
 —, Jo., 98
 —, Phillip, 98
 Driskell, Cornelius, 499
 —, Deaman, 499
 —, Mary, 498
 Driver, James, 74
 —, Robert, 92
 Druag, Andrew, 266
 Druce, Edward, 603, *see* Drew
 Drury, Richard, 476, *see* Drew
 —, *see* Druce
 Dry, William, 188
 Duboyes, John, 364
 Duce, Giles, 501
 —, Robert, 74
 Dudley, Andrew, 171, 209
 —, John, 499
 —, Joseph, 163*, 168*
 Dudman, Henry, 104
 Duffield, Edward, 350, 354,
 356, 361, 372, 379, 382, 391,
 393, 399, 402, 409, 438
 Duffill, John, 213
 Duffy, John, 173
 Dufour, Theodore, 198
 Duglell, Henry, 122
 Duglas, William, 256, *see*
 —, Douglas and Duglas
 Dahurst, Henry, 105
 Dukes, Henry, 476
 —, Jo., 56
 Dukes, Wm., 362
 Dukkarth, Jo., 52
 Dumare, George, 96
 Dunn, *see* Dummer, *see* Dum-
 mer
 Dumesnil, Carew, 476

- Dummer, Alice, 299
 ———, Dorathie, 299
 ———, Jane, 299
 ———, Joane, 299
 ———, Richard, 299
 ———, Stephen, 299
 ———, Tho., 299
 Dumppont, John, 191
 Dun, *see* Dunn
 Dunlarr, Wm., 128
 Duncumb, Jo., 110
 Dundas, Wm., 364
 Dune, Thomas, 172
 Duneing, Henry, 501
 Dungan, Thomas, 164
 Dunham, Robert, 125
 Dumlige, Wm., 453
 Dunkly, Basell, 448
 Dunn, John
 ———, Hugh, 470
 ———, Jo., 37
 ———, Peter, 193
 ———, Roger, 453
 ———, Thomas, 222
 ———, Wm., 153
 Dunnell, Henry, 36
 Dunnhoe, Cornelius, 364
 ———, Jeffery, 364
 ———, Feag, 363
 Dunstarr, Robert, 142
 Dunsthorp, Zechariah, 430
 Dunthorne (or Douthorne),
 Elizabeth, 255, 273
 ———, Thomas, 255
 Dunton, Andrew, 37
 Du Pon, Michel, 195
 Dwyper, Edward, 195
 Durant, Nathan, 477
 ———, Thomas, 477
 Durdal, Heugh, 299
 Duston, John, 154
 Dutton, David, 238
 ———, Richard, 429
 Dwyght (or Dwyght), Benjamin,
 447, 453
 Dymond, *see* Diamond
 Dye, Henry, 63
 Dyer, Ananias, 127
 ———, Isaac, 316, 317
 ———, James, 432
 ———, Jo., 42
 ———, Roger, 432, 442
 ———, Samuel, 448
 ———, Sarah, 432
 ———, William, 501
 Dyke, Daniel, 466, 468
 ———, Richard, 319
 Dykes, Mr., 308
 Dymett (*i.e.*, Dymmett), Tho-
 mas, 96
 Dymocke, William, 501
 Dymond, Robert, 40, *see* Dia-
 mond
 Dymegell, Danill, 471
 Dymley, Richard, 71
 Dyo, Geo., 137
 EACII, Samuel, 269
 Eakins, Wm., 67
 Earl, Earle
 ———, John, 366
 ———, Robert, 316, 318, 343
 ———, Thomas, 477
 Easmond (Easman, or East-
 mond), John, 318, 319, 323
 East, Easte
 ———, Richard, 187, 257
 ———, William, 103, 133
 Eastchurch, William, 306
 Eastes, *see* East
 Eastmond, *see* Easmond
 Easton, Rob., 332, 336, 340
 Eastwick, Henry, 460
 ———, Richard, 460
 Easy, Ben., 84
 Eaton, Abigail, 58
 ———, George, 81
 ———, John, 40
 ———, Mabel, 120
 ———, Mary, 58
 ———, Tho., 58
 Eblon, George, 318
 Ebes, Thomas, 257
 Ebsworthy, Anne, 241
 ———, Agnes, 184
 ———, Anthony, 184, 243
 Eccallowe, Peter, 249
 Eden, Alles, 291, *see* Edens,
 and Eelen
 Edenlarrow, Tho., 37
 Edenden, 434
 ———, Joyce, 434
 Edens, Jo., 140, *see* Eden
 Ederife, Eden, 224
 Edgar, Richard, 334, 336, 339
 Edge, Robert, 130
 Edger, William, 190
 Edlow, Mathew, 169, 201
 Edlyn, Henry, 162
 Edmund, Edmundes, Ed-
 mond's, Edmund's
 ———, Jo., 36, 190
 ———, Michael, 296
 ———, Richard, 39, 193
 ———, Robert, 189, 235
 ———, Tius, 46
 Ednall, Edward, 112
 Edney, Peter, 477
 Edward, 188
 ———, 190
 Edward (a Negro), 178, 229
 Edwards, Anthony, 206
 ———, Arthur, 191
 ———, David, 416
 ———, Edmond, 117
 ———, John, 180, 234, 326,
 329, 340, 366
 ———, Richard, 154, 255,
 469
 ———, Robert, 130, 141,
 191
 ———, Sarah, 469
 ———, Thomas, 94
 ———, William, 117, 192
 Edwardson, Jo., 84
 Edwin, James, 112
 Edwynn, Edward
 ———, Tho., 111
 Edye, Rawleigh, 153
 Eelen, Jo., 84, *see* Eden
 Eeke, Geo., 81
 Eeles, Edward, 80
 ———, Henry, 116
 ———, John, 96
 ———, *see* Eies
 Eellie, Robert, 115, *see* Ely
 Eester, Thomasin, 256
 Egerton, Wm., 135
 Egginton, Sealmore, 453
 Eggleston, Richard, 102, 104
 Ekkersoe, Tho., 128
 Elbridge, William, 192
 Elding, Edward, 501
 Eldred, Nathaniel, 442
 Eldridge, Giles, 424
 ———, Mary, 424
 Eles, Thomas, 445, *see* Eeles
 Elinor, 175
 Elison, *see* Ellison
 Elizabeth, 203
 ———, (a Maid), 195
 Ella, Marmaduke, 117
 Ellacott, Mrs., 453, *see* Elliott
 Ellarce (or Ellarce), Jonathan,
 437
 ———, Sarah, 432
 ———, Thomas,
 438
 Elliott, John, 231
 Ellerton, James, 41
 Ellesmere, Thomas, Lord, 155,
 156
 Elley, Henry, 446
 Elkgate, Margrett, 47
 Elkgate, Vines, 366
 Elkgate, Widow, 470
 ———, *see* Ellacott
 Ellinsworth, Wm., 367
 Elliot, Elliott
 ———, Elizabeth, 46, 437

- Elliot, George, 430
 —, Henry, 367
 —, Jane, 430
 —, John, 438, 477
 —, John, 137, 179, 453, 463
 —, Lydia, 46
 —, Marie, 46
 —, Phillip, 46
 —, Richard, 438, 477, 488,
 493, 496
 —, Sara, 46
 —, Thomas, 161
 —, David, 173, 176, 220
 —, Elizabeth, 92
 —, Gamahell, 442
 —, Margaret, 220
 —, Mary, 422
 —, Richard, 36
 —, Robert, 137, 422
 —, William, 422
 Ellison, Ellen, 230
 —, George, 231
 —, (Eliason), John, 181, 230
 —, William, 250
 Elliston, George, 366
 —, William, 132
 Elliott, Walter, 135
 Ellmer, Edward, 150
 Elliotts, Henry, 142
 Ellynn (or Elvyn)
 —, Marla, 8
 —, Wm., 81
 Ellwood, Ralph, 131, *see* Elwood
 Elmes, Richard, 134
 —, Rodolphus, 56
 Elson, Elizabeth, 64
 —, Wm., 365
 Elsword, Heaver, 181
 Elvyn, *see* Ellynn
 Elwood, Henry, 237, *see* El-
 wood
 Ely, Ann, 259
 —, Elizabeth, 259
 —, James, 447
 —, Walter, 183, 259
 —, *see* Eclit
 Emanson, *see* Emerson
 Embree (or Emberec), William,
 441, 453
 Embrie, Henry, 96
 Emerson, Emerson, Emerson
 [*i.e.*, Emmerson]
 —, Alice, 239
 —, Ann, 239
 —, Ellis, 239
 —, Jo., 98
 —, Mr., 239
 —, Robert, 239
 —, Thomas, 239
 —, William, 171, 212
 Emery, John, 366
 Emmerton, Ann, 105
 Emperor, Thomas, 439
 Endersee, Oliver, 365
 Endick, Daniel, 117
 Enes, Phillip, 477
 England, Allen, 318*, 319*, 324
 —, John, 316*, 423
 —, Lawrence, 423
 —, Mary, Junr., 453
 —, Richard, 171, 210
 —, Robert, 471
 —, Thomas, 426
 Enns (Eaines, or Enlms),
 John, 192, 193
 Ennis Wm., 119
 Ennys, Margaret, 424
 —, Timothy, 424
 Enson, William, 94
 —, (Ebes, Margaret), 262
 —, William, 362
 Epps, Elizabeth, 100
 —, Mrs., 188
 —, Peter, 188
 —, William, 188
 Eritage, Roger, 141
 Erie, Bryan, 39
 —, Edward, 126
 Erpey, Elisabeth, 424, 437
 Estplynn, Nichell, 71
 Estwicke, Thomas, 342
 Etherington, John, 39
 Euans, *see* Evans
 Eugens, *see* Ewens
 Eubrs, *see* Ewers
 Eunius (Eaines, or Enlms),
 John, 192, 193
 Eumes, John, 501
 Evan, Evan ap, 111
 Evand's, Clement, 249
 —, Richard, 242
 —, Thomas, 244
 —, William, 261
 Evans, Andrew, 70
 —, Clement, 188
 —, Christo., 191
 —, Cornelius, 304
 —, David, 50
 —, Edward, 140, 366
 —, George, 185
 —, Griffith, 143
 —, Henry, 460
 —, Hugh, 139
 —, John, 52, 84, 124, 185,
 180, 463, 477
 —, Lawrence, 171, 213
 —, Leonard, 37
 —, Lewis, 134, 366
 Evans, Marke, 185
 —, Nico., 52
 —, Richard, 134, 184
 —, Samuel, 357, 393, 402
 —, Thomas, 52, 143, 185
 —, William, 95, 114, 185,
 366
 Evars, Robert, 236
 Evens, John, 235
 Evenson, John, 298
 —, Tho., 298
 Evere, Ester, 174
 Everedge, Sara, 118
 Everett, Aron, 104
 Everie, Tho., 41
 Ewens, Richard, 501
 —, William, 279
 Ewer, Elizabeth, 88
 —, Sam, 88
 —, Tho., 88
 Ewers, Robert, 270
 Ewin's (Eulms, &c.), John, 192
 Ewis, John, 192
 Ewynn, Tho., 86
 Essau, Jo., 116
 Eyres, Nicholas, 234
 Eytton, William, 477
 FABERR, Joseph, 72
 Fabin, Elizabeth, 76
 Facy (or Facey), John, 317*,
 319*, 322
 Faierbrother, Nathaniell, 82,
see Faierbrother
 Fairbore, Stafford, 167*
 Faierchild, Joane, 258
 Fairfax, William, 271
 Faierfax, Nicho., 375, *see* Fear-
 fax
 Faldoe, Barthol., 49
 Falkland, Anthony, Lord, 165
 Fall, Charles, 63
 Fallin, Andrew, 470, *see* Follyn
 Fallowes, Edward, 214
 Fance (or Fauce), Robert, 80
 Fane, Richard, 75
 Fanning, Andrew, 117
 Fanshaw, Richard, 117
 Farbracke, Roger, 187
 Farbrase, Roger, 245
 Farebank, James, 140
 Farebarn, Lawrence, 95
 Faierbrother, Suzanna, 106, *see*
 Faierbrother
 Farepoynt, James, 95
 Farest, Robert, 102
 Farewell, James, 477
 Farley, Farly
 —, Ann, 230
 —, Jane, 230

INDEX.

531

- Farley, Thomas, 181, 230
 Farman, Alice, 208
 —, Mary, 108
 —, Ralph, 108
 —, Thos., 108
 Farmer, Charles, 188
 —, Elizabeth, 75
 —, James, 303
 —, John, 135, 329, 334,
 336, 337, 340, 454
 —, Madam, 472
 —, Thomas, 52, 170, 204
 Farmor, Henry, 174
 Farnaque, Thomas, 198
 Farnell, Robert, 169
 [Farquaharson], Fercharson,
 Thomas, 444
 Farr, Edward, 134
 Farraby, Thos., 114
 Farrands, Robert, 53
 Farrar, John, 194
 —, Robert, 101
 —, William, 171, 208
 Farrell, Edmund, 122
 —, Hugh, 370
 —, Roger, 370
 —, Simon, 138
 Farren, John, 153
 Farrer, James, 309
 Farring, Miles, 74
 Farrington, Edmund, 44
 —, Edward, 44
 —, Eliza, 44
 —, John, 44
 —, Mathew, 44
 —, Sarra, 44
 Farrah, Samuel, 75
 Farago, Edmund, 370
 Farrow, Robert, 477
 Farthing, Edward, 432
 Fassitt, James, 142
 Fatrice, Nicholas, 192
 Fauee (or Fauee), Robert, 80
 Fauey, Thomas, 324
 Fawell, see Fawell
 Faulkner, Thomas, 184, 250
 Faux, John, 49
 Fawell, Christopher, 370
 —, Roger, 454
 Favor, Jo., 36
 Fa'well, see Fawell
 Fawn (Foune, or Fowne),
 Robert, 318, 320, 324
 Fawne, John, 477
 Fayrie, Oliver, 114
 Feaghey, Thomas, 368
 Feak, Richard, 502
 Feake, Henry, 454, 501
 Fear, Francis, 370
 Fearfax, Thos., 51, see Fairfax
 Fearnt, Henry, 194
 —, Paul, 118
 Feat's, Robert, 116
 Feattie, Tymothie, 94
 Feather, Robert, 454, see Fever
 Felam, George, 178
 Fee, Elizabeth, 428
 Feild, Henrie, 134, see Feld
 Feeldes, Henrie, 247
 Feeldhouse, Jo., 36
 Feekling, Jo., 129
 Feild, James, 246
 —, William, 233
 —, see Field
 Feld, Thos., 67
 Fell, Henry, 192
 —, Lilia, 369
 —, Thomas, 478
 Feld, Jo., 124, see Feild
 Felkyn, John, 140
 Felloe (or Fellow), William,
 45, 425
 Felton, John, 440
 Felver, Joao, 67
 Fenn, Alderman, 50
 —, Richard, 50, 179
 Fennell, Edward, 449
 —, Robert, 188, 264
 Fennet, Rebecca, 131
 Fennick, Eliz., 106
 Fenton, Agnis, 329
 —, James, 194
 —, Mr., 257
 Fercharson, [Farquaharson],
 Thomas, 444
 Fergusson, Elisabeth, 423
 —, Thomas, 423
 Fern, Henry, 431
 Fernal, Robert, 233
 Ferneley (or Fenley), Thomas,
 166, 190
 Ferrar, William, 209
 Ferrell, Bridget, 459
 Ferriman, Thomas, 433
 —, William, 426
 Ferherston, John, 190
 Fever, William, 284, see Feaver
 Ferversham, East of, 165
 Feyfield, Richard, 428
 Field, Anthony, 478
 —, Henry, 139
 —, Richard, 123
 —, see Feild
 Fifield, Abraham, 443
 —, Henry, 165, 166
 —, Richard, 454
 Figgis, Arthur, 125, 126
 Fillorne, Robert, 141
 Fileust, Thomas, 172
 Filks, John, 427
 Fillingham, Frances, 293
 Filmer, John, 178
 Finch, Benjamin, 488
 —, Frances, 211
 —, Joan, 488
 —, Sir John, 162
 —, Katherine, 488
 —, see Fynch
 Fine, Richard, 240
 Finn, Teage, 368, see Fynn
 Firebrass, John, 444
 Firmin, John, 281
 Fish, Christopher, 70
 Fisher, Edward, 36, 51, 177,
 219
 —, Gabriel, 122
 —, (or Fisher), Henry, 171,
 444
 —, Jane, 194
 —, John, 176, 188, 326, 329,
 447
 —, Katherine, 210
 —, Robert, 39, 132, 210
 —, Samuel, 192
 —, Sarah, 219
 —, Sisly, 210
 —, Thomas, 191
 —, Wm., 138
 Fister, Constance, 125
 Fitch, Abigail, 101
 —, Enecha, 236
 —, James, 101
 —, Jo., 107, 108
 —, Samuel, 390
 —, Thos., 236
 Fitts, Fitt, Fite, Fitts
 —, Alice, 179
 —, Ann, 227
 —, Robert, 178, 127, 227, 501
 —, Thomas, 179
 —, see Fite
 Fitts, James, Madam, 449, see
 Fitz James
 Fitzgerald, Morris, 477
 Fitzgerald, Elenor, 424
 —, James, 424
 —, John, 424
 Fitz James, Edward, 367, see
 Fitz James
 Fitz Jarrrell [Fitzgerald], John,
 368
 Fitzjefferys, Mr., 191
 Fitz Nichols, Mary, 368
 Fitzrandolph, Phillip, 367
 Flaming, Peter, 74
 Flanc, Charles, 79
 Flatter, Nico., 141
 —, Wm., 143
 Fleetwood, Alexander, 134
 Flege, Thomas, 291

- Flemg [P Fleming], Edmond, 369
 Fleming, [i.e., Flemming],
 Abram, 65
 —, Richard, 79
 Fletcher, Benjamin, 165*, 166*,
 167
 —, Edward, 38, 192
 — (or Fletcher), George,
 441, 454
 —, Henry, 87
 —, John, 115, 352
 —, Lodowick, 118
 —, Miles, 95
 —, Noah, 427
 —, William, 425
 Flewelin (or Flewilling), Peter,
 323, 328
 Flexuey, Thomas, 105
 Flexuy, Robert, 349, 356, 373,
 391
 Flint, George, 502
 — (or Flynt), Thomas, 183,
 259
 Flinton, Elizabeth, 187
 —, Farrar, 251
 —, Joane, 187, 251
 —, Pharaoh, 273
 Flit, Marie, 198
 Flitcroft, Nicolas, 63
 Flood, Nathaniel, 232, *see*
 Floyd
 Flower, John, 132
 —, Thomas, 138, 179, 247
 Floyd, Thomas, 176, *see* Flood
 Fluid, David, 104
 —, Elizabeth, 96
 —, Jane, 96
 —, John, 211
 —, Joseph, 96
 —, Margaret, 211
 —, Obediah, 96
 —, Tho., 75
 —, William, 211
 Flude, Bartholmew, 38
 Flynt, *see* Flint
 Fonne (Fowne, or Fawn),
 Robert, 318*, 320*, 324
 Fogg (or Fogol), David, 348,
 352, 361, 384, 395, 400, 405,
 415, 418, 435
 Fokar, Jo., 65
 Fokasby, Alice, 437
 —, Thomas, 437
 Follett (or Follitt), John, 319,
 319*, 323, 337
 Folly, Nico., 127
 Follyn, Andrew, 471, *see* Fallin
 Foncoco Vale, Jacob, 450
 Fonsquid, Philip, 454
 Fontleroy, James, 369
 Fooakes, William, 243, *see*
 Fooakes
 Foodie, Wm., 327
 Fooakes, Henry, 39, *see* Fooakes
 Foord, John, 469, 472, *see* Ford
 Foot, John, 319, 319*, 323
 —, Richard, 467
 Forbush, James, 367
 Forcey (or Forcy), Thomas,
 318*, 319*
 Ford, Adrian, 103
 —, Barbara, 62
 —, Charles, 105
 —, Francis, 369
 —, George, 128, 152
 —, Jo., 285
 —, Mary, 85
 —, Richard, 447
 —, Rose, 425
 —, Thomas, 478
 —, Tristram, 143
 —, *see* Foord
 Foreman, Samuel, 190
 Forest, Jesse de, 199
 Forestall, Richard, 477
 Forgue [i.e., Forgive], Samuel,
 154
 Forrester, Agnes, 426
 —, Jane, 426, 438
 —, John, 438
 —, Thomas, 426, 438
 Forrester, Thomas, 443
 Forstall, Richard, 342, 440, 454
 Forster, Josias, 87
 —, Thomas, 304
 Forten, Jo., 131
 Fortescue, Sir Nicholas, 157
 —, Symon, 268
 Forth, George, 120
 —, John, 186, 254
 Fooker, Thomas, 181
 Fossitt, Fossett
 —, Ann, 123, 172
 —, Robert, 101
 —, Thomas, 172
 —, Wardin, 81
 Foster, Christopher, 92
 —, Elizabeth, 324
 —, Francis, 92, 124
 —, Hester, 325, 329, 368
 —, Hopestill, 68
 —, James, 95
 —, John, 93, 173, 182, 478
 —, Nathaniel, 93
 —, Pasqueo, 68
 —, Rebecca, 93
 —, Richard, 172
 —, Robert, 502
 —, Syllus, 84
 Foster, Tho., 85
 —, William, 390, 497
 Fouch, Tho., 126
 Fouchie, Hugh, 127
 Fooks, William, 186
 Foulfoot, Tho., 42
 Foulke, Thomas, 192
 —, William, 254
 Foulter, Frances, 174
 —, William, 183
 Fontaine, Edward, 97
 —, John, 36
 Fourdrin, Francois, 198
 Fousler, Phillip, 329
 Fowle, Ann, 59
 Fowler, Christopher, 439
 —, Francis, 232
 —, Geo., 114
 —, James, 327, 329, 433
 —, John, 41, 271, 454
 —, Joshua, 369
 —, Margaret, 259
 —, Wilow, 183
 —, William, 259
 Foyne (Foane, or Fawn), Ro-
 bert, 318*, 320*, 324
 Fow George, 124
 —, Hugh, 95
 —, John, 39, 93, 103, 308
 —, Nicholas, 104
 —, Phillis, 368
 —, Richard, 93
 —, Stephen, 368
 —, Wm., 115
 Foxcroft, Tho., 113
 Fosen, John, 179, 236
 Fossley, Jane, 123
 Foy, Hugh, 478
 Frame, William, 478
 Francis, Martin, 198
 Francis, 209
 — (a Negro), 182
 —, William, 296
 Francisco, Mathias, 254
 Francke, Daniel, 190
 Franklin, Nicholas, 435
 Franklin, Jonathan, 74
 — (Franklyn, Frank-
 lyn, or Franklyon), Thomas,
 318*, 319*, 321, 367
 Frankling, Christopher, 443
 Fransum, Joseph, 368
 Fraser, Maccum, 320*
 Frazill, John, 71
 Freame (or Fremie), John, [210]
 —, 171
 Freloame, *see* Freebourne
 Frederick, John, 447
 Free, John, 40
 Freebourne, Freebourn, Fre-
 bourne, Freebourn

- Freebourn, Mary, 278, 279
 Sarah, 278
 William, 278, 279
 Freeman, Alice, 98
 Anthony, 130
 Bennet, 103
 Bridges, 182
 Edmond, 93, 98
 Edward, 98
 Elizabeth, 98, 134, 436
 (or Freman), Henry, 446
 John, 92, 98
 Joseph, 358, 367, 384, 404
 Marie, 92
 Raph, 209
 Sycillie, 92
 Thomas, 93, 139
 William, 138, 502
 Frame, *see* Freman
 Freman, *see* Freman
 French, Elizabeth, 99, 100
 Francis, 99
 John, 50, 99, 152
 Judith, 283
 Marie, 99
 Roger, 326
 Samuell, 369
 Wm., 100
 Frere, John, 477
 Tobias, 329, 477, *see* Fider
 William, 477
 Fresey, Ambrose, 191
 Frethran, Richard, 193
 Frethy, Tho., 153
 Fretwell (or Frettwell), Ralph, 329, 472
 Frey, John, 298
 Fribourne, *see* Freebourn
 Fricker, Jo., 111
 Frie, Geo., 128, *see* Fry
 Frier, George, 218
 Tobias, 79, *see* Frere
 Vrsult, 218
 see Fryer
 Frisbie, Richard, 260
 Frisby, Elizabeth, 123
 Frisla, Frissel, Frissell
 Daniel, 423, 433
 Elizabeth, 443, 433
 Margery, 194
 Thomas, 423, 433
 Frister, Robert, 123
 Frith, Robert, 111
 Samuell, 369
 Sarah, 423
 Tho., 118
 Frogmorton, John, 176
 Frost, Frost
 Francis, 454
 Reignold, 153
 Tho., 134
 Fry, Frye
 Henry, 191
 John, 187, 190
 Richard, 145
 see Frie
 Fryer, George, 117, *see* Frier
 Fryme, Richard, 38
 Fulcock, Henry, 133
 Fulder, Kat., 113
 Fulford, Jo., 82
 Fulham, Thomas, 195
 Fuller, Alice, 105
 Jo., 73
 Marie, 48
 Wm., 73
 Fushaw, Samuell, 193
 Fulwood, John, 181
 Fullwood, George, 141
 Furlank, Bartholm, 127
 Furbred, Margerie, 37
 Furty, Charles, 502
 Furlow, Mr., 101
 Furse (alias Voss, Fusse, or Fuss), Morris, 338, 340
 Fushair, Phillip, 461
 Fusse, *see* Furse
 Futer, Thomas, 502
 Fyers, Jone, 367
 Fynch, Jo., 125, *see* Finch
 Fynn, John, 136, *see* Finn
 GAD, Anne, 467
 James, 467
 Gakling, Henry, 121
 Galsby, Tho., 126
 Gage, Joseph, 318
 Gatch, Joseph, 319, 323
 Gaile, Elias, 175, 226
 Gale, John, 172, 334, 337, 340, 379, 409
 Richard, 70
 Gallumpton (Galthampton, Gilhampton, or Gilhanton), Thomas, 337, 335, 340, *see* Gilhampton
 Gall, Andrew, 349, 370, 379, 409
 Joseph, 334, *see* Gale
 John
 Galler, Wm., 135
 Galley, Tho., 135
 Gallop, Ann, 337
 Galloway, Charles, 75
 Gamlin, Robert, 149
 Gammage, Gamage, Gamaige, or Gamidge
 Stephen, 327, 330
 Thomas, 333, 336, 341
 Gane, Richard, 40, *see* Gayne
 Ganey, Henry, 187, *see* Gany
 Gannock, Robert, 129
 Ganter (or Gunter), Lester, 131
 Gantois, P., 108
 Gany, Anna, 187, 256
 Henrie, 251
 William, 187, 256, 273
 see Gane
 Gard, Margeret, 123, *see* Guard
 Garde, Alexander de la, 75
 Gardener, Wm., 85
 Gardiner, Edward, 170
 Thomas, 507
 Gardner, Ann, 75
 Charles, 317, 342, 344
 Edward, 107
 George, 370
 John, 371, 374
 Lyoh, 118
 Mary, 118
 Peter, 68
 Thomas, 123
 William, 507
 Garland, Hugh, 36
 Joi, 112
 Garman, Timothy, 435
 Garner, Mary, 502
 Miller, 502
 Garrett, Elizabeth, 187, 255
 Judith, 279
 Susan, 187, 255
 Thomas, 187, 255
 Garney, James, 478
 Gars, Symon, 137
 Garrard, Edward, 71
 Garrett, Garrett
 Emond, 502
 Francis, 83
 Owen, 71
 Steeven, 50
 Richard West, 135
 Tho., 81
 William, 217
 Garrott, Thomas, 438
 Gary, Edward, 478
 Gascoign, Peter, 426
 Gascoyne, Savill, 116
 Stephen, 447
 see Gaskoyne
 Gaselee, or Gaslee
 Elizabeth, 492
 John, 478, 492
 Susanna, 492
 Gasko, Thomas, 172

- Gaskoyne, Thomas, 264, *see*
 Gascoyne, &c.
 Gaspar, Pierre, 198
 Gas, Edward, 51
 Gastrell, Ebedmelech, 169
 Gater, Joan, 111
 —, Jo., 111, 112
 Gates, Elizabeth, 232
 —, Sir Thomas, 155
 —, Thomas, 179, 232, 270
 Gaher, John, 173
 Gatton, Tho., 40
 Gatter, John, 240
 Gaughton, Nico., 86
 Gault, William, 294
 Gaunton, Natha., 184
 Gauntlett (or Gawtlett), Wil-
 liam, 183, 195
 Gaard, La, 184
 Gavett, John, 194
 Gavyn, Richard, 127
 Gawntlett, *see* Gauntlett
 Gawyn, *see* MacGawyn
 Gay, Abell, 471
 —, James, 171
 —, (or Guy), John, 326, 328
 —, Widow, 471
 Gayer, Francis, 112
 Gayne, William, 187, 253, *see*
 Gane
 Gayton, Richard, 454
 Geales, William, 194
 Gean, Pontus Le, 199
 Gedney, Hannah, 294
 —, John, 290, 294
 —, Ledia, 294
 —, Sarah, 294
 Gee, John, 102, 229
 —, Samuel, 320, 328, 341
 Geere, Dennis, 87
 —, Elizabeth, 87
 —, Sara, 87
 Geerie, Jo., 117
 Geies, Wm., 135
 Genney, Richard, 124
 Gentler, Vallentyn, 191
 George, 188
 —, Henry, 112
 —, Thomas, 478
 Gerden, Bridget, 64
 Gerish, Benjamin, 371
 Gew, Henry, 126
 Ghiselin, Claude, 199
 Gibbs, *see* Gibbs
 Gibbins, Oliff, 125
 Gibbons, Henry, 332, 338,
 340
 —, James, 60
 —, John, 461
 —, Mathew, 140
 Gibbs, Gibbs
 —, Bassill, 460, 472
 —, Edward, 86, 371, 466
 —, Francis, 223
 —, Jane, 126, 144
 —, John, 105, 131, 171, 211,
 260, 316, 318, 323, 343, 469,
 478
 —, Joseph, 502
 —, Lieut., 209
 —, Mary, 469
 —, Nicholas, 342
 —, Phillip, 502
 —, Richard, 371
 —, Sarah, 466
 —, Stephen, 329, 470
 —, Thomas, 323
 Gibbson, Gibson
 —, 74
 —, 502
 —, 502
 —, 141
 —, 52
 —, 40, 139
 —, 148
 Giddins, Geo., 45, 46
 —, Jane, 45
 Gidion, Rowland, 373
 Gifford, Edward, 122
 —, Francis, 272
 —, Samuel, 444
 Giggon, Jesper, 64
 Gilbert, 195
 —, Henry, 122
 —, James, 347, 358, 362,
 394, 399, 432
 —, Nathaniel, 478
 —, Robert, 80, 431
 —, Roger, 122
 —, Thomas, 141, 365, 383,
 386, 398
 —, William, 297
 Gilby, Robert, 39
 Gilder, Henrie, 64
 Gildingwater, Tho., 74
 Giles, Ann, 492
 —, George, 492
 —, Jonathan, 177, 222
 —, Margrett, 184
 —, William, 322
 —, *see* Gyles
 Gilgate, Jo., 82
 Gilhampton, Oliver, 445
 Gilham, Gilham, *see* Gillam
 Gill, Alexander, 174, 240
 —, John, 104, 319*, 323
 —, Junr., 319
 Gill, Mark, 120
 —, Richard, 115
 —, Thomas, 129
 Gillam, Gilham, Gillham
 —, Ann, 97
 —, Ben., 97
 —, Emanuel, 502
 —, Jo., 124, 478
 —, Tho., 124
 —, Wm., 137
 Gille, Jan., 199
 Gilles, Edward, 478
 —, Junr., 478
 Gillett, Richard, 194
 Gilliard, Anto., 85
 —, John, 434
 Gilson, Thomas, 74
 Gisligham, Edward, 432
 —, Elisabeth, 432
 —, Jane, 432
 Gitty, Henry, 433
 Gittes, Henry, 371
 Gittings, John, 489
 —, Mabel, 489
 —, Mary, 489
 Gladdin, Tho., 356
 Glade, Joseph, 38
 Gladwell, Aymes, 66
 Glaister, Richard, 37
 Glasbrooke, Wm., 118
 Glassenden, John, 133
 Gleadston, Nicholas, 193
 Glenester, Robert, 123
 Gifford, Hanna, 109, [? Clif-
 ford]
 Gloster, Jo., 122
 —, Mathew, 170, 206
 Glouer [*i.e.*, Glover]
 Glover, Alexander, 128
 —, Henry, 178, 280
 —, John Jarvice, *alias*,
 181
 —, Richard, 111
 Glower, Charles, 150
 Glynn, Bryan, 101
 Goach, John, 142, 142
 —, Tho., 100
 —, Wm., 141
 Goachy, Jo., 46
 Goald, John, 319
 Goard, Richard, 72, 76
 Godbehere, Benjamin, 431
 Godbitt, Tho., 79
 Godby, Joane, 253
 —, Thomas, 187, 253, 273
 Goddard, John, 166
 Goddin, Edward, 85
 —, George, 71
 —, Jo., 135
 —, *see* Goding

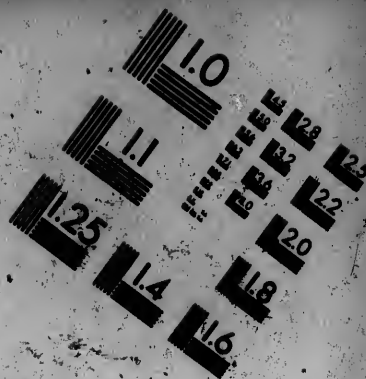
INDEX

535

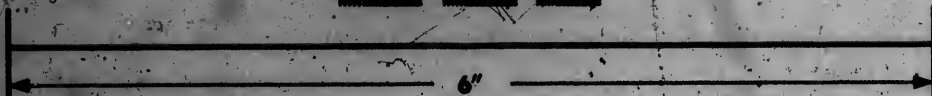
- Godding, Gooden or Goden, Abraham, 319, 320*, 325, *see* Godding
 Godfree, Gilbert, 372
 Godfrey, Andrew, 422
 —, Jo., 101
 —, Sarah, 422
 Godrie, Henrie, 140
 Godry, Mary, 371
 Goding, Peter, 454, *see* Godding, &c.
 Godsall (or Godsall), John, 316*, 317*, 343
 Godwin, Reinould, 258, *see* Goodwyn
 —, Robert, 261
 Goeing, Frances, 499
 —, John, 499
 Goff, William, 136
 Goffe, Eliza, 107
 —, James, 498
 —, Marie, 87
 —, Michael, 498
 Gogin, William, 372
 Golane, Mary, 430
 —, Patric, 430
 Gold, Edward, 54
 —, Eliz., 123
 —, Jarvice, 48
 —, William, 440
 Goldenham, Jonas, 133
 Golder, Wm., 124
 Golding, George, 168
 —, John, 70
 —, Percivall, 371, *see* Goulding
 Goldham, Alice, 67
 Goldingham, James, 41
 —, John, 324, 460
 —, *see* Gouldingham
 Goldsmith, Arthure, 234
 —, Farford, 63, *see* Gouldsmith
 Goldwell, Ann, 113
 Golthorp, Ralph, 103
 Gomez, Isaac, 450
 Gonn, Ano, 107
 —, Jasper, 107
 Good, Thomas, 299
 Goodale, Abraham, 282
 —, Isaac, 282
 —, Mary, 282
 —, Robert, 282
 Goodall, Katherine, 280
 —, Robert, 280
 Goodbarne, John, 119
 Goodby, Jane, 187
 Goodchild, Richard, 195
 —, Chrismus, 195
 Gooddens, Adam, 294
 Gooden, *see* Godding
 Goodenuff, Sam., 69
 Goodfaith, Joseph, 304
 Goodgew, Jane, 108
 Goodhue, Nico, 108
 Goodin, Anne, 293
 Gooding, Joseph, 371
 Goodladd, Richard, 80
 Goodman, Eliz., 454
 —, Richard, 478
 —, Robert, 183, 260
 —, Thos., 37
 —, Tymothie, 75
 Goodridge, Jo., 125
 Goodson, John, 101, 125
 Goodwene, John, 145
 Goodwinn, Mary, 134
 Goodwyn, Goodwynn
 —, Jane, 134
 —, Marie, 67
 —, Reinold, 183, *see* Godwin
 —, Thos., 81
 —, William, 150
 Gookines, Daniell, 243
 Gould (or Gould), Enock, 316*, 317, 343
 —, Thomas, 316, 342, *see* Gould
 Goose, William, 293
 Gordon, Edmond, 59
 —, George, 372
 —, Peter, 478
 Gorges, Sir Ferdinand, 159*
 —, Henry, 462
 —, Richard, Lord, 162
 Gorham, John, 94
 Gorbie, Thomas, 94
 Gorman (or Gormon), Matthew, 478, 495
 Gorton, John, 372
 —, Richard, 372
 —, Steven, 122
 Gosling, Tho., 81
 Gosling, Jo., 81
 Gosnel, Elisabeth, 422
 —, John, 422
 Gosselin, Wm., 142
 Gosselyng, George, 161*
 —, James, 161*
 Gother, Henry, 372
 Gough (or Gowgh), Mathew, 121, 137
 Gould (or Gould), Enock, 316*, 317, 343
 —, Grace, 90
 —, John, 90
 —, Petter, 191
 Gould, Thomas, 318
 —, William, 316*, *see* Gould
 Gouldfinch, Nicholas, 226
 Goulding, Thomas, 239, *see* Goulding
 Goulding, Jane, 152
 —, Sara, 249
 Gouldingham, Henry, 465
 —, John, 465
 —, *see* Gouldingham
 Gouldocke, Sara, 185
 Gouldsmith, Arthur, 129
 —, Nicholas, 175
 —, *see* Goldsmith
 Gouldson, Gouldston
 —, Anne, 281
 —, Henry, 281, 282*
 —, Mary, 282
 Gouldwell, Henry, 186
 Goumeau, Jean, 198
 Goumeu, William, 151
 Goumeu, Abraham, 166*
 Gowle, Henry, 140
 Gowen, Thos., 119
 Gowgh, *see* Gough
 Grace, Benjamin, 454
 —, Junr., 438
 —, Geo., 121
 Grafton (or Graston), James, 37
 —, John, 364, 385, 397
 Grane (or Grand), James, 37
 Grane (or Graves), George, 175
 Granger, Nicolas, 262
 —, Robert, 39
 —, Thomas, 129
 —, *see* Grainger
 Grant, Thomas, 431, *see* Gravnt
 Grasson, Wm., 123, 239
 Graston (or Grafton), James, 37
 Graue, Graues, *see* Grave, Graves
 Graunger, Nicholas, 188, *see* Granger
 Graunt, John, 121
 —, Zeth, 150
 —, *see* Grant
 Grave, Elmor, 225, *see* Snow
 —, George, 225
 —, Joas, 150
 —, John, 225
 —, Mary, 130
 —, William, 286
 Graves (or Grane), George, 175
 —, Mary, 467
 —, Richard, 92
 —, Robert, 217, 467
 —, Rose, 467







**IMAGE EVALUATION
TEST TARGET (MT-3)**



**Photographic
Sciences
Corporation**

20 WEST MAIN STREET
WEBSTER, N.Y. 14580
(716) 872-4800

18 20 22 25

10

- Graves, Thomas, 188, 263
 Gray, Edward, 51
 —, Francis, 79
 —, George, 339
 —, John, 342
 —, Mathew, 342
 —, Richard, 137, 478, 494
 —, Robert, 372, 443, 478
 —, *see* Grey
 Graye, Jane, 176, 228
 —, Margaret, 228
 —, Thomas, 176, 228
 —, William, 176, 228, 502
 Grazbury, John, 307
 Grazebury, James, 311
 Greafeson, William, 139
 Green, Jacob, 348, 369, 380,
 383, 389, 406, 411, 416
 —, Richard, 317, 319, 324
 —, *see* Greene
 Greene, Abigail, 150
 —, Aderton, 192
 —, Alexander, 125
 —, Ambrose, 140
 —, Daniel, 36
 —, Darcas, 278
 —, Edward, 125
 —, Elizabeth, 465, 467
 —, Ellin, 62
 —, George, 36, 463
 —, Jacob, 150
 —, John, 70, 74, 81, 150,
 176, 182, 194, 279
 —, Joseph, 150
 —, Nicholas, 71
 —, Percivall, 62
 —, Perseverance, 150
 —, Richard, 86, 175, 236
 —, Robert, 102, 170
 —, Roger, 138
 —, Saloman (or Sollow-
 man), 189, 264
 —, Sara, 113
 —, Sisley, 174
 —, Susan, 71
 —, Thomas, 38, 45, 46, 83,
 103, 142
 —, William, 71, 126, 127,
 141, 254, 462, 465, 467
 Greenleafe, Wm., 128, *see*
 Greenleafe
 Greenleafe, John, 39
 —, Robert, 141
 —, *see* Greenwood
 Greenhill, Nicholas, 230
 Greenidge, Jane, 490
 —, Jean, 478
 —, Philocleon, 490
 —, Richard, 478, 490
 Greenleafe, Ann, 204
 Greenleafe, Robert, 204
 —, Susan, 204
 —, Thomas, 204
 —, *see* Greenleafe
 Greenly, Jo., 51
 —, Steeven, 52
 Greenwood, Ursula, 57
 Greenslatt, Thomas, 373
 Greenway, Robert, 357, 408
 —, Wm., 317, 319,
 320
 Greenwich, Jo., 74
 Greenwood, John, 37, 437
 —, Tho., 51
 —, *see* Greenwood
 Greevett, Ellin, 227
 —, John, 227
 —, *see* Grevett
 Gregorie, Alexander, 138
 —, Ben, 115
 —, Tho., 121
 —, *see* Griggory
 Gregory, Ormond, 478
 —, Richard, 171, 222
 —, Thomas, 327, 331
 —, *see* Griggory
 Greigs, John, 352
 Grenier, Antoine, 198
 Grenald, Barbrey, 294
 —, Marey, 294
 —, Samuel, 294
 Gressam, Edward, 128
 —, Jo., 127
 Grestninh, Jacobus, 370
 Gretrick, Thomas, 297
 Grevett, John, 178, *see* Grevett
 Grey, Matthew, 272
 —, Ralph, 167, 168
 —, Thomas, 162
 —, Ursula, 425
 —, *see* Gray, Graye
 Gribell, Thomas, 145
 Griddick, Jo., 135
 Griffage, Joan, 123
 Griffin, Griffine, Griffinn
 —, Ann, 113, 133
 —, Dennis, 372
 —, Edward, 417, 478
 —, George, 154
 —, Gualter, 428
 —, Henry, 427
 —, John, 136, 226, 267
 —, Marie, 68
 —, Mathew, 192
 —, Rice (or Rise), 185,
 243
 —, Richard, 190, 195
 —, Thomas, 133, 194
 —, Wm., 115
 Griffin, *see* Grifpin and Gruffin
 Griffith, Ambrose, 183
 —, Edward, 138
 —, Grace, 432
 —, Herbert, 489
 —, Jo., 120
 —, Josua, 97
 —, Rebecca, 432
 —, Robert, 432
 —, Wm., 119
 —, *see* Giffith
 Griffiths, Richard, 41
 Griffith's, *see* Griffith, Griffiths
 Griggory, John, 454, *see* Gre-
 gory, Gregorie
 Grigg's, Grigg
 —, Alyce (or Alce), 44,
 370
 —, Eliza, 44
 —, Geo., 44
 —, James, 44
 —, John, 478
 —, Mary, 44
 —, Robert, 370
 —, Tho., 44, 119
 —, Wm., 44
 Griggson, Grigson
 —, Richard, 80
 —, Robert, 478
 —, Wm., 38
 Grimes, Ann, 173
 —, Gilbert, 73
 —, George, 190
 —, (or Grines), George,
 267
 Grimscoft, Jo., 36
 Grimston, Anthony, 102
 —, Justice, 43
 Grind, Richard, 135
 Grindall, Edward, 135, 180
 Grinder, Thomas, 172
 Grindon, Edward, 270
 Grindry, John, 187
 —, Jane, 187
 —, Mary, 187
 Grines (or Grimes), George,
 267
 Grifpin, Raph, 178, *see* Griffin,
 &c.
 Gritton, Elizabeth, 454
 Groncare, John, 502
 Groue, Groues, *see* Grove,
 Groves
 Ground, Robert, 39
 Grove, Benjamin, 353, 377
 —, Joseph, 440
 —, Richard, 231
 —, Wm., 129
 —, *see* Groves
 Grover, Samuel, 132

- Groves, Benjamin, 401
 —, Elizabeth, 87
 —, Jo., 87
 —, *see* Grove
 Growce, Samuell, 118
 Grubbs, John, 271
 —, Thomas, 228
 —, William, 70
 Gruldhorn, Edward, 133
 Grudge, Humphrey, 84
 Griffin, John, 194, *see* Griffin, &c.
 Guilmay, Thomas, 64
 Guard, Elizabeth, 491
 —, Isabel, 491
 —, Peregrine, 491
 —, William, 347, 358, 362, 379, 387, 392, 403, 412, 413
 —, *see* Gard
 Gudderidge, Ann, 102
 —, Tho., 113
 Guine (Guine, or Gume), Grif-
 fine, 177
 —, (—), Thomas, 191,
 192, 193
 Guise, Christopher, 164*
 Gullifer, Tho., 71
 Gulliver, Mr., 436
 Gulstons, Chad., 195, *see* Gun-
 ston
 Gume (Guine, or Guine), Grif-
 fine, 177
 Guffy (*i.e.*, Gumny), Richard,
 95
 Guu, Daniel, 424
 —, Sarah, 424
 —, Thomas, 424
 —, *see* Gunne
 Gundrie, John, 251
 —, Marie, 251
 Gunie (Guine, or Gume) Grif-
 fine, 177
 —, (or Guine), Thomas, 191,
 192, 193
 Gunne, Daniel, 465
 —, Henry, 465
 —, *see* Gun
 Gunnery, John, 274
 Gunninge John, 478
 Gunston, Chad., 189, *see* Gul-
 stons
 Gunstone, Thomas, 462
 Gunter (Gunter), Lester, 131
 —, Wm., 143
 Guppy, Justinian (or Just-
 pher, 332, 335, 341
 —, Wm., 318*, 319*, 320*
 Gurge, William, 151
 Gurr, George, 180, 236
 Gurrish, Jeffery, 117
 Gutsall, Walter, 92
 Guy, —, 445, 454
 —, Alice, 75
 —, Elizabeth, 428
 —, James, 205
 —, (or Gay), John, 326, 328
 —, Richard, 120
 —, Robert, 171, 228
 —, Whitney, 195
 —, William, 35
 Gwyne, Paul, 449
 Gylfith, Ambrose, 255
 —, Joyse, 255
 —, *see* Griffith
 Gyles, Wm., 318*, 319*, *see*
 Giles
 HABBARD, Joan, 496
 —, William, 496
 Habbittell, Geo., 123
 Habbing, Thomas, 502
 Habroil, James, 24
 Hack, Thomas, 171
 Hacker, Ferdinando, 375
 —, James, 296
 —, John, 233
 Hacket, Hackett
 —, Ann, 480
 —, Sir Robert, 494
 —, Robert, 376
 —, William, 479
 Hackwell, Hackewell
 —, 88, 89, 90
 —, H., 87
 —, Jo., 66
 —, Richard, 73, 100
 —, Robert, 91, 92, 96,
 97
 Hackwood, Mary, 424
 Hadbie, Tho., 81
 Hadborne, Anna, 424
 —, Anne, 91*
 —, Geo., 91*
 —, Rebecca, 91
 Haduet, Humphrey, 101
 Haeward, Thomas, 149, *see*
 Haeward, Haiward, Hay-
 ward
 Hafield, *see* Hasfield
 Hagar (a Negro), 429
 Haggan, Robert, 100
 Haggat, Othniell, 338
 Haghorp, William, 479
 Haisten, Tho., 128, *see* Hey-
 don, Heiden
 Haies, Ant., 121
 —, James, 137
 —, John, 41
 —, Robert, 72
 —, William, 50
 Haies, *see* Hayes
 Haicward, John, 70
 —, Samuell, 56
 —, Seth, 110
 —, Richard, 121
 —, *see* Haeward, Hay-
 ward, Haiward
 Haicworth, James, 43
 Haile, Sarah, 132
 —, Thomas, 173
 Haile for Haie, John, 184
 Haile for Hayne
 Haimes (or Haimes), Thomas,
 128
 —, William,
 180
 —, *see* Haynes
 Haicward, Robert, 111, *see* Haic-
 ward, &c.
 Hakes, Thomas, 191
 Hakesby, Isabel, 113
 Hal, Elisabeth, 437
 —, Esber, 437
 —, Francis, 437
 —, Jehu, 434*
 —, *see* Hall
 Halam, Robert, 164, *see* Hal-
 lam, Hallum
 Haldin, Richard, 133
 Hale, Barnabe, 379
 —, Jo., 119
 —, Thomas, 206
 Haler, Henrie, 112
 Hales, Jo., 112
 Haley, Dennis, 376
 —, Thomas, 479
 —, *see* Hayley, Haly, Heylei
 Halford, Tho., 41
 Halfyard, Aymies, 135
 Hallingworth, *see* Hallingsworth
 Hall, Agnis, 283
 —, Anne, 421
 —, —, 469
 —, Anthony, 428
 —, Christopher, 176, 227
 —, Dorothy, 283
 —, Elisabeth, 283, 421
 —, Esther, 421
 —, Francis, 421, 455
 —, George, 173, 222
 —, Giles, 377
 —, Grissell, 283
 —, Hugh, 186, 252, 443, 507
 —, James, 115
 —, Jeffery, 185
 —, Joane, 283, 507
 —, John, 114, 141, 178, 227,
 421, 426, 502
 —, Joseph, 283
 —, Richard, 447

- Hall, Robert, 414
 —, Samuel, 70
 —, Susan, 173, 222, 227, 432
 —, Susanna, 421
 —, Temperance, 283
 —, Thomas, 79, 80, 87, 111,
 137, 188, 194, 235, 304
 —, Tristram, 283
 —, William, 112, 236, 332,
 338, 341, 469
 —, *see* Hal
 Hallam, Wm., 479, *see* Halam,
 Halum
 Hallers, Julian, 219
 Hallett, Hallet
 —, Andrew, 286
 —, Christopher, 422, 430
 —, Gregory, 434
 —, John, 328, 337, 366,
 422, 430, 441, 454
 —, Joseph, 326
 —, Mary, 422, 430
 —, Richard, 443
 —, Thomas, 327, 329
 Hallack, John, 92
 Halliers, Idye, 210
 Hallingworth, Halingworth
 —, Edward, 74
 —, Eliz., 908
 —, Richard, 108
 —, Susan, 108
 —, *see* Hollingworth
 Halloway, Abraham, 63
 —, Darby, 424
 —, Lanthil, 424
 —, Mary, 424
 Hallowell, Huyn, 81
 Hallum, Mary, 493
 —, Wm., 493
 —, *see* Halam, Hallam
 Halock, Edward, 94
 Halsey, Jo., 76
 —, Richard, 112
 Haly, Ellin, 116, *see* Halsey,
 Hayley, &c.
 Ham, John, 432, 455
 —, Joseph, 245
 —, Susanna, 432
 Haman (or Hamun), John, 191,
 192
 —, Joseph, 185
 —, Mathew, 179
 —, *see* Hayman
 Hamar, *see* Hamor
 Hamblen, Mathew, 67
 Hamblin, Widow, 455
 Hamdy (or Hamey), Richard,
 110
 Hamer, *see* Hamor
 Hammerly, *see* Hammerly
 Hames, Clement, 136
 —, Richard, 143, *see*
 Hams
 —, Tho., 41
 —, (or Haines), Tho., 128
 —, (—), William,
 185
 Hamey (or Handy), Richard,
 110
 Hamias, Moses, 449
 Hamilton, Adam, 374
 —, James, Marquis of,
 160
 Hams, Richard, 141, *see* Hames
 Hamlin, Giles, 360
 Hammerly, Mariha, 469
 Hamock, Allin, 120
 Hamon, Mathew, 235
 Hamond (or Hammond)
 —, Christopher, 121
 —, Daniell, 86
 —, Elizabeth, 67, 279
 —, John, 41, 279
 —, Sarah, 279
 Hamor, Hamar, Hamer, Ha-
 mor
 —, Elizabeth, 223
 —, Mrs., 174
 —, Kaphe, 174, 223, 236,
 271, 272
 Hampton, Joane, 253, 261
 —, John, 84, 183
 —, Mrs., 184
 —, William, 253, 261
 Hamun (or Haman), John, 191,
 192, *see* Hayman
 Hanbury, Daniell, 48
 —, Nicholas, 480
 Hancock, Alexander, 378
 —, John, 137, 442
 —, Tho., 121
 Hand, Tho., 124
 —, Winnifred, 64
 Handcleare, Beniamine, 184,
 243
 Handley, Robert, 112
 Handels, Richard, 41
 Handly, Elizabeth, 466
 —, John, 455, 466
 —, Samuel, 111
 Hanes (or Haus), Luke, 120
 Hancy, John, 261
 Hanford, Eglin, 56
 —, Elis., 56
 —, Margaret, 56
 Hanger, Phillip, 277
 —, Richard, 303
 Hanie, Elizabeth, 262
 —, (or Haine), John, 184
 Haning, Wm., 142
 Hankworth (or Haukworth),
 Nathaniel, 243
 Hanmer, George, 86
 —, Tho., 128
 Hanmerry, Nicholas, 479
 Hannah, Andrew, 379
 —, George, 164, 167, 446
 —, James, 167
 Hannay, George, 163, 343
 Hannis, Richard, 141
 Hanson, Ann, 489
 —, Francis, 489
 —, John, 489
 —, Rebecca, 491
 —, Robert, 491
 —, Samuel, 454, 462
 Hanway, George, 165
 Harbert, Edward, 480
 —, Jo., 91
 —, Wm., 102
 Harlan, Alexander, 439
 —, Joseph, 439
 Harbydn, Peter, 127
 Harcombe (or Hercombe),
 John, 319, 319, 323
 Hardcastle, Mathew, 252
 Hardeman (or Hardiman),
 John, 326, 330
 Harding, Christopher, 469
 —, Edward, 457
 —, Eliz., 73, 469
 —, Francis, 469
 —, Henry, 489, 489, 479,
 495
 —, Hugh, 467
 —, John, 350, 374, 394,
 404
 —, Katharine, 421
 —, Margery, 71
 —, Mary, 421
 —, Nathaniel, 466
 —, Sara, 133
 —, Thomas, 182
 —, Wm., 133, 439, 446
 Hardiss, Joan, 102
 Hardisse, William, 102
 Hardon, John, 121
 Hardwick, Francis, 455
 Hardy, Joseph, 357, 358, 374,
 394, 404
 —, Robert, 73
 Hare, Bryan, 124
 —, Elvy, 490
 —, George, 490
 —, John, 437, 455
 —, Mary, 437
 —, Sarah, 490
 —, Susan, 125
 Harecourt, Robert, 156
 Hargfinch, Wm., 104

- Hargrave, Richard, 35
 Hargrave, Allis, 479
 Hargrove, William, 493
 Harrison, *see* Harrison
 Harker, John, 378
 Harkwood, Jo., 133
 Harlakenden, Eliza, 100
 —, Mable, 100
 —, Roger, 100
 Harlow, Harlowe
 —, Anthony, 178
 —, John, 82, 187, 250,
 468
 —, Richard, 468
 Harlstone, Edward, 479
 Harman, Captain, 47
 —, Charles, 204
 —, Elias, 115
 —, Francis, 109
 —, Jo., 109
 —, Richard, 37
 —, Sara, 109
 —, Tho., 43, 51
 —, William, 402, 479
 Harper, George, 343, 449, 455
 Harries, Maryes, 152
 Harrington, Elias, 111
 Harris, Adria, 203
 —, Alice, 113, 186
 —, Anthony, 479, 491
 —, Dorthe, 170
 —, Edward, 377
 —, Elipor (or Ellmor),
 184, 283
 —, Elizabeth, 490
 —, Geo., 64
 —, Hannah, 431
 —, Henry, 207
 —, John, 42, 82, 103, 170,
 252, 268, 333, 338, 341, 359,
 454
 —, Lieut., 180
 —, Lucy, 491
 —, Mabel, 491, 494
 —, Richard, 87, 128, 467,
 490
 —, Robert, 36, 116, 142
 —, Thomas, 170, 203
 —, Walter, 149
 —, William, 39, 70, 114,
 135, 186, 193, 402
 —, Zachariah, 479, 493,
 494
 Harrison, Abraham, 502
 —, Ann, 186
 —, Charles, 437
 —, George, 269
 —, Hugh, 104
 —, John, 39, 102
 —, Raphe, 195
 Harrison, Richard, 96
 —, (Harrison, or Harris-
 son), Robert, 138, 323, 331
 —, William, 106
 Harrowigg, Marie, 67
 Harwell, Tho., 143
 Harwood, *see* Harwood
 Hart, Harte, Hartt
 —, Captain, 179
 —, Charity, 490
 —, Chri., 285
 —, Dorothy, 490
 —, Edward, 479
 —, Isacke, 291
 —, Job, 490
 —, John, 94, 108, 149, 430
 —, Josias, 191
 —, Mary, 108, 152
 —, Robert, 85
 —, Tho., 91, 128, 137
 —, Walter, 479, 490
 —, Wm., 102
 Hartey, John, 316
 Hartforde, Margaret, 47
 Hartke, Christopher, 140
 Hartley, Jeremy, 71
 —, William, 174, 180, 233
 Harvey, *see* Harvey
 Harvey, Harvy, Harvy, Harvie
 —, Alexander, 122
 —, Ann, 45
 —, Grace, 433
 —, Griffith, 373
 —, Henry, 447
 —, Sir John, 160
 —, John, 158, 440
 —, Nicholas, 371
 —, Richard, 45, 83
 —, Samuel, 195
 —, Thomas, 239, 416
 —, William, 334, 338, 344
 Harwood, Harwood
 —, Ann, 428
 —, Augustin, 105
 —, Daniel, 455
 —, Grace, 241
 —, John, 423
 —, Margaret, 151
 —, Mary, 423
 —, Paule, 187, 253
 —, Ralph, 40
 —, Richard, 389, 337
 —, Robert, 122
 —, Thomas, 123, 178,
 241
 —, William, 181, 238
 Hasell, Marie, 55
 —, Martha, 55
 —, Rachel, 55
 —, Richard, 55
 Hasell, Ruth, 55
 —, Sara, 55
 Hasell, John, 445
 —, Peter, 378
 —, William, 374
 —, *see* Hasell, Hazel
 Haselwood, Elizabeth, 488, 494
 —, Jane, 494
 —, Richard, 488
 —, Thomas, 479, 488,
 494
 Haslewood, Walter, 237
 Hasley, John, 181, 238
 Hassard, Edward, 67, *see*
 Hazard
 Hassell, Benjamin, 444
 —, Ralph, 454
 —, Wm., 122
 —, *see* Hasell, Hazel
 Hastings, Edward, 69
 —, Susan, 280
 —, Thomas, 280
 Hatch, Rebecca, 187
 —, Thomas, 222
 Hatchet, Tho., 102
 Hatfield, Hagfield, Hatfield
 —, Joseph, 183, 260
 —, William, 172, 210
 Hathorn, Jo., 103
 Hathorne, Tho., 47
 Hathoway, Jo., 108
 Hathway, Samuel, 455
 —, Susan, 96
 Hatrell, George, 135
 Hatterton, Jo., 80
 Hatfield, *see* Hatfield
 Hatton, Ann, 430
 —, Charles, 479
 —, John, 248
 —, Olive, 248
 —, Robert, 373
 —, Thomas, 430
 —, Wm., 129
 Hanby, Richard, 39
 Hanes (or Hanes), Luke, 120
 Haughtaine, Richard, 480
 Haughton (or Houghton),
 Epaphroditus, 165, 166
 —, Gerrant, 298, *see*
 Hawton
 Hasland, *see* Haviland
 Hawkins, *see* Hawkins
 Haukom, *see* Hawkom, &c.
 Hawksworth, Tho., 43, *see*
 Hawksworth
 Hawkworth (or Hawkworth),
 Nathaniel, 243, *see* Hawk-
 worth
 Haukom, *see* Hawkom
 Haulon, William, 279

- Hausen (or Hawen), Samuel, 479
 Havercamp, Francis, 126
 Haviland, Mathew, 329, 414
 Miles, 17
 Haward, Henry, 278
 —, Hugh, 218
 —, Susan, 218
 —, see Hayward
 Haway, Thomas, 172
 Haven (or Hausen), Samuel, 479
 Hawes, Ann, 131
 —, Anna, 131
 —, Obediah, 131
 —, Reginald, 37
 —, Richard, 131
 Hawker, Timothy, 334, 338, 341
 —, Wm., 124
 —, Mary, 117
 —, Wm., 124
 Hawkins, Abraham, 424
 —, Andrew, 443
 —, Clement, 74
 —, Geo., 83
 —, James, 125
 —, Job, 56
 —, Mary, 424
 —, Richard, 59
 —, Thomas, 180, 234, 424
 —, William, 151
 —, see Hawkyns
 Hawksworth, John, 454, 455, 459
 —, William, 469
 —, see Hawkworth
 Hawkyns, Marie, 58
 —, Robert, 58
 —, see Hawkins
 Hawley, Geo., 120
 —, Henry, 126, 160, 426, 434
 —, Jane, 426
 Hawlkon (Haulkon, Haulkon, Hankon, or Holcombe), Andrew, 319, 319*, 323
 Hawton, Gerard, 374, see Haughton
 Haxley, Robert, 64
 Hay, Daniell de La, 297
 —, John De La, 296
 —, Peter, 160
 Hayem, Abraham, 373
 Hayes, Jane, 490
 —, Martin, 402, 444
 —, Thomas, 479, 450
 —, see Hales
 Haly, Athow, 435, see Haly, Haler, Heylei
 Hayman, Nathan, 400, 404, 414
 —, William, 39
 Hayman, see Haman
 Hayne, Haynes
 —, John, 318*, 319*, 324
 —, Michael, 119
 —, William, 318*, 319*, 322, 333, 337, 340
 —, see Haine, Haines
 Hayse, Thomas, 331
 Hayte, Robert, 470
 Hayward, John, 470
 —, William, 70
 —, see Haward, Heward, &c.
 Haywood, John, 331, 446, 479
 —, Widow, 447
 —, see Heywood
 [Hazard], Henry, 188
 —, Joane, 188
 —, John, 188, 248
 —, see Hassani
 Hazell, Toby, 64, see Hassell, Hassell
 Hgaly, Wm., 375, see Hely
 Hcart, Wm., 455
 Heath, Elizabeth, 130
 —, Isack, 130
 —, Martha, 130
 —, Robert, 135
 —, Thomas, 121
 —, William, 150
 Heathfield (or Heathfeild), John, 318*, 319*, 323
 Heaton, John, 446
 Hebbis, Thomas, 175
 Heiden, Tho., 37
 Heck, Katherin Van, 101
 —, Oliver Van, 101
 —, Peter Van, 101
 Hectrup (or Hectrup), Wm., 347, 455
 Hedges, Francis, 37
 —, Robert, 374, 440
 Hedley, Hedly
 —, Edward, 86
 —, Michael, 124
 —, Tho., 86
 Hedsall, Thomas, 54
 Heed, Robert, 84
 Heelis, Geo., 134
 Heeson, Nathan, 45
 —, Roger, 242
 Heiden, Henry, 111, see Haiden, Heydon
 Helawé, Wm., 81
 Helcott, Thomas, 177, 265
 Helin (Hellin, Helline, or Helyn), John, 176, 181, 313*
 Hellier, see Hellyer
 Hellin, &c., see Helin
 Hellie, Robert, 193
 Hellyer (Hellier or Hillier), Robert, 327, 329
 —, Thomas, 327, 329
 Helmes, John, 376
 —, Thomas, 502
 Hely, John, 171, 210
 —, Mathew, 81
 —, see Healy
 Helyn, see Helin
 Heming [i.e., Hemmingh, J., 122
 Henderson, Francis, 479
 —, Wm., 472
 Hendly, Daniell, 374
 —, Eliz*, 374
 Hendry, Jo., 123
 Hendy, Richard, 434
 Henley, Edward, 324
 Henly, Ralph, 429
 Henman, Jo., 134
 Henry, 184, 188
 —, Anna, 431
 —, Anthony, 431
 —, Wm., 86
 Hensen, Phillipp, 52
 Henton, Elias, 236
 Henwood, Ann, 434
 —, Thomas, 431
 Hepworth, Joseph, 41
 Herbert, Elisabeth, 424
 —, Charles, 162*
 —, Henry, 378
 —, William, 424
 Hercombe (or Harecomb), John, 319, 319*, 323
 Hereford, Peter, 184
 Hernden, Tho., 134
 Hero, Obie, 261
 Heron, John, 105, 140
 Herrick, Isaac, 373
 Herring, Jo., 75
 Herringman, William, 479
 Herrött, Edward, 137
 Hersey, Richard, 95
 Heskerton, Thomas, 445
 Heith, Jo., 132
 Hetherington, Katherine, 374
 Hethersall, Thomas, 188, 272
 Hethersell (or Hethersall), John, 330, 338, 343
 Hewbrayne, John, 154
 Hewes, John, 502
 —, Thomas, 254
 —, see Hughes, Hughes
 Hues

INDEX.

541

- Hibbitt, Robert, 445, 471, *see* Hieb
Hieb
Heydon, J., 303, *see* Haiden
Heiden
Heyler, Richard, 43, *see* Haley
Hayley
Heywood, John, 374, *see* Hay-wood
Hibbins, James, 63
Hibbott's, Katherine, 96
Hitchcock, Kilibett, 173
Thomas, 177, 189
William, 181
see Hitchcock
Hickcombottam, Jo., 361, *see* Higginbotham
Hickey, Wm., 104
Hickes, Jane, 143
Hickman, Charley, 493
Richard, 493
Walter, 493
Hickmore, Mr., 174
Hicmott, James, 224
Hole, James, 81
Richard, 125, *see* Hyde
Higgs, Miles, 306
Higginbotham, John, 441, 455, *see* Hickcombottam
Higgins, Elizabeth, 185
John, 39, 206
Higginson, Ann, 124
Hunfrey, 124
Margaret, 502
Higginson, Henry, 375
Higley, John, 374
Hilgrove, Alexander, 429
Hill, John, 378
Hillman, *see* Hillman
Hill, Edward, 186, 257, 273
Elizabeth, 152, 186, 252
Frances, 187
Francis, 260
George, 94, 426
Hanna, 186
Henry, 85, 295
Jane, 207
Joan, 134
John, 37, 39, 74, 80, 122, 126, 138, 186, 249, 377, 455, 497, 502
(or Gill), John, 319
Katherine, 64
Marmaduke, 207
Robert, 106
Thomas, 187
William, 107, 149, 152, 186
see Hills
Hilliard, Charles, 35
Hilliard, Gregory, 195
John, 81, 140, 195
Wm., 77
Hillier, *see* Hellyer
Hillman, Elinor, 98
(or Hillman), James, 333, 337, 340
Hills, Isale, 188
Rose, 123
see Hill
Hilton, Alice, 71
Hugh, 128, 170, 203
Tho., 307
Hinch, John, 489
Margery, 489
William, 489
Hinde, Margaret, 105
William, 104
see Hynd
Hindsley, Wm., 123
Hine, Robert, 471
Hingle, James, 112
Hinkyun, Wm., 141
Hinsawe, Wm., 125
Hinson, Jo., 128
Hinton, Elias, 179
John, 175
Hynton
Hipsley, Jo., 135
Hitchcock, Hitchcocke
Captain, 195
John, 319, 324
Mathew, 59
Tho., 104
Wm., 79
see Hitchcock, Hitchcock
Hitchcott, John, 318, *see* Hitchcock
Hitchy, John, 228
Hitchcock, Alice, 237
Thomas, 237
see Hitchcock, Hitchcock, &c.
Hiter, George, 40
Hoare, Edward, 319
Richard, 318, 319, 324
(or Hoar), Thomas, 326, 330
see Hore
Hobbs, Hob, Hobes
Elizabeth, 378
Humility, 426
Oliver, 318, 319, 324
Robert, 40
Roger, 326, 331
Tho., 60, 113
Hobcraft, Elinor, 421
Hobcraft, John, 421
Lovel, 421
Hobbes, *see* Hobbs
Hoban, Tho., 139
Hoble, John, 286
Hoblyn (or Holman), Christo-pher, 316, 317, 342
Hobs, *see* Hobbs
Hobson, Edward, 104, 160, 201
John, 121
Nicholas, 41
Thomas, 163, 268
Hockley, John, 132
Holdins, Jo., 81
Hodges, Christopher, 429
Elizabeth, 177, 220
Jo., 36, 54, 104, 193
Jone, 429
Mr., 50
Roger, 86
Tho., 81
Hodskins, Hodskins, Hod-skins, Hodskyns
Antonio, 124
Edward, 120
Henrie, 135
Jesper, 125
Margrett, 264
Nicholas, 264
Temperance, 264
Hodgson, William, 39
Hodson, Tho., 157
Hoeman, Elizabeth, 118
Wm., 89
Winifrid, 89
Hog, Thomas, 429, *see* Hogg
Hogdon, Isaac, 434
Hogg, Jo., 129, 142, *see* Hogg
Hoggin, Dennis, 112
Hogman, Elizabeth, 479
Hobins (or Holdyn), Christo-pher, 316, 317, 342
Hollbrooke, Anne, 285
Elizabeth, 285
Jane, 285
John, 285
Thomas, 285
Hollard, Walter, 64
Holecombe, *see* Hawikom, &c.
Holler, John, 336
Johnr., 502
Meletiah, 502
Nicholas, 479
Wm., 336
see Houkter
Holdip, Frances, 423, 460
Hilliard, 362, 371
423
John, 423, 460

- Holdred, Wm., 33
 Holdsworth, Arthur, 378
 Gilbert, 71
 Jo., 109
 Hole, Robert, 446
 Holeman, Roger, 379
 Holman, Thomas, 324
 Holland, Robert, 202
 Holland, Abram, 189
 Ann, 123
 Gabriell, 169, 228
 Henry, Earl of, 159, 160
 John, 38
 Martha, 105
 Rebecca, 228
 Robert, 38
 Thomas, 96
 Wm., 110
 Holland, Angell, 285
 Katheryn, 285
 Thomas, 373, 441
 Holliday, Mary, 375; *see* Holliday
 Hollidge, Roger, 102
 Hollingworth, Wm., 108, *see* Hollingworth
 Hollin, John, 427
 Hollinbridge, Edward, 120
 Hollinby, Richard, 52
 Hollinsworth, Ralph, 455
 Hollis, Edith, 171
 Nico, 51
 Holloway, Edmond, 70
 Eddie, 113
 Elizabeth, 123
 Hannah, 304
 Jo., 72
 Richard, 373
 Hollowell, John, 468
 Holly, Eliza, 93
 Hollyday, Wm., 441, *see* Hollyday
 Holman, James, 467
 Jane, 429
 John, 467
 Holmar, Robert, 429
 Holme, Edward, 150
 Holme, Robert, 38
 Holmes, Alice, 180
 Captain, 175
 Henry, 41, 479, 495, 496
 James, 479, 492, 494
 John, 51, 479, 492, 494
 Mary, 492
 Mathew, 111
 Richard, 40
 Samuell, 83
 Holmes, Susanna, 495
 Thomas, 297
 Holsey, Richard, 376
 Holt, Humphrey, 132
 Joseph, 379
 Randall, 221
 Rowland, 375
 Wm., 85
 Holton, Bartholmew, 95
 Home, John, 265
 Homer, Roger, 353, 360, 365, 369, 382, 385, 408, 412, 417
 Homes, Margaret, 123
 Thomas, 290
 Honniborn, Robert, 102
 Hoode, Ralph, 242
 Hoode, Ryce, 96
 Hook, Wm., 276
 Hooke, Benjamin, 105
 Hooker, John, 497, 498, 499, 502
 Ralph, 498
 Thomas, 173
 Hookham, Oliver, 74
 Hooks, John, 192
 Hooper, Crispine, 479
 Christopher, 455
 Daniell, 377, 480
 John, 319
 Jonathan, 479
 Robert, 462
 Wm., 86, 307
 Hooperoff, John, 416, 443
 Hoepkings, Samuel, 502, *see* Hopkins
 Hopes, Henry, 119
 Hopkies, William, 194
 Hopkins, Annis, 117
 Bartholmew, 183
 Richard, 121
 see Hoepkings
 Hopkinson, Michell, 36
 Hoppine, Mary, 152
 Hopson, Thomas, 233
 Hopwood, Jo., 63
 Hordessnell, Henry, 164
 Hore, Richard, 37, *see* Hoare
 Horn, Mary, 428
 Horne, Gustavus Adolphus, 377
 Henry, 179
 Jo., 103
 Richard, 141
 Horner, James, 125
 Thomas, 193, 445
 Horniold, Horniold
 Katherine, 494
 William, 479, 494
 Hornn, Richard, 179
 Hornwood, Jo., 121
 Horribynn, Richard, 80
 Horrock's, Tho., 226
 Horsham, Dorcas, 68
 Edward, 67
 Elizabeth, 67
 Horswood, Sarah, 460
 Horton, John, 431
 Robert, 422
 Horwood, James, 42
 Hosier, 192, 196
 Hoskins, Hoskyns
 Bartholmew, 121, 274
 Sir John, 167
 Katharin, 428
 Mrs., 446
 Nicholas, 189
 Robert, 467
 Hosmer, Hosmer
 Ann, 54
 James, 54
 Marie, 54
 Hoten, Margery, 378
 Hough, William, 377, 480
 Houghton, Chrl., 85
 (or Haughton),
 Epaphroditus, 166, 165
 John, 89
 Wm., 65
 Houlder, John, 469, *see* Houlder
 Houlding, Just, 279
 Richard, 279
 Honsfield, John, 502
 How, Eliz., 376
 John, 189, 330
 Tho., 379
 see Howe
 Howard, Francis, Lord, 163*, 164, 165*
 John, 258, 360, 372, 417
 Mabell, 488
 Mary, 488
 Sir Philip, 163*
 William, 119, 488
 Howe, Edward, 131, 143
 Elizabeth, 131
 Ephraim, 131
 Isack, 131
 Jeremie, 131
 Rice, 206
 Sara, 131
 Wm., 131
 see How
 Howell, Andrew, 175, 226
 Arthur, 25
 Guy, 454
 James, 190
 John, 177
 Richard, 454

INDEX.

54

- Howell, Sarah, 375
 —, Tho., 125
 Howes, Marie, 67
 —, Richard, 428
 Howgate, Jo., 120
 Howlett, Randall, 174
 —, William, 191
 Howmesfield, John, 140
 Howse, Jo., 74
 Howseman, Richard, 73
 —, Wm., 51
 Howson, Elin, 42
 Hunt (or Hunt), Nathanill, 271
 Hubbard, George, 134, 303
 —, James, 80
 —, John, 68, 106, 303
 —, Judith, 106
 —, Marie, 130
 —, Mary, 107, 108
 —, Mariah, 107
 —, Nathanill, 107
 —, Richard, 81, 107
 —, Samuel, 86
 —, Tho., 41, 58
 —, Wm., 58, 68, 106
 Hubbard (or Hubbert), Ed-
 ward, 394
 —, George, 308
 —, John, 312
 Hubbard, Edward, 217
 Hubbert (or Hubbard), Ed-
 ward, 350, 394
 Hutchens, John, 145, *see* Hutch-
 ins
 Hutchinson, John, 300, *see*
 Hutchinson
 Hucker, Walter, 316
 Huckle, Wm., 73
 Hudley, John, 296
 Hudley, Grissel, 488
 —, Mary, 488
 —, Timothy, 488
 Hudson, Chri., 109
 —, Edward, 174, 180, 266
 —, Eliz., 62
 —, Francis, 127
 —, Hanna, 62
 —, John, 62, 442, 445,
 498
 —, Marie, 62
 —, Ralph, 62, 84
 —, Richard, 122
 —, Robert, 173, 213
 —, Susan, 38
 —, Thomas, 139, 357, 387,
 399
 —, Wm., 37, 102
 Hues, Hugh, 181, *see* Hewes,
 Hughes, &c.
 Huett, Ambrose, 51, *see* Hew-
 ett
 Huff, Francis, 252
 Hugens, *see* Hutchins
 Hugens, Thomas, 186
 Huggins, Nich., 137
 Hughes, *see* Hutchins
 Hughes, Charles, 137
 —, Edward, 109
 —, Griffith, 125
 —, John, 40, 80
 —, Lewis, 74
 —, Owen, 84
 —, Richard, 35, 104, 143
 —, William, 105
 —, *see* Hewes, Hues,
 Hughes
 Hughins, Patrick, 479
 Hughes, Andrew, 377
 —, Ann, 238
 —, Elizabeth, 493
 —, Hugh, 238
 —, John, 425
 —, Richard, 428
 —, Thomas, 493
 —, *see* Hewes,
 Hughes
 Hughson, Elizabeth, 113
 Hues, Edward, 192
 Huett, Wm., 137
 Hull, Jefferey, 236
 —, Katherin, 130
 Hulls, Andrew, 130
 Hunfrey, Jo., 112, 140
 Hunfrie, Aymie, 116
 Humphries, Edward, 479
 Huncke, Henry, 160
 Huncote, Wm., 113
 Hundley, Geoffrey, 115
 Hunking, Mark, 354, 380
 Hunt, Abraham, 319, 319*,
 324
 —, Dennis, 376
 —, Edward, 493
 —, Elisabeth, 430
 —, Job, 316*, 318, 343
 —, John, 124, 377
 —, Leonard, 51
 —, Luke, 379
 —, Ralph, 115
 —, Wm., 137, 138
 —, *see* Hunt
 Hunter, Christian, 108
 —, Eliz., 108
 —, Francis, 85
 —, John, 190, 446, 448
 —, Thomas, 108, 257
 —, Wm., 108
 Huntley, Margaret, 37
 —, Edward, 446, 455
 Hunt, Simon, 454,
see Hunt
 Hurle, Eliza, 375
 Hurlestone, (or Hurlestons),
 John, 270, 273, *see* Hurl-
 stone
 Hurle, Darby, 81
 Hurlock, C. John, 427
 —, Tho., 111
 Harlow, Daniel, 455
 Hurstone, Edward, 314, *see*
 Hurlestone
 Hurst, George, 469
 —, Tobias, 256
 —, Wm., 376
 Hurt, John, 304, 306
 —, Richard, 86
 —, Robert, 140
 —, Toby, 186
 Husband, Mary, 105
 Husbands, Samuel, 463
 Husse, Hussey, Hussey, Husso
 —, Joseph, 43
 —, Lawrence, 333, 338,
 340
 —, Mr., 194
 —, Robert, 218, 444
 Huste, Robert, 286
 Huswith, David, 85
 Hutchins, Anthony, 139
 —, (or Hugens), John,
 303, 327, 329, 331
 —, (or Hugens),
 Mathew, 326, 331
 —, Nevill, 40
 —, Robert, 273
 —, Widow, 469
 —, (or Hutchings),
 William, 334, 335, 341
 —, *see* Hutchens
 Hutchinson, Clement, 70
 —, Jo., 37, 124, 454
 —, Jonathan, 447
 —, Michael, 127
 —, Robert, 177
 —, William, 185, 244
 —, *see* Hutchinson
 Hutley, Richard, 180
 Hutt (or Huatt), Nathanill, 271
 —, Robert, 79
 Hutton, Elizabeth, 186
 —, Francis, 116
 —, John, 109, 186, 439
 —, Oliver, 439, 479
 —, Wm., 36
 Hyatt, Samuel, 455
 Hyde, Edward, 168
 —, Henry, 479
 —, Robert, 317, 320, 328,
 341

- Hyde, *see* Hide
 Hyo, John, 136
 Hyet, Tho., 36
 Hynd, Jn., 52, *see* Hinde
 Hynton, Wm., 83, 84, *see* Hinton
 Hywood, Tho., 51
- IBOTSON, Ibbotson, Ibbison
 —, Ann, 186
 —, Elizabeth, 186,
 254
 —, Persivall, 186,
 254, 272
 Ham, Richard, 480
 Hles, Henry, 39
 Hlett, Jonadab, 188
 Inchequin, William, Earl of, 166
 Ingdeley (Ingelbe, or Ingelbe),
 —, John, 349, 361, 406, 415
 —, Nicholas, 381
 Ingles, *see* Bloxam
 Inglish, Mary, 75, *see* English
 Ingram, Edward, 108
 Inman, John, 250
 Innis, James, 499
 Ipsley, John, 466
 Ireland, Alexander, 489
 —, Ann (or Anne), 489,
 494
 —, Charles, 494
 —, Marie, 65
 —, Martha, 65
 —, Samuel, 65
 —, Thomas, 133, 480, 489,
 494
 Ireson, Edward, 93
 —, Elizabeth, 93
 Irish, George, 381
 —, Henrie, 36
 —, Tho., 63, 142
 Ironmonger, Thomas, 212
 Isaaccke, Rebecca, 281
 Isabell (Negress), 244
 Isgrane [*i.e.*, Isgrave], John,
 —, 175
 Isham, Robert, 120
 Ison, Edward, 103
 Israell, David, 449
 —, Judith, 450
 Isabella (Negress), 185
 [Plves] Jues, Charles, 442
 —, (or Joes), Wm., 131
 Iveson, Richard, 75, 134
 —, Tho., 51
- JACCCSON, George, 379
 —, James, 381
 —, Wm., 379
 —, *see* Jacson
- Jacccson, *see* Jackson
 Jack, John, 135
 Jackman, John, 325
 —, Saloman, 217
 Jackson, Ann, 116, 239
 —, Barnard, 173, 209
 —, Charles, 71
 —, Elizabeth, 37
 —, Ephraim, 175
 —, Henry, 58, 79
 —, James, 51
 —, Jer., 367
 —, John, 75, 76, 100, 108,
 175, 181, 183, 187, 225, 229,
 239, 257
 —, Launcelot, 96
 —, Margaret, 108
 —, Mary, 427
 —, Nico., 112
 —, Richard, 39
 —, Samuel, 117, 136
 —, Tho., 137
 —, Walter, 217
 —, Widow, 181
 —, William, 41, 104, 140,
 192, 196
 —, *see* Jacsson, Jacson
 Jacob, Henry, 104
 —, John, 380
 Jacobs, Henry, 443
 —, Wm., 445
 Jacobson, Aron, 507
 —, John, 507
 Jacson, Christopher, 447, 455
 —, Jeremiah, 413
 —, *see* Jackson, Jackson
 Jago, Walter, 41
 Jakes, Dorothy, 116
 —, Jo., 111
 Jakins, James, 191
 —, James,
 —, Lewes, 125
 —, Richard, 125, 126, 382
 —, Robert, 127
 —, Roger, 136
 —, Thomas, 36, 134, 427
 —, Ursula, 126
 —, William, 79, 126, 150,
 381
 —, (a Frenchman), 182
 —, (an Irishman), 194
 —, called the Piper, 188
 —, Jane,
 —, Jane, 437
 —, Jane, 424
 —, John, 424
 —, Thomas, 424
 Jarman, Precilla, 77
 Jarmin, Symon, 379
 Jarratt (or Jerratt), Samuel,
 —, 268
- Jarret, Anna, 491
 —, Mary, 491
 —, Peter, 491
 —, (or Jerratt), William, 269
 Jarvice, Francis, 115
 —, *alias* Glover, John,
 —, 181
 Jay, Sir Thomas, 43
 —, Thomas, 137
 James, Margaret, 480
 Jecnes, Henry, 471
 Jelferie, Jelferies, Jelfereys, Jelf-
 —, ferres, Jelferyes, Jeffery, Jelf-
 —, ferys, Jeffereys, Jeffreys, Jef-
 —, frys, Jcofferies
 —, Andrew, 35
 —, Edward, 132
 —, Edmond, 445
 —, Elizabeth, 77, 437
 —, Goodwife, 229
 —, Herbert, 162
 —, Job, 112
 —, John, 191, 192, 455
 —, Marie, 77
 —, Mary, 77
 —, Nathaniell, 175, 225
 —, Peter, 348, 415
 —, Rice, 367, 403
 —, Robert, 77
 —, Stephen, 316
 —, Tho., 77, 112
 Jefferson, John, 183, 226, 271
 Jefforis, Eliz., 503
 Jellies, Bonaventure, 465, 468
 —, Samuel, 465, 468
 —, *see* Jelp's
 Jelly, L., Col., 438
 —, Mary, 421
 —, Richard, 421
 —, Thomas, 421, 455
 Jelp, James, 492, 495
 —, John, 480, 492, 495
 —, Mary, 492
 —, *see* Jellies
 Jelson, Joell, 381
 Jemmot (or Jennot), John, 460,
 —, 465
 Jennings, *see* Jennings
 Jenkin, Joane, 260
 —, Oliver, 260
 —, *see* Jinkines, Jenkins,
 Jenkyns
 Jenkins, Edmond, 122
 —, Elizabeth, 131
 —, Jane, 382
 —, John, 182
 —, Jone, 186
 —, Owen, 381
 —, Mary, 186
 —, Morgan, 139

- Jenkins, *see* Jenkin, Jinkins,
Jenkyms
Jenkinson, Fra., 109
—, Oliver, 186
—, Robert, 101
Jenkyms, Jo., 107
Jenkyms, Tho., 39 } Jenkin,
Jenkyms, Walter, 137 } &c.
Jennison, Tho., 87
Jennings, Henry, 87
—, Jane, 129
—, John, 141, 402
—, Michael, 382
—, Mathew, 192
—, Nicholas, 279
—, Phillip, 31
—, Richard, 133
—, Sara, 133
—, William, 382
see Jennins, Jennyns
Jennins, Anne, 465
—, Matthew, 465
—, Richard, 303
see Jennyns, Jennyns
Jennions, Tho., 122
Jennison, Alex., 455
—, Henry, 425
Jenour, Jenor, Jenour, Jenoux
—, Anthony, 379, 379.
—, Edward, 38
—, Thomas, 368, 404
Jennoway, Susan, 427
Jennyns (or Jennyns), Rich-
ard, 307, 310
Jephson, John, 470
Jermayne, Thomas, 152
Jernew, Eli., 120
—, Joan, 120
—, Nicholas, 120
Jerratt, *see* Jarratt, Jarret
Jesop, Walter, 283
Jesop, —, 283
Jesopp, Tho., 36
Jeune, Gregoire le, 198
Jewell, Christopher, 317*,
319*, 323
—, Tho., 53
—, Walter, 96
Jewson, Elizabeth, 490
Jinkins, Alexander, 252
—, Joane, 252
—, Oliver, 252
see Jenkin, Jenkins, &c.
Jipson, Sarah, 380
Jiro (a Negro), 179
Jison, *see* John
Joane [Medcalf], 258
Joanes, Richard, 280
Joanes, Thomas, 295
see Jones, &c.
Jube, Joan, 96
Juey (or Ives), Wm., 131
John, —, 188, 189, 191
—, (Irishman), 194
—, Morgan, 382
—, (Negro), 80, 472
Johnes, David, 38
—, Hugh, 74
—, Jo., 49
—, Oliver, 135
—, Sara, 150
see Jones, Joanes, &c.
Johns, Phillip, 111
Johnson, Abram, 38
—, Alice, 127, 424
—, Ann, 228
—, Archibald, 347
—, Bridget, 424
—, Edmund, 107
—, Edward, 41, 126, 183,
258
—, Eliza, 108, 127
—, George, 102
—, Hamond, 324
—, Henric, 137
—, James, 130
—, John, 40, 60, 79, 108,
112, 113, 115, 133, 138, 178,
228, 271, 319, 327, 329, 330,
395, 379, 380, 387, 399, 434,
440, 442, 455, 503
—, Joseph, 181, 231
—, Major, 338
—, Margaret, 116, 231
—, Mary, 127
—, Sir Nathaniel, 164
—, Nathaniel, 380, 382
—, Peter, 94
—, Richard, 94, 171, 210
—, Robert, 52, 127
—, Sarah, 430
—, Susan, 42, 108
—, Thomas, 96, 102, 108,
119, 130, 424
—, Widow, 183 [376]
—, William, 116, 153, 348
Johnston, Anne, 469
—, Archibald, 469
—, Thomas, 472
Joliffe, John, 319
Jolly, Mary, 120
Jonas, James, 431
Jones, Alice, 107
—, Amey, 431
—, Anthony, 171, 222, 460
—, Bartholomew, 429
—, Benjamin, 431, 446
—, Chadwallader, 230
Jones, Charles, 88, 163, 164
—, Daniel, 448
—, David, 138
—, David, 80, 214
—, Edith, 75
—, Edmund, 126
—, Edward, 38, 140, 168, 236
—, Elizabeth, 106, 120, 218,
381, 467, 499
—, Ellen, 39, 92
—, Evan, 80
—, Giles, 272
—, George, 194
—, Grace, 105
—, Griffin, 84
—, Hector, 381
—, Henry, 233, 468
—, Hester, 92
—, Isack, 92
—, John, 459, 64, 98, 103,
109, 112, 121, 124, 140, 192,
380, 426, 434, 507
—, Joseph, 347
—, Katherin, 118
—, Lewis, 135
—, Margaret, 219
—, Marie, 71
—, Mary, 93, 311, 490
—, Maudlin, 110
—, Morgan, 74
—, Morrice, 140
—, Morris, 84
—, Peter, 140, 217
—, Phillip, 101, 194
—, Rebecca, 109
—, Rebecca, 439
—, Richard, 38, 83, 116,
185, 190, 380
—, Robert, 64, 135, 380,
480, 490
—, Roger, 425
—, Ruth, 106
—, Samuel, 381, 429, 434
—, Sara, 92, 100
—, Symon, 101
—, Tisdler, 129
—, Theosder, 187
—, Theophilus, 106
—, Thomas, 40, 86, 92, 139,
177, 182, 219, 220
—, Walter, 73
—, William, 84, 137, 157,
178, 191, 195, 217, 311, 384,
498
see Joanes, Johnes,
Jones
Jones, Elizabeth, 255
—, Sara, —
—, Theodora, 246
see Jones, Joanes, &c.

- Joep, Wm., 118
 Jordan, Edward, 469, *see* Jour-
 den
 James, 382
 Margery, 171
 Margrett, 210
 Mary, 171, 210
 Samuell, 269
 Sisley, 171, 209
 Thomas, 177
 Wm., 380, 445
 Jorden, Joane, 91
 Peter, 160, 201
 Thomas, 219
 Jorall, John, 185, 246
 Jostlin, Dorothy, 55
 Eliza, 55
 Mary, 55
 Nathaniel, 55
 Rebecca, 55
 Thos., 55
 Jourden, Edward, 342, *see* Jour-
 den
 Joy, Edmund, 226
 William, 182
 JoFee, Henry, 145
 William, 261
 Joyner, Jo., 52
 Thos., 132
 Judd, Harbert, 103
 Jues (or Ives), Charles, 442
 Juiman, John, 187
 Julian, Robert, 227
 Sara, 185, 247
 William, 185, 247,
 273
 Junrey, *see* Pomre, &c.
 Justin (or Justine) Humphry,
 (&c.) 316*, 317, 342
 KALLAHANE, Charles, 355,
 356, 359, 361, 373, 378, 379,
 382, 386, 391, 409, 416, 417
 Kamplin, *see* Kemplin
 Kanniday, Ann, 422
 Mary, 422
 Thomas, 422
 Kanty, Darby, 508
 Karswell, William, 123
 Karvis, Jane, 435
 Henry, 435
 Kay, *see* Mac Kay
 Keal, Keale, Keel, Keele,
 Kerle
 George, 333, 341
 John, 335, 339, 340
 Rean, Afce, 178, 228
 Keatch (or Keech), Richard,
 326, 330
 Kelby, Thos., 138
 Keech, *see* Keatch
 Keel, *see* Keal
 Keele, Edward, 46, *see* Keal
 Kele, Sarah, 224
 Thomas, 214
 see Key
 Keith, Elizabeth, 508
 Henry, 383
 James, 508
 see Keth
 Kelly, Ann, 439
 Brian, 122
 David, 480
 Robert, 343, 503
 Kelley, Humphrey, 434
 John, 430, 503
 Kellum, Richard, 115
 Kelsoll, Henry, 471
 Kelum, Robert, 117
 Kemball, Elizabeth, 281, 282
 Henry, 280, 282
 John, 282
 Martha, 282
 Mary, 282
 Richard, 280, 282
 Susan, 280, 282
 Thomas, 282
 Ursula, 280
 Kember, Robert, 240
 Kemp, Anthony, 218
 Edward, 73
 Humphrey, 133
 Jack, 112
 Margrett, 218
 Mary, 497
 Ralph, 497
 Thomas, 497
 William, 177, 185, 218,
 247
 Kemplin (Kemplyn, Kamplinn,
 or Scamplyn), John, 319,
 319*, 325
 Kendall, Henry, 129
 James, 165, 166, 326,
 328
 William, 480, 495
 Kendrick, William, 109
 Keninston, Thomas, 195
 Keniston, Allen, 218
 (or Kniston), Thomas,
 221
 Kenn, Mathew, 503
 Kennigay, Jo., 117
 Symon, 36
 Kennedy, Elinor, 383
 John, 383
 Kennell, Samuel, 183, 258
 Kenney, John, 488, 493, 496
 Kenyon, Geo., 85
 Jo., 85
 Kent, Edward, 316, 318, 343
 Humphry (&c.), 215, 268
 Joane, 215
 Jo., 129
 Nico., 79
 Peter, 317*, 319*, 324
 Kentt, Humphry, 455
 Kerbie, Jo., 130 } *see* Kirbie,
 Kerby, Humphrey, 75 } Kirby
 Kerfit, Thomas, 227
 Kerill, John, 193
 Kerle, *see* Keal
 Kersey, Thomas, 303
 Kersley, Henry, 184
 Robert, 36
 Kerton, William, 191
 Keth, George, 248
 John, 248
 (or Keyth), Mr., 188, 229,
 273
 Susan, 229
 see Keith
 Kett, Robert, 38
 Kettell, Peter, 73
 Kevynn, Robert, 201
 Kew, Anne, 448
 Nicholas, 383
 Key, John, 41, 141
 William, 480
 Keyne, Ann, 107
 Ben, 107
 Robert, 107
 Keyser, *see* Keyzar
 Keysie, Lawrence, 143
 Keyth, *see* Keith, Keth
 Keyzar, Kezar, Keyser
 George, 402, 465
 Katherine, 492
 Margaret, 465
 Teague, 480, 492
 Kibe, Jo., 81
 Kid (or Kidd), Roger, 176,
 221
 Kiddall, Sara, 177
 Kidson, Marmaduke, 101
 Kiffin, David, 122
 Kilborne, Dunston, 40
 Elizabeth, 280
 Francis [Frances], 66
 Jo., 66
 Lydia, 66
 Margaret, 66
 Marie, 66
 Thomas, 66, 280
 Kilby, Henry, 125
 Kildale, Edward, 219
 Kildridge, William, 186
 Kilhammy, Patric, 426
 Kilin, John, 293
 Killinghall, Margaret, 132

INDEX

547

- Killson, Thomas, 249
 Kimp, Michell, 73
 Kindersie, Marie, 71
 King, Allin, 116
 —, Edward, 119, 129
 —, Henry, 238
 —, John, 143, 324
 —, Mary, 424
 —, Richard, 71, 316, 317*, 343, 480
 —, Robert, 503
 —, Susan, 94
 —, Thomas, 93, 128, 141, 279, 282, 424
 —, William, 98, 98, 137, 383, 404
 Kings, Dorothy, 285
 —, Hannah, 285
 —, Katelyn, 285
 —, Peter, 61
 —, Mary, 285
 —, William, 285
 Kingman, *see* Kingman, John
 Kingman, Anne, 285
 —, Edward, 284
 —, Henry, 284
 —, Joane, 284
 —, (or Kingman), John, 285
 —, Thomas, 285
 Kingsland, Major, 495
 —, Robert, 347, 393
 Kingsley, William, 234
 Kingsmeale, Mr., 178
 —, Mrs., 178
 Kingsmill, Jane, 229
 —, Mr., 230
 —, Nathaniel, 229
 —, Richard, 229, 230, 271
 —, Susan, 229
 Kingsmill, James, 111
 Kingston, James, 140
 —, John, 434
 —, Phillip, 434
 Kinham, Alice, 285
 Kinnoul, William, Earl of, 161
 Kinsland, Nathaniel, 480
 Kinston, Thomas, 176
 Kinton, John, 190
 Kipp, Jean, 480
 Kirbie, Richard, 112 *see* Kerbie
 Kirby, Henry, 434 *see* Kerby
 Kirk, Chrl., 124
 —, Judith, 62
 Kirton, Phillip, 480
 Kitchin, John, 117, 284
 —, Robert, 352
 Kithly, Phillip, 235
 Knatchbull, John, 503
 Knell, Phillip, 348, 416
 Knibb, Tho., 121
 Knight, Benjamin, 189, 262
 —, Dorothy, 107
 —, Christopher, 316*
 —, Edmond, 38
 —, John, 195, 299, 316*
 —, Monckey, 236
 —, Richard, 191, 192, 193
 —, Robert, 298
 —, Sara, 107
 —, Thomas, 83
 —, Wm., 64, 82
 Knights, Benjamin, 503
 —, John, 480
 Knightingall, Nathaniel, 503
 Knipe, Samuel, 128
 Knistow (or Keniston), Thomas, 221
 Knore, Noll, 92
 —, Sara, 92
 —, Thomas, 92
 Knott, Abraham, 364, 369, 377, 380, 396
 —, James, 188, 264
 —, John, 354
 —, Joseph, 360, 364, 366, 372, 390, 397, 408, 412
 —, Wm., 353, 407, 412
 Knowles, Andrew, 480
 —, Henry, 62
 —, Isarell, 195
 —, John, 139
 —, Tho., 64
 Koker, John, 460
 Koorle, Roger, 79
 Kullaway, John, 174
 Kyrland, Nath., 44
 —, Phillip, 44
 Kyte, John, 383
 LACIE, Robert, 81
 Lacon, Launcelott, 141
 —, Mary, 193
 —, Richard, 466
 —, Thomas, 481
 Lacton, Henry, 223
 Lacy, Wm., 85
 Ladson, John, 385
 Ladston, John, 448
 La Guard, Alexander De, 75
 —, La Guard, 184
 Lahane, John, 461
 La Hay, Daniel De, 297
 —, John De, 296
 Laine (or Lame), Nathaniel, 194
 Lake, Jacob, 52
 Lake, Jo., 86, 139
 —, Mr., 181
 —, Wm., 75, 111
 Lakeland, Silbell, 102
 Lamb, Jos., 129
 —, Robert, 96
 Lambard, Richard, 83
 Lambast, Wm., 759
 Lambert, Tho., 52
 Lambert, Arthur, 481
 —, Elisabeth, 434
 —, Charles, 139
 —, Henry, 108
 —, Robert, 231
 —, Samuel, 257
 —, Thomas, 434
 Lambert, William, 190
 Landberth, Marie, 75
 Lamborne, Thomas, 441
 Lame (or Lame), Nathaniel, 194
 Lammus, Edward, 59
 Lannoy, Edward, 409
 Lannough, Edward, 38
 Lampley, James, 128
 Lampley, John, 448
 Lannyn (*i.e.*, Lannyn), Wm., 51
 Lancaster, Gowen, 101
 —, Phillip, 456
 Landy George, 285
 —, Sarah, 285
 Landall, Robert, 443
 Landman, John, 172
 Landsdale (or Lansdale), Margaret, 421, 422
 —, Stephen, 421, 422
 —, William, 421, 422
 Landsell, William, 274
 Lane, Alice, 68, 253
 —, Anthony, 503
 —, Henry, 211
 —, Hester, 443
 —, Jo., 68
 —, Nathaniel, 431
 —, Oziell, 68
 —, Rebecca, 102
 —, Ralph, 324
 —, Richard, 67
 —, Robert, 435
 —, Samuel, 68
 —, Thomas, 183, 253
 Laners (or Lavers), Joane, 152
 Lang, *see* Land
 Langbridge (or Laughbridge), Francis, 327, 329
 Langden, Peter, 184
 Lange, Jo., 81

- Langford, Abraham, 438
 Harry, 385
 Meric, 95
 Langham, Thomas, 503
 Langley, Mr., 196
 Sam, 174
 Wm., 64, 384
 Langman, Mary, 225
 Peeter, 225, 229
 Langram, Rowland, 127
 Langridge, Robert, 39
 Langsfield, Edward, 120
 Langton, Stephen, 439
 Thomas, 384
 Lungworth, Francis, 83
 Langworthy, Nicholas, 456
 Lanier, Clement, 422
 Rebecca, 422
 (Or Lanier), Robert, 422, 443
 Lankfield, John, 183
 Landsale, *see* Landsdale
 Lapworth, Michael, 233
 Larbee, Robert, 201
 Larbee, Jacob, 218
 Larkham, Thomas, 428
 Larkynn, Richard, 135
 Thos, 86
 Larmount, James, 183
 Laroch, Widow, 442
 Lasey, John, 190
 Susan, 227
 William, 227
 Latham, Robert, 240
 Lathrop, John, 217
 Lattner, Francis, 104
 Lauckfild, Alice, 258
 John, 258
 Laverick, *see* Lavericke
 Lauers, *see* Lavers
 Laughbridge (or Langbridge), Francis, 327, 329
 Launder, Tho., 97, *see* Lawnder
 Laverick, John, 282
 Lavers (or Lavers), Joane, 152
 Laver, Wm., 79
 Lawes, (Francis), 280
 Liddea, 290
 Marcy, 290
 Lawford, Richard, 448
 Lawless, William, 438
 Lawless, Jo., 143, *see* Launder
 Lawrence, Henry, 503
 Sir Thomas, 165*
 see Lawrence
 Lawrell, William, 177
 Lawrence, Ann, 424
 Lawrence, Barbara, 424
 Lawrence, Blackwell, 139
 Daniel, 424, 436
 Dorothy, 67
 Elizabeth, 67
 John, 45, 75
 Marie, 45
 Nicolas, 498
 Richard, 38, 79
 Samuel, 327, 329
 Sir Thomas (165*), 167*, 168
 Thomas, 168
 William, 45, 138
 see Lawrance
 Lawson, Alice, (174), 232
 Christopher, 174, 232
 Thomas, 192
 Lawsons, Samuel, 145
 Lawters, John, 94
 Laycock, Robert, 71
 Layden, John, 267
 Katherin, 207
 Laydon, Alice, 185, 245
 Anne, 185, 244
 John, 185, 244
 Katherin, 185, 245
 Margaret, 245
 Virginia, 185, 245
 Wm., 70
 Layfield, Ann, 124
 Layton, Edward, 40
 Henry, 472
 Richard, 456
 Thomas, 472
 Lea, John, 277
 Phillip, 393
 Robert, 55, 57, 60, 61, 64
 Thomas, 217
 Wm., 49
 see Lee
 Leach, John, 503, *see* Leech
 Margaret, 49, 59
 Leachman, James, 135
 Leager, Widow, 503
 Leak, Augustine, 239
 Winifred, 239
 Leake, Alexander, 94
 Anne, 91
 (or Leaker), John, 332, 336, 340
 Richard, 111
 Robert, 128
 Thomas, 70, 469
 Leaker, *see* Leake, John
 Leane (or Leave), Tego, 153
 Leare, Sir Peter, 463
 Thomas, 463
 Leas, George, 141
 Lease, *see* Leave
 Leaver, *see* Leaver
 Leave (or Leane), Tego, 153
 Leaver, Robert, 195
 Leaves, Ellen, 131
 Leay, Andrew, 69
 Jo., 69
 Leca, Jan., 198
 Leicester, Jo., 93, *see* Leister
 Lester
 Lecheilles, Jacques de, 198
 Leclair, Thomas, 303
 Leira, John, 456
 Lee, Anthony, 112
 Charles, 448
 Christopher, 224
 Daniel, 82
 George, 64, 114
 Henry, 51, 113, 384, 386
 James, 143, 481
 John, 36, 102, 115, 143, 145, 351, 371
 Marie, 113, 114
 Richard, 74, 81, 385
 Robert, 75
 Thos., 40
 Walter, 188
 William, 86, 111, 318, 344, *see* Ley
 see Lea
 Leech, George, 497
 Millicent, 67
 John, 497
 Richard, 51
 Susanna, 497
 William, 497
 see Leach
 Leet, Thos., 118
 Leeds, Joane, 392
 Richard, 292
 Leek, Edward, 433
 Leer, Thomas, 136, 456
 Lees, Christopher, 218
 Leet, Mr., 178
 William, 163
 Legard, C., 497, 498
 John, 447
 Legardo, Elias, 261
 Legay (or Lagaye), Jacob, Sent., 447, 503
 Jacob, 444
 John, 445
 Le Gen, Pontus, 199
 Leigh, Christopher, 114, 119
 John, 164
 Samuel, 359, 384, 389, 401, 407
 Leigh, Charls, 424, 428, 433
 Martha, 424, 428, 433
 Sarah, 424, 433, 481

INDEX.

549

- Leigh, William, 428, 494
 Lemster, Mainhardt, Duke of, 166
 Leisler, Jacob, 166
 Leister, Thomas, 174, 221, *see*
 Leicester, Lester
 Le Jeune, egoirs, 198
 Leland, Henry, 445
 Leland, Christopher, 481
 Leland, Henry, 445
 Lem (i.e., Lemm), Mathew, 79
 Leman, Katherine, 218
 Le Marlier, Nicolas De, 199
 Lemon (or Lennon), Wm., 120
 Lendall, Robert, 122
 Lene, Edward, 120
 Lennor, Richard, 440
 Lenoxx, James, Duke of, 159
 Lodowick, Duke of, 156
 Leonard, Tho., 112
 Le Rou, Jan, 198
 Leroux, Jacob, 364, 385
 Le Roy, Hugh, 323
 —, Jerome, 199
 Herrigo, Marie, 123
 Leslie, John, 507
 Lester, John, 108
 —, *see* Pester, Leicester
 Letherland, Mary, 432
 Lett, Tho., 63
 Letteny, Tho., 40, *see* Lettyne
 Lettis, Thomas, 481
 Lettyne, Tho., 60, *see* Letteny
 Leuser, Michel, 199
 Levant, Isabella, 428
 Levett, John, 163
 Levett (or Lavett), George, 172, 255
 Levins, John, 149
 Levitt, Alice, 124
 Le Voh, Phillip, 427
 Levyns, Ann, 120
 Levyns, Wm., 41
 Lewes, Edward, 119
 —, Eliz., 108
 —, John, 35, 126
 —, Richard, 127
 —, Robert, 79, 103, 108
 —, Roger, 207
 —, William, 120, 150
 —, *see* Lewis
 Lewgar, John, 385
 —, William, 328
 Lewis, David, 481
 —, Edmond, 280, 281, 481
 —, Hugh, 503
 —, John, 281, 481
 —, Mary, 280
 —, Roger, 472
 —, Thomas, 281
 —, *see* Lewes
 Ley, Thomas, 173
 —, William, 161, 316, *see*
 —, *see*
 Lickburrowe, James, 36
 Liddicott, John, 153
 Lieford, Ann, 77
 Lielate, Anthoine de, 199
 Lightbound, Richard, 140
 Lightfoot, John, 174, 223
 Lilburne, Richard, 386, 393
 Lillie, Edward, 125
 Lillington, George, 329, 343, 456
 Lilliot, Martha, 134
 Limrick, Launcelott, 104
 Lines, Robert, 220
 Linch, Thomas, 159, *see*
 —, Lynch
 Linck, Thomas, 481
 Lincklate, William, 498
 Lincoln, Elizabeth, 102
 —, John, Bishop of, 157
 —, *see* Linkon
 Lincolne, Cap., 195
 Lincome, Samuel, 290
 Lindsey, Robert, 179
 Line, *see* Lyne
 Ling (or Linge), John, 41, 172
 Linge, Henry, 172
 Lincker, John, 218
 Linkon, Ann, 171, *see* Lincola
 Links, Thomas, 456
 Linsey, Daniell, 290
 Linton, Thomas, 324, *see* Lyn-
 —, ton
 Lintott, Richard, 330, 462
 Lippes, John, 216
 Lister, Mary, 448
 —, Thomas, 104
 Liwel, Hanna, 422
 —, John, 422
 —, Mary, 422
 Little, Jane, 495
 —, John, 495
 Littlefield, Annis, 299
 Littleton, Edward, 503
 Littlewood, Peter, 467
 Littin, John, 194
 —, Wm., 445, 456
 Liversidge, Richard, 112
 Livett, *see* Levett
 Lizard, John, 433
 Lizard, Stephen, 433
 Lloyd, David, 129
 —, John, 344, 385
 —, Judith, 136
 —, Katherine, 71
 —, Leolin, 508
 —, Mandlin, 117
 —, Nowell, 124
 —, Richard, 102, 166
 —, Tho., 79
 —, Walter, 130
 —, *see* Loyd
 Lock, Ann, 383
 —, Richard, 50
 —, Wm., 43, 141
 Locke, John, 195, 472
 —, Robert, 186, 254
 Lockbeare (or Lockebeare), Elias, 316, 317
 Lockley, Richard, 112
 Locksmuth, Thomas, 381
 Lockton, John, 430
 Lockwood, Nicholas, 348, 358, 362, 363, 368, 370, 371, 380, 387
 Lodge, Wm., 52
 Loo, Jo., 132
 —, Peter, 116
 Loftis, John, 41
 Lone (or Love), Tho., 71
 Long, Elizabeth, 64
 —, Henry, 40
 —, Jane, 235
 —, John, 52, 193, 327, 330, 380, 388
 —, Katherine, 102
 —, Nic., 108
 —, Will., 432, 435
 Longe, Alice, 242
 —, Anne, 90
 —, Elias (or Ellias), 170, 285
 —, Elias, 80, 90
 —, Elyyn, 60
 —, John, 90
 —, Joshua, 90
 —, Mary, 90
 —, Michell, 90
 —, Nicholas, 181
 —, Rebecca, 90
 —, Richard, 184, 242
 —, Robert, 89, 90, 242
 —, Sarra, 90
 —, William, 184, 243
 —, Zachery, 90
 Longman, Peter, 189
 Lonnis, James, 43
 Longsha, Henry, 74
 Longson, William, 385
 Longuash, Elizabeth, 481

- Longwith, William, 71
 Looker, Joan, 127
 Loomes, Edward, 68
 Lopes, Lopez
 —, Abraham, 384, 449
 —, Elijah, 450
 —, Rachel, 450
 —, Telles Abraham, 386
 Lord, Ann, 72
 —, Antho., 463
 —, Aymie, 72
 —, Dorothy, 72
 —, John, 72
 —, Robert, 72
 —, Thomas, 72
 —, William, 72
 Lort, Sampson, 133
 Lostell, Peter, 64
 Lottis, Rowland, 180
 Loue, *see* Love
 Louell, *see* Lovell
 Loveridge, *see* Loveridge
 Love, Mary, 503
 —, Richard, 81
 —, (or Lorie), Tho., 71
 —, Valentine, 64
 Loveley, Lovely
 —, Ann, 52
 —, Mary, 52
 Lovell, Anne, 285
 —, Constance, 481
 —, Elizabeth, 74, 285
 —, Elyn, 285
 —, Francis, 448
 —, James, 285
 —, John, 285
 —, Mrs., 456
 —, Phillip, 74
 —, Robert, 285
 —, Roger, 456
 —, Zacheus, 285
 Lovely, *see* Loveley
 Loveridge, Bernard (&c.), 316,
 318, 344
 —, John, 326, 329
 —, William, 326
 Lovett, Gurtred, 129
 —, Mary, 126
 —, Robert, 112
 Lowder, James, 82
 Lowe, Dorothy, 132
 —, Thomas, 444
 Lewis, Original, 81
 Lowman, Barnard (&c.), 318*
 Lownd, John, 122
 Lawre, John, 481
 Lowther, Christopher, 384
 —, Luke, 503
 —, Wm., 122
 Lowynn, Tho., 128
 Loxmore, Thomasin, 187
 Loyd, Edward, 182
 —, John, 182
 —, Math, 175
 —, Morice, 179
 —, Nath., 180
 —, Silvester, 342
 —, *see* Lloyd
 Lucas, Elizabeth, 489
 —, Charles, 339
 —, Richard, 112, 481, 489
 —, Theophilus, 489
 Luccom, Henry Van, 143
 Luch (or Lush), Arthur, 327,
 330
 Lucie, Mary, 127
 Luck, Robert, 35
 —, Wm., 116
 Luckock, Margaret, 52
 Lucomb, Mrs., 456
 —, Thomas, 456
 Lacott, William, 195
 Ludcole, Joan, 124
 Luddington, Christom, 49
 Ludken, Elizabeth, 290
 —, William, 290
 Luke, Elias, 503
 Lulleit, John, 191
 Lullman, Joh, 460
 Lumbard (or Lumberd), Ro-
 bert, 326
 Lumus [*see*, Lummus], Ed-
 ward, 59
 Lanthorne, Robert, 176
 Lupo, Albano, 185, 245, 273
 —, Elizabeth, 185, 245, 273
 —, Phillip, 185, 248
 —, Temperance, 245
 —, William, 194
 Lupion, Davie, 136
 —, Jo., 115
 —, Mary, 141
 Lupworth, Michael, 179
 Lurting, Thomas, 41
 Lusam, William, 233
 Lush (or Luch), Arthur, 327,
 330
 —, Henry, 286
 Luther (or Lutter), Edward,
 326, 330
 Lutterell, Walter, 75
 Lyddale, John, 308
 Lyde, Allan, 438
 —, Edward, 340
 —, Robert, 359
 —, Silvester, 316, 317*
 Lydiatt, Timothy, 384
 Lyllant, Richard Nash, *alias*,
 319
 Lynch, Alice, 383
 Lynch, Morgan, 386
 —, Nicholas, 383
 —, Richard, 386
 —, Sir Thomas, 164
 —, *see* Linch
 Lynlie, Wm., 67
 Lynley, Robert, 41
 Lyne (or Line), Christopher,
 386, 456, 461
 —, Mary, 100
 —, Phelix, 73
 Lynn, Robert, 385
 Lynt, Robert, 129
 Lynton, Nico., 142, *see* Linton
 Lyon, Elizabeth, 173
 —, John, 41
 —, Wm., 130
 Lyte, Paul, 461, 464, 465
 Lytcoot, Leonard, 384
 Lyvermore, John, 279
 MABIN, Edward, 182
 Mac Brian, Dennis, 84
 Macc Breeley, Bryen, 482
 Macc Cartie, Charles, 79
 —, Owen, 79
 —, *see* Mackartee
 Macc Daniell, Alexander, 481
 —, Patrick, 390
 Maccenree, John, 390
 Macc Graugh, Daniell, 481
 —, John, 482
 Macclashen, Owen, 390
 Maccmash, Charles, 388
 Mac Conry, John, 75
 Maccony, Dennis, 504
 Maccowdin, Wm., 52
 Mace, Alice, 47
 —, John, 96
 Mc Gwyn, Brian, 101
 Machen, Jo., 104
 Mackartee, Elisabeth, 431, *see*
 Macc Cartie
 Mc Kay, Malahus, 83
 Mackelly, Cornelius, 433
 Mackemy, Cornelius, 424
 —, John, 424
 —, Susanna, 424
 Mackerness, Jacob, 447
 —, John, 447
 Mackgeary, William, 504
 Mackhala, Dennis, 472
 Macklaire, John, 456
 Mackloghlin, Edward, 431
 Macklond, Matthew, 467
 Mackone, Darby, 463
 Macktery, Alexander, 438
 Mackward, Fellen, 504
 Macock (or Macocke), Sara (or
 Sarah), 174, 223

INDEX.

551

- Macquin, Archibald, 423
 —, Frances, 423
 —, Nicholas, 423
 Macy (or Masey), George, 327,
 331
 Madder, Elizabeth, 491
 —, James, 491
 —, Samuel, 491
 —, (or Mader), 319*, 325
 Maddlers, John, 327, 330
 Maddeson, Madison
 —, Isacke, 172, 209,
 268
 —, John, 320*
 —, Mary, 172, 207
 Maddocks, Jane, 47
 Maddocks, Margaret, 37
 Maddox, Alexander, 138
 —, Jo., 43
 —, Jone, 387
 —, Thomas, 194, 504
 Maden, Patrick, 391
 Mader, Wm., 325
 Madford (or Wadford),
 William, 326, 330
 Madin, Henry, 112
 Mageridge, Mageridge, *see*
 Mogeridge
 Magettes, Mrs., 441
 Magitt, Henry, 114
 Magner (or Magnor), Charles,
 215, 268
 Magrauhan, Daniel, 491
 —, John, 491
 —, Miriam, 491
 Magridge, *see* Mogeridge
 Magwayne, Owen, 389
 Mahane, John, 389
 Mahewe, *see* Mayhem
 Mahone, James, 390, *see* Ma-
 hony
 Mahont, Dermott, 472
 Mahony, Daniel, 388
 Maicookes, Samuel, 269
 Maies, Cornelius, 122, 466
 Mayes
 Major, Robert, 297, *see* Ma-
 jor and Major
 Main, Andrew, 425
 —, Mary, 425
 Maine, Peter De, 191
 Maier, Edward, 36
 —, Thomas de la, 228
 —, *see* Major
 Major, Peter, 405
 —, Wm., 388
 Makynn, James, 135
 Malkman, John, 182
 Mallion, Jo., 71
 Mallocke, Malachi, 318*
- Mallonee, Daniel, 492
 —, Darby, 492
 —, Elizabeth, 492
 —, Joan, 492
 —, Owen, 492
 —, Thomas, 492
 Maltman (or Multman), Tho.,
 127
 Man, *see* Mann
 Manby, John, 192, 196
 Mandeville, Henry, Viscount,
 157
 Manrick, Nathaniel, 391
 Manifold, John, 108
 —, Wm., 120
 Maning, *see* Manning
 Mann, Manne, Man
 —, Ann, 75
 —, Annanus, Sent., 493
 —, Barnard, 445
 —, Edward, 279, 280, 281,
 282
 —, John, 130, 160*, 444
 —, Percivall, 193
 —, Tho., 84
 —, Wm., 84
 Mannell (or Mannell), Robert,
 171
 Mannen, Andrew, 387
 Mannering, Joseph, 149
 Manning, Manning's, Maning
 —, Anne, 292
 —, Edmond, 92
 —, Francis, 140
 —, John, 120, 192, 326,
 330
 —, Peter, 124
 —, Tho., 115
 Mannington, Roger, 129
 Mansell, Robert, 390
 Mansfield, Davy (or David),
 180, 234
 —, Jo., 59, 133
 —, Richard, 52
 —, William, 435
 Manton, William, 138
 Mannell (or Mannell), Robert,
 171, 210
 Manzer, James, 73
 Mapes, John, 279
 Marburie, Gilbert, 249
 March, Collice, 239
 —, Samuel, 181, 239
 Marchall, Wm., 456, *see* Mar-
 shall
 Marchant, Emanuel, 316,
 343
 —, Silus, 338
 —, William, 316, 324,
 338
- Marfitt, Tho., 39
 Margaret, 426
 Margrett (Negress), 182
 Markcom, Robert, 104
 —, Thomasin, 113
 Markes, Mark's
 —, John, 327
 —, Richard, 117
 —, Walgrave, 226
 Markland, Henry, 482
 —, John, 493
 Marlett, Thomas, 169
 Marlier, Nicolas De la, 199
 Marloe, Thomas, 320
 Maroh, Mary, 390
 —, Sarah, 390
 —, Thomas, 390
 Marritt, Wm., 141
 Marriot, Robert, 392
 Marrow, Cornelius, 389
 —, Daniel, 310
 —, Katherine, 389
 —, Wm., 41
 Marson, *see* Marson
 Marsden, Francis, 137
 Marsh, Edward, 318*, 320*,
 323
 —, (or Marsh), Francis,
 115
 —, John, 80, 115
 —, Wm., 80
 Marshall, Marshal
 —, Ann, 228, 429
 —, Charles, 194
 —, Edward, 183, 260
 —, Francis, 43, 75
 —, Henrie, 111
 —, Jane, 75
 —, Jarvis, 386
 —, John, 80, 113, 130,
 462
 —, John Bristowe, 304,
 305(?), *see* Bristowe
 —, Lake, 422, 429
 —, Mathew, 35
 —, Richard, 74
 —, Robert, 176, 228
 —, Thomas, 107, 327,
 330, 430
 —, Walter, 115
 —, William, 92, 329,
 422, 429
 Marson (or Marian), Edward,
 482, 495
 —, Jane, 495
 Martow, Nicholas, 184
 Martha (a Melatto), 489
 Martin, Maring, Martie, Mar-
 tyn
 —, Antoine, 198

- Martin, Christopher, 359, 375.
 384
 Edward, 96
 Francis, 143
 Gabriel, 456
 Giles, 219
 Jeanne, 198
 Joane, 286
 John, 67, 122, 123,
 154, 258, 269, 504
 Nicholas, 176
 Petter, 191
 Richard, 58, 365
 Robert, 237, 286
 Saloman, 107
 Simon, 154
 Thomas, 70, 91, 154,
 161
 Wm., 75
 Martue, Niccolas, 249
 Marvynn, Marvyn, Marvinn
 Elizabeth, 65
 Hanna, 65
 Marie, 65
 Marthaw, 65
 Mathew, 65
 Sara, 65
 Marwood, John, 120, 316
 Mary,
 (a Negress), 241
 Mascie, Robert, 121
 Masey (or Macy), George, 327,
 331
 Masie, Alexander, 114
 Mason, Alice, 251
 Ann (or Anne), 99,
 117
 Benjamin, 74
 Captain, 150
 Elizabeth, 195
 Frances, 188
 Francis, 251, 268
 George, 55, 441, *see*
 Hacon
 Hester, 279
 Hugh, 279
 John, 70, 94, 142
 Mary, 188
 Ralph, 99
 Richard, 99, 129
 Samuel, 99
 Susan, 99
 Syam, 389
 Thomas, 115, 193, 481
 Walter, 185
 William, 30, 102
 (or Masoun), Wyatt,
 247
 Massingburd, Wm., 109
 Massing, William, 504
 Masters, Jo., 138
 Michell, 124
 Wm., 42
 Maston, John, 291
 Mastus, Joseph, 387
 Martha, 387
 Mathelin, Richard, 304
 Matheman, John, 173, 222
 Mather, George, 389
 Jo., 52
 Mathew, Mathews, Mathewes,
 Mathews, Mathewes
 Edward, 421, 427
 George, 154, 390
 Hannah, 421
 Jo., 132
 Robert, 170, 233
 Roger, 138
 Rowland, 74
 Samuel, 118, 179,
 233, 234, 270, 272
 Thomas, 335, 338, 340
 William, 75, 138, 317,
 467
 Maton, Philippe, 199
 Richard, 101
 Matson, Matson
 Benjamin, 387, 425
 Elizabeth, 425, 492
 Margaret, 425
 Marthe, 492
 Mathew, 390
 Matthias, 481
 Smithell, 481
 Smithy, 492
 Matthews, Mathewes, *see* Ma-
 thew
 Mattison, Alexander, 391
 Mattson, *see* Matson
 Maudsley, Henry, 123
 Maul, Thomas, 387
 Maulder, Febe, 107
 Mawfrey, Edward, 82
 Max, Robert, 112
 Maxwell, Marie, 136
 Thomas, 481
 Wm., 448
 May (or Maye), Cornelius, 186,
 247, 272, *see* Maves
 Elizabeth, 186
 Henry, 186
 James, 320, 320*, 322,
 325
 John, 88, 107, 320*, 481
 Mathew, 75
 Richard, 435
 Willyam, 152
 Maybank, Edward, 241
 Maye, *see* May
 Mayes, Robert, 111, *see* Maies
 Mayhe (or Mahewel), Thomas,
 160, 159*, 295
 Maynor, Griffin, 137
 Maynard, Elizabeth, 116, 422
 James, 316, 318,
 343, 386
 Mary, 422
 Nicholas, 323, 422,
 445
 Thomas, 125
 Mayo, David, 432
 Samuel, 87
 Maynor, John, 190
 Mayro, James, 173
 Mead, John, 319
 Samuel, 442
 William, 333, 335, 341
 Meade, Thomas, 316*, 318,
 343
 Mecham, Wm., 52
 Medcalfe, George, 183, 258
 [?] Joane, 258
 Sara, 258
 Medcalfe (Medcalfe), 183
 Meddowes, Henry, 102
 Medgley, *see* Meilley
 Medinah, Leah, 449
 Medley (or Meidgley), John,
 140, 141
 Robert, 103
 Medwell, Tho., 41
 Meggeridge, *see* Mogeridge
 Mekins, Edward, 134
 Mell, William, 504
 Mellison, Wm., 140
 Melloly, James, 391
 Mellows, John, 364, 366, 406
 Mellows, Elisha, 503
 Melony, Timothy, 387
 Melton, Henry, 129
 Mendam, Arthur, 422, 427
 Richard, 422, 427,
 428
 Sarah, 422, 427
 Mentis (or Meutis), Thomas,
 175
 Mer, Philippe de le, 198
 Mercado, Moses, 450
 Mercer, Anne, 490
 Thomas, 113
 Elizabeth, 490
 John, 440
 Luce, 90, 107
 William, 490
 Merchant, Emanuel, 317
 Mere, Elizabeth, 92
 John, 92
 Robert, 92

INDEX.

551

- Mere, Samuel, 92
Meredith, Philip, 119, *see* Mer-
edith, &c.
Merrick, John, 493
—, Susanna, 493
—, *see* Merrick
Meriday (Meridie or Meridian),
John, 191, 192, 193.
Merileth, Julian, 120, *see* Me-
reth, Merredith
Merie, Jo., 115, *see* Merry.
Merrell, Thomas, 504
Merres, Thomas, 259
Merrick (or Merricks), John,
470, 481, *see* Merick
Merridith, Walter, 111, *see* Me-
reth, &c.
Merrifield, Edward, 50
Merriman, Geo., 75
—, Sara, 125
Merriton, Marie, 136
Merry, John, 154, *see* Merie
Met, Jan De La, 198
Metcalf, Metcalle
—, Chri., 82
—, Elizabeth, 289
—, James, 39
—, Joane, 289
—, Marcy, 289
—, Martha, 289
—, Michell, 289
—, Oswell, 134
—, Rebecca, 289
—, Sarah, 289
—, Thomas, 64, 289
—, *see* Metcalle
Meutis (or Mentis), Thomas,
175
Meverill, Sampson, 86
Meyer (Mire or Myre), Henry,
333, 338, 340
Meza, Isaac, 450
Micell, *see* Michill
Michaell, Ann, 173
—, John, 209
Michell, Anthony, 438, 456
—, David, 472
—, Francis, 187
—, John, 388
—, Richard, 368, 388
—, *see* Michell
Michill (or Micell), George,
332, 335, 340
Mickleborne, Wm., 447
Middleton, Middleton
—, Anthony, 182
—, Arthur, 391
—, Benjamin, 342, 428,
462
—, Edward, 132, 304
Middleton, Henric, 257
—, Jo., 111
—, Marie, 113
—, Mary, 463, 497, 498
—, Richard, 497, 498,
504
—, Thomas, 333, 337,
340
Midland, Geo., 193
Mighill, Ann, 213
Milborn, William, 303
Milburne, Jacob, 166
Mildmay, Sir Henry, 91
Mileman, John, 257
Miles, Antonio, 137
—, Cicily, 437
—, John, 437
—, Joseph, 461
—, Lewes, 117
Miller, Benjamin, 87
—, David, 432
—, James, 80, 449
—, John, 133, 316*, 317*,
342, 501
—, Joseph, 130
—, Katherine, 426
—, Phillipp, 142
—, Richard, 96
—, William, 126, 192, 425
Millet, Tho., 57
Millett, Frances, 192
—, Marie, 57
Millington, John, 482
—, Rowland, 80
Mills, Edward, 115
—, John, 304, 448, 471
—, Joseph, 125
—, Robert, 40
—, Thomazin, 116
Milward, Milward
—, Henry, 268
—, John, 307
—, Marie, 68
—, Ths., 81
—, William, 507
Milner, John, 307
—, Michell, 107
—, Robert, 170, 208
—, Samuel, 94
Milnhouse, John, 219
Milton, Richard, 212
Milward, *see* Milward
Mines, Thomas, 172
Ming, David, 309
Minie (or Minify), George,
175, 226
—, John, 326
Mintrene, Mintren
—, Edward, 250
—, Richard, Senr., 187
Mintrene, Richard, Junr., 187
—, —, 250
Mirch, John, 497
Mire (Meyer or Myre), Henry,
335, 338, 340
Mitchell, Edward, 113
—, Francis, 245
—, (or Mitchell), John, 133,
137, 245, 327, 331, 334, 338,
341
—, Magdlin, 245
—, Rob., 333, 336, 340
—, Thomas, 481
—, William, 124
—, *see* Michell
Mixer, Isaac, 280, 282
—, Sarah, 280
Modyford, Sir James, 162
Mogeridge, (Mageridge, Mag-
geridge, Magridge, Megge-
ridge, or Mogridge), John,
316, 317*, 318, 319*, 324,
342
Moholland, James, 482
Moier, Hugh, 150
Moises, *see* Moyses
Molder, Nicholas, 442
Moleworth, Sir Hender, 165
Moleton, *see* Moulton
Mollin, Jo., 116
Mollins, *see* Mullins
Molton, Thomas, 135, 232
Moncaster, Richard, 149
Moning's, *see* Monnings
Monk, Henry, 482
—, Peter, 38
Monmouth, Duke of, 321
Monning's, Monning's
—, Anna, 92
—, Mary, 92
—, Michell, 92
Monnys, Joseph, 84
Montague, Mousnier de La,
197
Monteque, Peeter, 233
Montgomery, Edmund, 75
—, James, 75
—, Phillip, Earl of,
158
—, Thomas, 164*
Montrevers, Ralph, 436
Moody, David, 481
—, Symon, 119
Moone, John, 219
—, Martine de, 179
Moore, George, 399
Moore, Alice, 481
—, Dorothy, 507
—, Henry, 303
—, John, 308

- Moore, Joseph, 310
 —, Leonard, 202
 —, Richard, 507
 —, Robert, 481
 —, Thomas, 316*
 —, Wm., 310
 —, *see* More
 Moper, Nathaniel, 181
 Morcock, Elizabeth, 219
 —, Revolt, 219
 —, Thomas, 219
 —, *see* Morecock
 Morfin, Tho., 86
 More, Alexander, 41
 —, Elizabeth, 260
 —, Ligo., 120
 —, Henry, 85, 136
 —, Isaac, 65
 —, James, 257
 —, John, 38, 39, 43, 62, 113, 183, 260
 —, Leonard, 169
 —, Mrs., 183
 —, Peter, 468
 —, Richard, 93
 —, Robert, 37, 183, 259
 —, Sara, 173
 —, Susan, 71
 —, Tho., 75, 102, 103, 111, 132, 137
 —, Wm., 115, 190
 —, *see* Moore
 Morecock, Morecocke
 —, Bennet, 78
 —, Marie, 78
 —, Nic., 78
 —, Reingold, 177
 —, Thomas, 124, 391
 —, *see* Morecock
 Morecott, John, 462
 Moredecah, Sarah, 450
 Moreland, Thomas, 202
 Moreton, Sir William, 162
 —, *see* Morton
 Morewood, Mr., 180
 —, Richard, 173
 Morfin, Jo., 115
 Morfy, James, 109
 Morgan, Morgaine, Morgan
 —, Andrew, 96
 —, David, 462
 —, Edmund, 243
 —, Edmund, 425
 —, Edward, 184, 389, 465
 —, Elizabeth, 425, 435
 —, Esther, 425, 437
 —, Evan, 435, 459
 —, Gabriel, 435
 —, Geo., 86
 —, John, 111, 382, 388, 465
 Morgan, Mary, 435
 —, Pierce, 141
 —, Richard, 94
 —, Rob., 504
 —, Robert, 94, 195
 —, Sarah, 435
 —, Sibill, 237
 —, Thomas, 192, 266, 388
 —, Walter, 35
 —, William, 141
 —, *alias* Broockes, William, 247
 Morison, Richard, 160, *see* Morrison
 Morley, Henry, 84
 —, Richard, 161*
 —, Wm., 127
 Morlin, Phillipp, 139
 Morraioe, John, 504
 Morrell, Margaret, 424 [424
 —, Nicholas, 376, 389
 Morrey, Geo., 132, *see* Mory
 Morrice, Hugh, 489
 —, John, Senr., 304
 —, Mary, 489
 —, Nicolas, 489
 —, Richard, 138
 Morris, Bridgett, 407
 —, Davie, 87, 95
 —, Dorcas, 430
 —, Dorothy, 423
 —, Edmond, 482
 —, Edward, 132, 151, 467
 —, Hugh, 481
 —, Humphrey, 63
 —, Isaac, 46, 387
 —, John, 129, 185, 244, 430
 —, Katharin, 427
 —, Mary, 244, 436
 —, Nathan, 467
 —, Richard, 82, 192, 456, 469
 —, Sarah, 423
 —, Samuel, 176, 240
 —, Thomas, 344, 423, 441, 456
 —, Thomasin, 423 [481
 —, William, 387, 430, 430
 Morrish, Jo., 128
 Morrison, Elizabeth, 46
 —, Robert, 125
 —, Wm., 47
 —, *see* Morison
 Morse, Elizabeth, 64
 —, John, 316*
 —, Joseph, 65
 —, Samuel, 64
 Mortagh, Dennis, 52
 Morten, *see* Norton
 Mortimer, Tho., 115
 Morton, Morten
 —, Daniel, 467
 —, (or Moreton), Edward, 326, 329
 —, Henry, 75
 —, Jo., 128
 —, Mathew, 120
 —, Nic., 122
 —, Rowland, 81
 —, William, 186, 249
 Mary, Jo., 93, *see* Morrey
 Mosdell, Jo., 132
 Moseley, Geo., 112
 Mosely, Henry, 438
 —, Jo., 37
 —, Richard, 389
 Mosley, Joseph, 185, 243
 Moss, Jo., 84
 —, Richard, 123
 Mosse, Joseph, 280
 Moston, Henry, 120
 Mothropp, Tho., 125
 Mott, Adam, 99, 300
 —, Elizabeth, 99
 —, Jo., 99
 —, Jonathan, 99
 —, Mary, 99
 —, Sara, 99
 Moulston, Thomas, 173
 Moulton, Anne, 291
 —, Bridgett, 291
 —, Henry, 291
 —, (or Moleton), Humphry, 327, 331
 —, Jane, 291
 —, John, 291
 —, Marcy, 291
 —, Merican, 291
 —, Ruth, 291
 —, William, 291
 Munday, Mary, 185
 —, Robert, 185
 —, *see* Munday
 Mountack, Andrew, 391
 Mountain, Mountaine
 —, John, 50, 391
 —, (late Stow), Mary, 308
 —, Thomas, 441
 Mountfort, Edward, 84
 Mountney, Alexander, 186, 257, 273
 —, Lenord, 237
 Mountstephen, Samuel, 316*
 Mountstevens, John, 103, 164
 Mowser, Jo., 83
 Moyle, Dorothy, 123
 Moyse, Susanna, 429
 Moyer, James, 35

- Moyses, Mathew, 50
 (or Moises), Theoder,
 169, 202
 Much, Roger, 199, *see* Mutch
 Mudge, William, 176
 Mulleneux, Edmond, 122
 —, Jo., 134
 Mullenex, William, 304
 Mullinax, Mrs., 456
 —, Richard, 456
 Mullins, Mullens, Mullins
 —, George, 332, 337, 340
 —, Robert, 318*, 319*,
 322
 —, Teag, 434
 Multman (or Maltman), Tho.,
 127
 Mumford, Richard, 229
 Munday, Robert, 244
 —, William, 35
 —, *see* Mounday
 Mundy, Eli*, 504
 Munjoy, George, 397
 Munnes, William, 262, *see*
 Munns
 Munning's, Abigail, 282
 —, Elizabeth, 280, 282
 —, George, 280, 282
 Munns, Thomas, 504, *see*
 Munnes
 Munrow, Allexander, 482
 —, Andrew, 481
 —, John, 448
 Munson, Susan, 281
 —, Thomazin, 94
 Murfey, Dennis, 470 } - *see*
 Murfee, Tho., 36 } . Murphy
 Murfit, Nathan, 142
 Murford, Richard, 481
 Murphe, Bryan, 456
 Murphy, Daniell, 388
 —, Mary, 499
 —, Morgan, 499
 —, William, 354, 361,
 382, 383, 393, 409, 412, 415,
 418
 —, *see* Murfey, &c.
 Murrell, David, 421
 —, Elisabeth, 421
 —, John, 421
 —, *see* Murrell
 Murrell, John, 445, 456
 —, Wm., 456
 Murrey, Alexander, 459
 —, James, 499
 Murril, Murrill
 —, Elisabeth, 430
 —, Isack, 150
 —, John, 430
 —, *see* Murrell
 Murrin, Elizabeth, 134
 Morrow, John, 456
 Mursh (or Marsh), Francis,
 115
 Musgrave, Sir Christopher,
 344
 —, Jo., 485
 —, Symon, 344
 Musick, John, 135
 Muskett, Simon, 43
 —, Wm., 391
 Musnell, Jo., 54
 —, Robert, 25
 Mutch, Margery, 286
 —, William, 226
 —, *see* Much
 Mynnikyn, Christian, 39
 Nynter, Jo., 104
 Myre (Mire, or Meyer), Henry,
 333, 338, 340
 NACTON, Teague, 74
 Naile, *see* Nayle
 Nailer, Elizabeth, 309, *see*
 Naylor, &c.
 Namias, David, 450
 Nancargo, Elin, 153
 Naney, Robert, 60
 Naschy, Moses, 467
 Nasfeld, Henrie, 252
 Nash, Ann, 99
 —, Edmond, 75
 —, Richard, 319*, 323
 —, Thomas, 377
 —, Wm., 120
 —, alias Lylant, Richard,
 319
 Nasy, Daniell, 392
 Nathaniell, 243
 Natt, Richard, 109
 Navaro, Aron, 449
 —, Judih, 450
 Navarro, Samuells, 450
 Naxston, Moulés, 118
 Nayle (or Naile), William, 179,
 231
 Naylor, Edward, 128 } - *see*
 —, Jo., 128 } Nailer
 Naylor, Thomas, 190 }
 Neagle, Martin, 392 }
 Neal, Daniel, 428 }
 —, Mariha, 428 }
 Neale, John, 466 }
 —, Jonathan, 101 }
 —, Thomas, 165*, 166*,
 456, 466 }
 —, *see* Neale
 Neares, Thomas, 183
 Neave, Margrett, 203
 Nedham, George, 442
 Nedson (or Neeson), Jo., 74
 Needes, John, 316*
 Needham, Tho., 121
 —, William, 168
 Needler, John, 392
 Needome, John, 180
 Neele, Marie, 124, *see* Neal,
 &c.
 Neesam, Wm., 125
 Neeson (or Nedson), Jo., 74
 Neimart (Neineart, Nymart,
 or Newmart), Pette, 266,
 267
 Nelme, Richard, 81
 Nelson, George, 173, 219
 —, Joseph, 79
 —, Julian, 437
 —, Thomas, 504
 Nemias, David, 482
 Nephro, Jerome, 317*, 319*
 —, 320, 321, 322, 325
 Nessé, Wm., 101
 Nettie, Anto., 80
 Nettelford, Geo., 119
 Nettleton, James, 140
 Nevell, Nicholas, 141
 Nevill, John, 392
 Nevitt, Roger, 125
 Nevitt, *see* Neimart
 Newmart, Joseph, 341
 Newbolt, Richard, 143
 Newboth, John, 441
 Newby, Henry, 84
 Newcom, Francis, 48
 —, Jo., 48
 —, Marie, 64
 —, Rachell, 48
 Newcome, William, 187
 Newdon, John, 154
 Newell, Abraham, 278, 279
 —, Fayth, 278
 —, Francis [Frances], 279
 —, Grace, 277
 —, Isack, 278
 —, John, 278
 Newham, Christopher, 374
 Newman, Abraham, 362, 413
 —, Elisabeth, 88
 —, Gabriell, 444
 —, John, 123, 207
 —, Margarett, 482
 —, Mountford, 111
 —, Robert, 188, 253
 —, Thomas, 79
 —, William, 184, 244,
 311
 Newmart, *see* Neimart
 Newport, Elisabeth, 422, 429
 —, John, 422, 429
 —, Susanna, 422, 429

- Newton, Abigail, 392
 —, George, 444
 —, John, 141
 —, Samuel, 382, 402, 482
 Nice, George, 467
 Nichcott, Hugh, 195
 Nicholas, —, 195
 Nicholes, *see* Nicolls
 Nichollas, William, 170
 Nicholls, Elizabeth, 59
 —, Jer., 135
 —, John, 395
 —, Thomas, 193
 —, William, 211
 —, *see* Nicolls
 Nicholson, Francis, 166*, 167*, 168
 —, Garret, 136
 —, Ralph, 37
 Nickerson, Anne, 290
 —, Elizabeth, 290
 —, Nicho., 290
 —, Robart, 290
 —, William, 290
 Nicklin, Jo., 133
 Nicks, John, 40
 Nicolas, 492
 Nicolls, John, 498
 —, (or Nicholes), Marmaduke, 461, 465, 466
 —, Sarah, 465, 466
 —, *see* Nicholls
 Nisbett, Robert, 41
 Nison, Jo., 40
 Nixon, Mary, 482
 Nohb, John, 472
 Noble, Ann, 67
 —, Geo., 128
 —, Marke, 448, 482
 Noden, Hugh, 163*
 Nokes, Henrie, 128
 —, Jo., 41
 Noun (or Noun), Goodwife, 194
 Nordin, Nathaniel, 140
 Norman, Geo., 85
 —, Jo., 85, 115
 —, Matthew, 304
 Normansell, Edward, 192
 Norris, Jo., 85
 —, Samuel, 504
 Norron, Katherine, 482
 North, John, 59, 111, 115
 —, Nathanael, 310
 —, Thomas, 182
 Northampton, Henry, Earl of, 155, 156
 Northin, Jo., 79
 Norton, Geo., 73
 Norton, William, 144, 149
 Norwood's, Richard, 304
 Nott, Tho., 51
 Noun (or Noun), Goodwife, 194
 Nowell, George, 333, 337, 340
 —, John, 240
 —, Pieterell, 133
 Nowes (or Nowis), Percifull (or Percivall), 316, 318, 342
 Noy, Hester, 450
 —, Isaac, 450
 Nubold, Joan, 37
 Nuce, George, 183
 Nunes, Jacob Franco, 449
 Nuffick, *see* Nunnick
 Nunn, Richard, 66
 —, Tho., 129
 Nunnick, Addam, 129
 —, Elizabeth, 37
 Nurse, Robert, 482
 Nusom, Richard, 444
 Nusum, Arthur, 482, 490, 494, 490
 —, Junr., 482, 490
 —, Susanna, 490, 494
 Nuthrowne, Francis, 107
 Nuttall, Robert, 114
 —, Thomas, 392*
 OAGE, Ann, 203
 —, Edward, 203
 —, Thomas, 170, 203, 268
 Oakley, Francis, 457
 Oats (or Oates), George, 424, 433, 445
 —, Joseph, 424, 433
 —, Hannah, 424, 433
 Obah (a Negress), 489
 Obesiente, Abraham, 450
 O'Bryan, Dermond, 75
 Odam, William, 504
 Odell, John, 457
 Olgne, Edmond, 504
 Olgne, Thomas, 457
 Ollent, John, 81
 Ollward, John, 40
 Ogden, Randall, 42
 Ogell, Gregorie, 52
 —, Jo., 35
 Ogilby, Ogilsby, Oglesby
 —, Elisabeth, 424, 427
 —, Frances, 424, 427
 —, John, 424, 427, 440
 Ogile, John, 393
 Ohain, Ohani
 —, James, 491
 —, Jane, 491
 —, Patrick, 491
 Oistine, Oistines
 —, Angeletta, 492
 —, James, 482, 492
 —, Nicholas, 482
 Okelly, Samuel, 430
 Oker, George, 482
 Okley, Robert, 172, 217
 Old, Susan, 205
 Older, Richard, 51
 Oldham, John, 78
 —, Tho., 78
 Oldrick, Robert, 112
 Oldridge, Abell, 393
 Olives, *see* Olives
 Oliver, Oliver
 —, Edward, 176
 —, John, 149, 295, 443
 —, Marcy, 295
 —, Margaret, 483, 491
 —, Marie, 113
 —, Robert, 154
 —, Thomas, 149, 295
 Olives, John, 172
 Olmsted, James, 150
 Olney, Epnetus, 45
 —, Marie, 45
 —, Tho., 45
 O Mullin, Jo., 112
 Onan, Teage, 468
 Onal, Ann, 393
 —, Daniel, 430
 —, Katharin, 430
 Onge, Mary, 279
 Onion, Elizabeth, 227
 —, George, 227
 Onyon, Robert, 94
 Oram, Jo., 70
 Orchard, Richard, 109
 —, Thomas, 359
 Oree, Daniel, 437
 Oresby, Thomas, 430
 Orpen, John, 439
 Orris, George, 76
 Osborn, Osbourne, Osbourn, Osburne
 —, Alexander, 491
 —, Elenor, 491
 —, Jenkin, 172, 208
 —, John, 178, 228, 489
 —, Mary, 228
 —, Moses, 316*
 —, Ralph, 182, 261
 —, Richard, 40
 —, Robert, 393
 —, Samell, 457
 —, Thomas, 169, 177, 201, 219
 —, Walter, 318*
 Osdell, John, 498
 Osmotherly, Wm., 119

- Ossebrooke, Tho., 141
 Otland, Ant^e, 112
 Ottawell (or Ottowell), Tho-
 mas, 180, 232
 Ottway, Thomas, 175
 Ouerton, *see* Overton
 Ouills [*i.e.*, Wills], William,
 189
 Outmore, Robert, 128
 Outram, Robert, 433, *see* Ow-
 tram
 Overbury, Henry, 428
 Overton, Robert, 482
 Owdell, Isack, 94
 Owdie, John, 65
 Owen, Anne, 440
 —, David, 135
 —, Elizabeth, 68
 —, Evan, 312
 —, John, 41
 —, Lazarus, 313
 —, Tho., 121
 —, Wm., 40
 —, *see* Owin
 Oweth, Hutinne, 152
 Owin, Benjamin, 179, 258, *see*
 Owen
 Owly (or Owlye), John, 267
 Owstedd, Arnold, 142
 Owtram, Dorothy, 482, *see*
 Outram
 Ox (or Oxe), Robert, 365, 410
 Oxenbridge, Jo., 87
 Oxford, Michael, 297.

 PACE, Richard, 270
 Pacheco, Jacob, 450
 —, Rebecca, 450
 Pack, Stephen, 137
 —, Wm., 104
 Packe, Richard, 187, 253
 Packer, Thomas, 170
 Packson, Anne, 489
 Page, Elizabeth, 38
 —, Frances, 291
 —, John, 87, 398
 —, Katherin, 58
 —, Lucea, 291
 —, Margrett, 291
 —, Mary, 87
 —, Mathew, 71
 —, Robert, 115, 291
 —, Sara, 87
 —, Susanna, 291
 —, Tho., 58, 142
 —, Wm., 101
 —, *see* Paige
 Paget, William, Lord, 157
 Pagitt, Anthony, 217
 —, T., 111

 Paige, Sarah, 504, *see* Page
 Paily, Adrian, 457
 Pain, Elisabeth, 424, 432
 —, Jonathan, 432
 —, Robert, 424, 432
 —, Susanna, 424
 —, *see* Payn
 Paine, Dorothy, 293
 —, Edward, 471
 —, Elizabeth, 293
 —, John, 179, 293, 449
 —, Marey, 293
 —, Robert, 154, 419
 —, Sarah, 293
 —, (or Payne), Silvanus,
 300, 364
 —, Tobias, 504
 —, Thomas, 293
 —, *see* Payne
 Palmer, Elih, 176
 Palache, Mordecah, 450
 Pall, Thomas, 227
 Palliday, Jo., 79
 Pallister, James, 40
 Palmer, Ann, 136
 —, Anthony, 338
 —, Ellis, 133
 —, Francis, 227
 —, Geo., 86, 133
 —, Joane, 210
 —, John, 81, 114, 137,
 165*, 281, 342, 344, 407
 —, Mrs., 171
 —, Nicholas, 320, 330
 —, Prilla, 210
 —, Rebecca, 124
 —, Richard, 107, 133
 —, Robert, 437
 —, Samuel, 463
 —, Thomas, 67, 140, 171,
 210
 —, (or Palmer), William,
 104, 127, 467
 Palmerley, Jo., 58
 Pancrust, Anns, 87
 Panke, Richard, 142
 Panton, Mrs., 457
 Paple, Jo., 81
 Paramour, *see* Parramore
 Parly, Joseph, 39
 Pare, Edward, 504
 Paris, Paria
 —, Ann, 423
 —, Edgard, 434, 457
 —, Elisabeth, 434
 —, George, 457
 —, Jane, 431
 —, Owen, 394, 398
 —, Samuel, 445
 —, Thomas, 425, 431, 448

 Paris, William, 423, 443
 Parish (or Parrish), Thomas,
 65, 187, 188, 252
 Park, Jo. de, 41
 Parke, Thomas, 189
 Parker, Charles, 135
 —, Daniell, 318*, 319*,
 322
 —, Geo., 77
 —, John, 398
 —, Mary, 137
 —, Nathaniel, 300
 —, Nicholas, 104
 —, Ralph, 350, 358, 373,
 374, 383, 398, 399
 —, Richard, 318*, 319*,
 323, 441, 504
 —, Robert, 83
 —, Samuel, 134
 —, Thomas, 59, 119, 202,
 447
 —, Walter, 169
 —, William, 82, 188, 249,
 334, 337, 340
 Parkhurst, Ant^e, 138
 Parkins, Andrew, 118
 —, Greasam, 126
 —, Thomas, 194
 Parkison, Dorithie, 194
 —, James, 74
 Parler, Symon, 23
 Parlin, John, 140
 Parmeton, Rebecca, 113
 Parnell, Edward, 86
 —, John, 331
 —, Walter, 179
 —, William, 179, 258
 Parr, Elisabeth, 422
 —, Georg, 422
 —, Jo., 127
 —, Petronilla, 422
 Parramore, John, 264
 —, (or Paramour), Ro-
 bert, 181, 218
 Parratt (or Parrett), John, 186,
 243
 Parreck, John, 377
 Parrett, *see* Parratt
 Parrie, Edward, 132, *see* Parry
 Parris, *see* Paris
 Parrish, *see* Parish
 Parry, John, 115
 —, Morris, 84, 128
 —, Wm., 115
 —, *see* Parrie
 Parryer (or Parryer), Wm., 44
 Parsons, Daniell, 342
 —, Edward, 167, 436, 444
 —, (or Parsones), Francis,
 395

- Parsons, Henry, 96
 John, 102, 188, 235
 316
 Phillipp, 96
 Samuel, 237
 Thos., 36, 331
 (or Passens), Thomas, 326
 William, 431, 483
 Part, John, 465
 Mary, 468
 Robert, 465, 468
 Partier, Thomas, 186
 Partin, Partin, Partten
 Avis, 206
 Margrett, 170, 206
 Rebecca, 206
 Robert, 170, 206, 267, 268
 Partridge, Jo., 113
 William, 167
 Pasar, Paul De, 198
 Pascall, Henry, 349
 Pascoll, James, 249
 Passeman, John, 208
 Passens (or Parsons), Thomas, 326
 Passmore, Jane, 227
 (or Pasmorp), Thomas, 175, 227
 Pastor, Barns, 435
 Patient, Arthur, 104
 Nathaniel, 102
 Patric, Ann, 432
 Patrick, Thos., 136
 Patten, James, 316
 Patteson, Edward, 43
 Pattison, James, 122
 John, 193
 Pattman, Jo., 52
 Paty, Eliza, 393
 Paul, Joseph, 327, 338
 Richard, 327, 331
 Robert, 334, 335, 340
 Samuel, 351
 Wm., 86
 Paulett (or Pawlett), Thomas, 170, 207
 Paulson, Wm., 79
 Paulus, Cordin, 453
 Pawlett, see Paulett
 Payn, Eleanor, 498, see Paih
 Payne, Anna, 65
 Daniel, 65
 Edward, 59, 62, 76
 Elizabeth, 113, 483
 Jo., 65, 82, 93
 Robert, 135
 (or Paine), Silvanus, 364
 Susan, 66
 Thos., 101
 Payne, Tobias, 499
 William, 65, 92
 see Paine
 Payson, Giles, 46
 Payton, Henry, 195
 Peter, 120
 Robert, 36
 Pea, Ursulah, 447
 Peach, Arthur, 79
 Jonathan, 423
 Sarah, 423
 Peacock, Charles, 109
 Samuel, 427
 Thos., 125, 139
 Wm., 46
 see Peacock
 Pead, John, 210, 483, see Peede
 Thomas, 394
 Peak, Christopher, 483
 Peake, Marie, 49
 Robert, 172, 222
 see Peke
 Peale, Larence, 246
 Pearce, Pearse, Peerce, Peerse, Peirce, Peirse
 Anth., 153
 Baony, 504
 Edmond (or Edward), 89
 George, 438
 Hester, 494
 John, 393, 494, 507
 Katherine, 507
 Mr., 89, 90
 Mrs., 229
 Nicholas, 233
 Richard, 343, 457
 (or Peare), Robert, 316, 318, 319, 319*, 324, 342
 Thomas, 323
 Wm., 271
 see Pierce
 Pearcey, see Peircey
 Pearns, Mr., 191
 Pears, John, 483
 Pearse, see Pearce
 Pearshouse, Chester, 396
 Pearson, Georg., 434
 John, 393, 428
 Prudence, 434
 Peirson, Pierceson
 Pens, Wm., 227
 Pense, Elisabeth, 422, 427
 John, 278, 279
 Robert, 278, 279
 Ursula, 422, 427
 Peat, Jo., 46
 Pebody, Francis, 45
 Pechey, Lambert, 396
 Peck, Francis, 73
 Thos., 39
 Peacock, Robert, 483, see Peacock
 Peider, Matthe, 2497
 Pedler, Francis, 154
 Robert, 154
 Pedro, John, 238
 Peede, John, 171, see Pead
 Peede, Lawrence, 185
 Peerce, see Peerce
 Peers, Elizabeth, 429
 John, 429
 Peerse, see Peerce
 Peeter, 242, 257, see Peter
 Peeters, Mary, 205
 Peglen, Mr., 191
 Peirce, see Pearce
 Peirceson, John, 443, see Pearson, Peirson
 Peircey (or Pearcey), Richard, 316*, 317
 Peirby, Richard, 183
 Peirce, see Pearce
 Peirsey, Abraham, 217, 224
 Elizabeth, 224
 Mary, 224
 Peirson, Culbert, 182
 (or Peirceson), Edward, 392, 397, 448
 see Pearson, Peirceson
 Peke, Dennis, 71, see Peake
 Fell, Marie, 49
 Richard, 52
 Thos., 49
 Pellam, Penelopy, 60
 Jo., 59
 Pelsant, Sampson, 194
 Wolston, 194
 Pelteare, Abraham, 248
 Pelton, George, 231
 Pemberton, Charles, 508
 James, 508
 John, 508
 William, 508
 Pembroke, William, Earl of, 156, 158
 Pennell, Thomas, 396
 Pen, see Penn
 Pendleton, Mary, 397
 Wm., 85
 Pendred, Robert, 52
 Penford, Thos., 138
 Penington, John, 153, see Pennington
 Peniston, Richard, 363
 Samuel, 394
 Penn, Francis, 80
 Robert, 233

559

Penn (or Pen), William, 11, 12, 163
 Pennaind, Robert, 141
 see Penn
 Pennie, *see* Penny
 Penniman, Jane, 395
 Pennington, Wm., 132, *see*
 Penington
 Penrice, John, 186
 Penrise, Robert, 254
 Penson, Tho., 75
 Penny (or Penne), George, 51,
 340, 342
 see Penney, on Pinney,
 John, 320*, 322, 325, 327,
 330, *see* Pinney
 Pepp (i.e., [Pepper]
 Pepper, Fra., 121
 see Mary, 278, 279
 see Richard, 328, 279
 Peppet (or Peppett), Gilbert
 (or Gibert), 172, 272
 Perce, Jane, 174
 see Phebe, 66
 see Richard, 38
 see Thomas, 440
 see Wm., 115, 174
 see Perse
 Percy, Anna, 52
 see Robert, 35
 see Percy
 Percey, Sebastian, 504
 Perera, Isaac, 449, 450
 Perk, Elizabeth, 35
 see Isabel, 105
 see Margery, 705
 see Richard, 105
 Perkin, Elisabeth, 421
 see John, 421
 see Richard, 421,
 see Perkyun, Pirkins
 Perkins, Martin, 119
 see Robert, 122
 see William, 149
 see Perkyun
 Perkinson, Elizabeth, 169
 Perk's, Ann, 79
 Perkyun, Martin, 40
 see Thomas, 71
 see Perkin
 Perkyun, James, 36, *see* Per-
 kins
 Perley, Allin, 45
 Perpoynt, Henry, 79
 Perrie, *see* Perry
 Perridge, Joh, 457, *see* Perwig
 Perriman, John, 457, *see* Perry-
 man
 Perrin, Henry, 399
 see Margaret, 394
 Perrin, *see* Perry
 Perrot, Samuel, 422
 see Sarah, 422
 Perrott, Ralph, 483
 Perry, Ben., 37
 see Dorothy, 37
 see Edward, 403
 see George, 271
 see Hugh, 143
 see (or Perrie), John, 167,
 483
 see Marie, 420
 see John, 439
 see Sam., 485
 see Samuel, 457
 see Tho., 37, 126
 see Wm., 406
 Perryman, Anne, 401
 see Richard, 483, 491
 see Perrian
 Perryry, John, 123, *see* Perria
 Pers, Elizabeth, 290
 see Elizabeth, 290
 see John, 290
 see Judith, 290
 Pers, Nicholas, 169
 see Richard, 178
 see Persce
 Persey, Abia, 269, *see* Percy
 Persival, Andrew, 398
 Persons, Richard, 293
 Perwig (or Perwigle), Joh,
 394, *see* Perridge
 see (Pestor, or Lester),
 Thomas, 318*, 319*, 323
 Peter (a Negro), 189
 see Isack, 38
 see John, 120
 see Pereters
 Peterson, Francis, 431
 see John, 289
 see Lawrence, 429
 Petite, Bastian, 135
 Petley, Richard, 102
 Petter, 184
 see Samuel, 304
 Petters (a Maid), 171
 Petting, Nic., 111
 Pew, Elizabeth, 81
 see Jo., 114
 see Richard, 83
 see Geo., 110
 Phebow, John, 483
 Phelps, William, 216
 Philkust, Thomas, 222
 Philkyun, Robert, 52
 Phillip, Philip, Phillips,
 Phillips, Phillips
 188
 Phillip, Eliazer, 396
 see Elizabeth, 96, 242
 see Elmer, 170
 see Henry, 782
 see James, 102
 see John, 38, 42, 74, 116,
 195
 see Mary, 490
 see Philip, 44
 see Richard, 82, 126
 see Thomas, 114, 127,
 173, 180, 185, 236, 243
 see William, 74, 143, 318,
 343, 433, 490
 Philmott, John, 236
 Philps, Richard, 75
 Philpott, John, 41
 see Phillip, 40
 Philoe, 229
 Philson, Richard, 135
 Philpitt, Judith, 43
 see (Phippen, or Shippin),
 William, 334, 337, 341
 Philps, Thomas, 141
 see Sir William, 161*,
 162
 Philmont, Pharrow, 186
 Pickie, Andrew, 153
 Pickering, John, 129
 see Mr., 429
 Pickett, Adam, 353
 Pickfash, Robert, 397
 Pico, Wend, 71
 Piddington, Christopher, 82
 Pickock, Wm., 395
 Pidgeon, Robert, 192, *see*
 Pigeon
 Piers, Dwyell, 281
 see Elizabeth, 239, 422,
 429
 see John, 139
 see Jane, 224
 see Richard, 235, 435
 see Steven, 118
 see Thomas, 70, 422
 see William, 224, 240
 see Pearce
 Pigeon, Jo., 122, *see* Pidgeon
 Pigcott, John, 457
 see Walter, 138
 see Wm., 79
 Pike, Grace, 490
 see John, 139
 see Oliver, 483, 490, 495
 Pile, Sarah, 483
 see Thomas, 483
 see Wm., 384
 Pilgrim, Thomas, 445, 457
 Pilkinton, Margrett, 215
 see William, 235

- Pillard, Benjamin, 111
Pillar, Edward, 307
Pine, Thomas, 40
Pinchback, Thomas, 483
Pinder, Joanna, 59
—, Katherine, 59
—, see Pynder
Pine, Richard, 318*, 319*,
323
Pinke, Henry, 182
Pinke, Henry, 241
—, John, 395
Pinkey, John, 128
Pinney, Azarias, 131, 320, see
Penny
Pinsen, William, 184
Pinsen, Samuel, 318*, 319*,
323
Piper, James, called the, 188
—, Wm., 393
Pippin, Mathew, 67
Pirkins, Widow, 457, see Per-
kins, &c.
Piscer, Elizabeth, 123
—, Robert, 123
Pischer, Tho., 79
Pitney, Pitnei, Pitnei
—, Margaret, 56
—, Samuel, 56
—, Sara, 56
Pitt, John, 440
—, Richard, 36
—, Thomas, 342
—, Wm., 140
—, see Pitts
Pittman, Arthur, 483
—, Christo., 193
—, Henry, 349, 320*, 325
—, (or Putman), Wm.,
319, 320*, 325
Pittnei, see Pitney
Pitney, Francis, 184
Pitney, George, 466
—, Hugh, 483
—, John, 327, 329, 465, 466
—, Thomas, 135, 316*, 317
—, William, 319, 317*, 343
—, see Pitt
—, Mary, 121
—, John, 121
Pitts, see Pitney
Pitts, John, 387
Play, Wm., 387, 387*, 404,
414
Plover, Wm., 141
Plowman, Mathew, 165
—, William, 466
Plummer [L., Plummer], John,
394
Plumley, George, 326, 330
—, (or Plumly), John, 446,
457
Plunkett, Geo., 52
Plunkett, Edward, 74
Plunkett, Rowland, 74
—, Tho.
Pockett, William, 483
Podd, Samuel, 59
Poole, George, 431
Poet, James, 440
—, Alice, 136
Pogreeng, John, 395
Pollard, Abraham, 334, 338,
340
—, Henry, 508
—, John, 457
—, Joseph, 397
—, Richard, 457
—, Sarah, 508
—, Tho., 153
Pollen, John, 145
Pollentin, John, 182
—, Margaret, 182
—, Richard, 182
Pollington, Charles, 71
—, John, 272
Pomell, Elizabeth, 173
Pomeroi, (Pomme, Pumrey,
Pomroy, or Jumrey), Daniel,
332, 339, 340
—, (or Pomrey), James,
326, 329
—, Theophilus, 334
Pomfrett, Thomas, 340*, see
Pumfrett
Pond, Nichol, Du, 168
Pond, Rebecca, 299
Ponnt (Pound, or Pount), Tho.,
72, see Pound
Poobes [P. Pountes], John, 174
—, David, 234
—, Daniel, 235
—, (or Pool), Jeremiah, 316,
317, 343
—, John, 340
—, Robert, 86, 224
—, Simon, 334, 335, 340
—, (or Pool), Sylvester, 316*,
318, 243
—, Thomas, 216, 272
Pood, Elizabeth, 507
—, Richard, 507
—, Thomas, 507
Pooley, Grivell, 172, 215
Pooly, Jo., 112
Poor, Poor, Poor, Poor
—, Almaz, 39
—, Anne, 465, 466
—, Danyell, 300
—, David, 496
—, Elizabeth, 496
—, Innocent, 195
—, Mary, 397
—, Michael, 463, 465, 466
—, Miles, 397
—, Peter, 463, 467
—, Peter, 483
—, Richard, 442
—, Samuel, 300
Pope, Anto., 143
—, Charles, 395
—, Elizabeth, 187, 256
—, George, 178
—, Humphrey, 333, 337,
340
—, Jo., 124
—, Thomas, 193
Popeley (or Popely), Richard,
182, 256
Popkin, Thomas, 178, 229
Popleton, William, 217
Poppel, Magnus, 398
Pore, see Poor
Porte, Nicholas, 145
Porter, Abraham, 175, 225
—, Edmund, 137
—, Edward, 435
—, Henry, 192
—, James, 348, 366, 368,
388, 389, 400, 406
—, Jane, 423
—, John, 71, 286
—, Luke, 316
—, Martha, 316
—, Mathew,
330
—, Peter, (&c.), 188, 244,
262
—, Richard, 286
—, Robert, 402, 423, 483
—, alias Thomas, Peter,
423
Portman, Christopher, 398
Poulet (or Posselt), Richard,
395, 467
—, Thomas, 94
Postell, Wm., 105
Pott, Elizabeth, 174, 223
—, John, 174, 221, 221*,
—, Wm., 73
—, see Potts
Potter, Ann, 260
—, Francis (Frances), 97
—, George, 434

- Potter, Henry, 183, 260
 —, Jo., 104
 —, Joseph, 98
 —, Rebecca, 495
 —, Robert, 483
 —, Vincent, 76
 —, William, 66, 97
 Pottle, Christopher, 396
 Potts, Anto., 104, *see* Pott
 Poulter, Tho., 129
 Pound (Pount, or Pount), 72
 —, *see* Pound
 Pountes (Portes), John, 174
 Povey, Richard, 159
 Powell, Caleb, 421, 426
 —, Elizabeth, 421, 426
 —, Mary, 421, 426
 Powell, Arthur, 397
 —, Daniell, 151
 —, Cathren, 184
 —, Elizabeth, 114
 —, Gedy, 189
 —, Jacob, 316
 —, James, 84
 —, John, 184, 246, 273
 —, Kathren, 246, *see*
 Powell, Cathren
 —, Mary, 71
 —, Micell (or Michael),
 334, 336, 340
 —, Richard, 74
 —, Robert, 304
 —, Samuel, 111
 —, Thomas, 82, 181, 189
 236, 263
 —, Wm., 73, 86
 —, (or Powle), Wm., 2
 Powis, Tho., Carnocke, 452
 Powle, Nathaniell, 269
 —, (or Powell), Wm., 270
 Powell, Jo., 103, *see* Pound
 Powder, Garret, 36
 Poyer, Thomas, 483
 Poyett, Luce, 293
 Prati, George, 181
 Prater, Thomas, 246
 Pratt, Isabell, 178, 229
 —, Isack, 52
 —, Richard, 139, 269
 —, Thomas, 99
 Prati, John, 402
 Preist, Jacob, 450
 —, Henry, 316*, 317*, 343
 —, Lawrence, 316
 —, Thomas, 316, 318, 343
 —, *see* Priest
 Presey, Henry, 297
 Preston, Daniell, 70
 —, (or Prestoun), Edward,
 43, 438, 448
 Preston, Eliz., 131
 —, George, 138
 —, Jo., 131
 —, Joseph, 127
 —, Lawrence, 85
 —, Marie, 131
 —, Mathew, 115
 —, Richard, 51, 122
 —, Roger, 53, 171, 210
 —, Sara, 731
 —, Wm., 141
 Preswell, Wm., 445
 Frew, John, 385, 320*, 323
 Price, Ann, 203
 —, Edward, 175, 193, 489
 —, Henry, 457, 483
 —, Hugh, 170, 204
 —, John, 125, 170, 203, 204,
 206, 319, 360, 378, 392, 396,
 397, 462, 468, *see* Brice
 —, Judith, 204
 —, Margaret, 468
 —, Mary, 203
 —, Mathew, 125, 483
 —, Peter, 104
 —, Rebecca, 92
 —, Richard, 67
 —, Tho., 128
 —, Walter, 214
 —, William, 142, 169, 202,
 442, 483
 —, *see* Price, Pryce
 Prichard, Hener, 186
 —, John, 70
 —, Joseph, 136
 —, Margaret, 82
 —, Maximilian, 142
 —, Thomas, 95, 172
 492
 —, Wm., 79, 136
 —, *see* Prichard
 Prichett, Margery, 187
 Prickett, Miles, 187, *see* Prickett
 Prickett, Miles, 245, 273, *see*
 Prichett
 —, Thomas, 194
 Priday, Samuel, 75
 Prioleux, Nicholas, 330, 343,
 424, 457
 —, Rebecca, 424, *see*
 Prior, Jo., 139, *see* Fryer, Prior,
 Priest, Walter, 173, *see* Priest
 Primatt, Humphrey, 395
 —, Anth., 441
 —, John, 443
 Prior (or Pryor), John, 327, 330,
see Pryer, Pryor
 —, Edward, 226
 —, Thomas, 190
 —, *see* Price, Pryce
 Pritchard, Thomas, 221, *see*
 Prichard
 Procter, Ant., 112
 —, John, 59, 265
 —, Marie, 59
 —, Martha, 59
 —, Wm., 128
 Proctor, Allis, 231
 —, John, 178, 237
 —, Mrs., 179
 Prophet, Jacob, 191
 Prower, Thomas, 40
 Prowse (or Prowse), George, 181
 231
 Prothers, Thomas, 324, 460
 Pross, Edward, 421
 —, Katherine, 421
 —, Thomas, 421
 —, Timothy, 353, 377, 384,
 396, 401
 Prowl, Ralph, 73
 Prowse, *see* Prowse
 Pryce, Howell, 141
 —, Launcelot, 37
 —, Thopazin, 37
 —, *see* Price, Pryce
 Pryer, Daniell, 130
 —, Peter, 105
 —, *see* Prior, Pryor
 Pryme, Edmund, 103
 Prym (or Prym), Jane, 116
 Prym, Michael, 125
 Pryor (or Prior), John, 327,
 330, *see* Price, Pryer
 Puddiford, John, 442
 Pugett, Christopher, 172
 Pugett, Cesar, 238
 Pullin, Edward, 41
 Punnfett, Ann, 483, *see* Pom-
 frett
 Punnery, &c., *see* Pomeroy
 Punsford, Samuel, 154
 Purefray (Purley, or Purfry),
 Thomas, 180, 247
 Rutuall, Richard, 41
 —, Thomas, 125
 Purryer, Alyce, 44
 —, Kathren, 45
 —, Mary, 45
 —, Sara, 45
 —, (or Parryer), Wm., 44
 46
 Purcell, Tho., 136
 Purley, James, 499
 Purs, Wm., 474
 Purstynn, Henry, 39
 Puttix, William, 40
 Puttman, *see* Putman
 Pye, Edward, 460
 —, George, 426

- Pynch, Tho., 115
 Pynder, Anna, 59
 Francis, 59
 Jo., 59
 Margaret, 133
 Marie, 59
 Mary, 59
 Sir Paul, 159
 Tymothie, 133
 see Pinder
 Pyndon, Alice, 118
 Pynkton, John, 135

 QAY, Abraham, 449
 Qunle, Ann, 192
 Quale, Hugh, 505
 Quant, Henry, 333, 336, 340
 Quarree, Robert, 407
 Quarrier, James, 94
 Querk, John, 398
 Querke, Richard, 505
 William, 188, 451
 Quenee, Pierre, 199
 Quicke, Elizabeth, 152
 (or Quick), Thomas, 317*, 319*, 324
 Quiggen, John, 484
 Quillin, Teague, 127
 Quintin, Roger, 113
 Quinton, Henry, 36
 Quintyne, Henry, 337, 390, 508
 Richard, 398
 Thomas, 508
 Quitor, Geo., 125
 Quayle, Jo., 125
 Quayle *(or Q'ny)*, Wm., 104, 122

 RABEV, Kathren, 293
 Radclish, Jo., 79
 Radford, Cornelias, 316, 318, 343
 Henrie, 134
 John, 428
 Richard, 356, 361, *see* Radford
 Raff, Robert, 191
 Ragg, Isaac, 378, 491
 Katherine, 491
 Susan, 491
 Raley *(Rawley, or Ralye)*, Andrew, 175, 184, 228, *see* Raley
 Raimolds, Richard, 41, *see* Reynolds
 Rainscrofte, Jo., 140
 Rainford, Edward, 93, 401, 448
 John, 484

 Rainy, James, 347, 348, 366, 384, 404, 405
 Luke, 400
 Ralye, *see* Railey, Rayley
 Rani, George, 98
 Tho., 84
 Ramsey, Jo., 119
 Rosa, 505
 Robert, 132, 455
 Ramshaw, William, 181, 237
 Rand, Isaac, 386, 391*, 392, 418
 Rantall *(or Rendell)*, Bartholomew, 333, 338, 340
 Henry, 316
 Wm., 69
 Randolph, Edward, 163, 163*, 165
 Ranke *(or Rauke)*, Richard, 190
 Ransie, Wm., 41
 Ranton, *see* Raynton
 Rapen, William, 73
 Rapier, Richard, 182
 Rapson, Andrew, 327, 330
 Rasbottom, Tho., 38
 Rasell, Henry, 83
 Ratcliffe, Ratliffe, Ann, 208
 Elkinton, 174, 236
 Isack, 208
 Roger, 170, 208
 Ratford, Francis, 115
 (Ratford, or Radford), Richard, 356, 361, 365, 370, 398, 410, 412, 413
 Ratlife, *see* Ratcliffe
 Raven, *see* Raven
 Raughton, Ezekiah, 202
 Margrett, 202
 see Rawton
 Rauke *(or Ranke)*, Richard, 190
 Raven, Christopher, 505
 Ravenett, William, 174
 Ravenscroft, Benjamin, 400
 Ravish, James, 112
 Rawlin, Rawlins, Rawlings, Rawlins
 Benjamin, 443
 Henry, 139
 Jane, 66
 John, Senr., 303
 John, 80, 449, 484
 Wm., 470
 Rawse, Richard, 170
 Rawson, Chz., 193
 Rawton, Esaias, 169, *see* Raughton
 Ray, Abram, 68

 Ray, Jo., 125
 Rayley, Jonas, 170, *see* Railey, &c.
 Rayment, Amf, 434
 Raymie, *see* Rayne
 Raymon, John, 441
 Raymond, Arthur, 122
 Raymond, William, 240
 Raynard, Elizabeth, 113
 Raynerd, Nicholas, 208
 Rayne *(Raynes, Raynne, or Raynne)*, Francis, 207, 162
 Sarah, 111, *see* Raynne
 Rayner, Raynor
 Edward, 281
 Elizabeth, 280, 281
 Joane, 226
 Joseph, 281
 Lidia, 281
 Sarah, 281
 Thurston, 280, 281
 Wassell, 175, 226
 William, 427
 Raynes, Rayne, *see* Rayne
 Raynor, *see* Rayner
 Raynton, Elizabeth, 105
 (or Ranton), Sir Nicholas, 47, 60
 Read, Anthony, 182
 George, 106
 Hanna, 284
 James, 40
 (or Reid), Justice *(or Judge)*, 106, 498
 Lusan, 284
 Mabell, 106
 Marmaduke, 81
 Mary, 468
 (or Reid), Osmond *(or Symon)*, 334, 337, 340
 Ralph, 106
 (or Reede), Stephen *(or Steven)*, 95, 187, 253
 Susan, 284
 (or Rende), Thomas, 241, 267, 443, 468
 William, 67, 106, 113, 284
 see Reed, Reid
 Reading, Robert, 430, *see* Reding, Redling
 Reason, Harbarie, 75
 James, 86
 John, 326
 Ralph, 50
 Thomas, 330
 Rebbell, Wm., 111
 Reddam, John, 94
 Reddheld, John, 40, *see* Red-head

INDEX.

563

- Reddin, Katherine, 402
 Redding, Henry, 36
 —, James, 35
 —, Jeremy, 37
 —, *see* Redding, Reding
 Reddish, John, 178, 230
 —, Wm., 127
 Reddman, Jo., 121
 —, Thomas, 70
 —, Wm., 102
 —, *see* Redman
 Reles, Roger, 179
 Redford (or Reeford), John, 132
 Redhead, Christopher, 177, 232, *see* Reddfield
 Reding, John, 191, *see* Redding, Redling
 Redman, Richard, 484, *see* Reddman
 Reed, Elizabeth, 152
 —, Lawrence, 446
see Read, Reid
 Reece, Mary, 100
 Reeford (or Redford), John, 132
 Reece (or Reeve), Nathaniel, 170
 Rees, Anne, 465
 —, Elizabeth, 465
 —, Thomas, 176
 Reese, Bartholomew, 471
 —, Bennett, 471
 —, Lawrence, 507
 —, Theodora, 507
 Reeve, Reenes, *see* Reeves
 Reeves, Reeve
 —, Edward, 434
 —, John, 42, 319, 319*, 323, (or Reene), Nathaniel, 170
 —, Thomas, 81, 145, 299, 505
 —, Wm., 72
 Reid, Adams, 505
 —, John, 505
 —, *see* Read, Reed
 Reynolds, Reynolds, *see* Reynolds
 Reid, Gabriell, 131
 Remington, Remington
 —, Alice, 96
 —, Elizabeth, 96
 —, Phillips, 95
 Rennant, James, 400
 —, Jones, 400
 Ren, Clare, 219
 Renaldi, Paule, 234
 Rendell (or Randall), Bartholomew, 333
 Rennam, Ezechell, 128
 Kenney, John, 462
 —, Junr., 463
 Kenny, Teague, 484
 —, Junr., 484
 Kensby (or Rensby), Henry, 153
 Kentfree, Robert, 484
 Reslaurie, Jo., 79
 Rensby (or Rensby), Henry, 153
 Revell, James, 136
 Reynolds, Reynolds, Reynolds
 —, Christopher, 83, 182, 241
 —, Hugh, 368, 380
 —, James, 427
 —, Jean, 484
 —, John, 50, 82
 —, Mr., 174, 437
 —, Nico, 120
 —, Paule, 180
 —, Richard, 67
 —, Robert, 192
 —, Sarah, 280
 —, Simon, 494
 —, Susanna, 438
 —, Thomas, 81, 123, 128, 438, 457, *see* Rainolds
 Reynoldson, Thomas, 447
 Riall, Alice, 113, *see* Ryale
 Ricard, Peter, 126
 Rice, James, 402
 —, John, 402
 —, *see* Ryce
 Rich, Robert, 401, 402, 444, 463
 —, Richard, 221, 351
 —, James, 396, 401
 —, Jo., 74
 Richards, John, 86, 125, 102*, 484
 —, Katherine, 83
 —, Latimer (or Laitymore), 433, 461
 —, Nathaniel, 150
 —, Richard, 231
 —, Robert, 40, 316*, 318, 342, 471
 —, Thomas, 40, 85, 409, 505
 —, Wm., 195
 Richardson, Anthony, 491, 496
 —, Daniel, 139
 —, David, 484
 —, Elisabeth, 426
 —, George, 62, 484, 491
 —, Henry, 137
 Richardson, John, 104, 113, 342, 344, 432, 434, 436
 —, Leonard, 125
 —, Luke, 115
 —, Manley, 129
 —, Margaret, 426
 —, Mary, 439, 484, 491
 —, Nicholas, 505
 —, Richard, 142, 425
 —, Robert, 50, 123
 —, Symon, 95
 —, Tho., 103
 —, William, 134, 173, 240, 430
 Richbell, John, 461
 —, Richard, 400
 —, Robert, 401, 484
 Riches, Andrew, 433
 —, Samuel, 433
 Richier, Isaac, 100
 Rickard, Margaret, 113
 —, Samuel, 358, 362
 Ricord, Charles, 390, 400
 Ricordie, James, 35
 Riddall, Sara, 174
 Riddell, William, 104
 Riddlesten, Marie, 59
 Ridgell, William, 36
 Ridgely, Jo., 115
 —, Tho., 115
 Ridges, Richard, 111
 Ridgeway, Ann, 490
 —, Elizabeth, 490
 —, Nathaniel, 492
 —, *see* Ridgway
 Ridgley, Tho., 36
 Ridgic, Geo., 74
 Ridgway, Joseph, 468
 —, Mary, 461
 Ridley, Daniel, 362
 —, Elizabeth, 133
 —, George, 399
 —, Richard, 48
 —, Robert, 133
 Riggie, Robert, 111
 Righton, William, Sear., 304
 Riley, Elizabeth, 102
 —, Garrett, 35
 —, Miles, 35
 —, Tho., 133
 Rilwen, Charles, 116
 Rimwell, Adam, 260
 Ripen, *see* Ripping
 Riply, Richard, 371
 Rippin, Allen, 121
 —, Nicholas, 84
 Ripping (or Ripen), Christopher, 177, 219
 —, Ellis, 208

- Risby, Thomas, 183
 Rishford, Geo., 50
 Rising, James, 132
 Riskymer [Riskymmer], Nicholas, 69
 Risley, Crescent, 484
 Risson, Judith, 450
 Rivers, John, 314
 —, William, 505
 Roach, William, 470
 Roads, George, 183 } *see*
 Roads, Margaret, 179 } *see*
 Roane, Bancks, 399
 Roas, Ramsey, 505
 Roass, Thomas, 505
 Robard's, James, 52
 Robb, Elizabeth, 143
 —, Ellen, 143
 Robbison, Ideth, 465
 —, John, 405
 Robensone, Ellen, 292
 Robert, 100, 192, 239, *see*
 —, Robert
 Roberts, Blanch, 87
 —, Edward, 38, 116, 425, 462
 —, James, 178
 —, John, 112, 312, 435
 —, John, ap., 190
 —, Joseph, 150
 —, Robert, 75
 —, Thomas, 64, 190
 —, Wm., 399
 —, *see* Robertis
 Robertson, Nic., 93
 Robertt —, 292, *see* Robert
 Robertts, Christopher, 194
 —, William, 194
 —, *see* Roberts
 Robeson, James, 220
 Robins, Edward, 127
 —, John, 164, 316, 463
 —, Tho., 83
 Robinson, Alexander, 399, 498
 —, Ann, 425
 —, C., 436
 —, Christopher, 166, 167
 —, David, 52, 495
 —, Edward, 38, 484
 —, Elizabeth, 93
 —, Henric, 114
 —, Isack, 130
 —, James, 143, 460
 —, Jeremy, 206
 —, John, 52, 85, 94, 95, 140, 187, 251, 426, 400, 505
 —, Joseph, 461
 —, Joyce, 121
 Robinson, Kat., 94
 —, Leonard, 142, 425
 —, Manes, 484
 —, Mather, 95
 —, Mr. ry, 94, 124
 —, Richard, 182, 457
 —, Sir Robert, 164
 —, Robert, 43, 484
 —, Sara, 93
 —, Thomas, 71, 111, 141, 484
 —, William, 80, 193, 425, 457, 484
 Robinson, Mathewe, 244
 Robinson, Richard, 249
 Robson, Thomas, 163, 163*
 Robotham, William, 402
 Roch, William, 470
 Rockly, Raph, 194
 Rocks, Michell, 41
 Roles, Tho., 135, *see* Roads
 Rodeway, *see* Rodway
 Rodgers, George, 180
 —, (or William), John, 333, 335, 338
 —, *see* Rogers
 Rodman, John, 484
 —, Sarah, Junr., 484
 —, 484
 Rodrigues, Anthony, 449
 Rods, John, 39
 Rodway (or Rodeway), Stephen, 333, 337, 340
 Roe (or Row), Christopher, 316, 317, 343
 —, Edward, 103
 —, Margaret, 460
 —, Robert, 52
 —, Tho., 75
 —, *see* Row, Rowe
 Roed's, Roger, 225
 Roett, Isaney, 448, 457
 Role, Barbary, 131
 —, Wm., 143
 Rollin, Wm., 112
 Rogers, Anne, 493
 —, Dyaan, 257
 —, David, 447
 —, Edward, 262
 —, Elhener, 102
 —, Georg, 232
 —, Henry, 37
 —, James, 60
 —, John, 63, 125, 143, 484, 493
 —, (Rodgers, or Roggers), John, 316, 318, 333, 335, 338, 340, 343
 —, Katherine, 493
 —, Mary, 129, 423
 Rogers, Matthew, 70
 —, Michael, 432
 —, Mr., 423
 —, Nathaniel, 119
 —, Raph, 193
 —, Richard, 111
 —, Roger, 423
 —, Sym., 107
 —, Tho., 124, 125
 —, Wm., 94
 Rogerson, Ellen, 102
 —, Theoder, 124
 Roker, Arthur, 71
 Rolfe, Elizabeth, 174, 223
 —, James, 209
 —, John, 270, 271
 —, Robert, 135
 Rolinson, John, 37
 Rolles, Jo., 80
 Rollright, Margaret, 67
 Rolis, Beneshet, 149
 Romney, Tho., 82
 —, Sir William, 155
 Romsey, James, 38
 Roodby, Martin, 153
 Rookeman, Rookman
 —, John, 93
 —, Elizabeth, 93
 Rookines (or Rookins), William, 183, 260
 Roome, Thomas, 507
 Root, John, 238
 Roote, Mary, 97
 —, Nicholas, 177
 —, Ralph, 92
 Ropear, Alles, 292
 —, Elizabeth, 292
 —, John, 292
 Roper, Clement, 217
 —, Hanna, 51
 —, Margaret, 423
 —, Thomas, 191
 —, William, 423
 Roudell, Tho., 84
 Rosden, Wm., 132
 Rose, Christopher, 399
 —, Daniell, 102, 278
 —, Dareas, 278
 —, Elizabeth, 278, 484
 —, John, 176, 278, 316, 316*, 317, 317*
 —, Margery, 279
 —, Mary, 278
 —, Rebecca, 207
 —, Robert, 278, 279
 —, Samuel, 278
 —, Sarah, 278
 —, Susanna, 426
 —, Thomas, 240
 —, William, 347, 344, 432

- Roseter, Thomas, 154
 Rosman, James, 152
 Ross, William, 339
 Rosse, Henry, 133
 —, John, 484
 —, Phillip, 471
 —, Rebecca, 171
 —, Thomas, 161, 267
 Rosser, Humphrey, 427
 Rowell, Mr., 183
 Roth, Richard, 400
 Rottrie, Sophia, 109
 Rou, Jan le, 198
 Rouse, Caleb, 470, 471, *see*
 Rowse
 Russell, George, 317, *see* Row-
 sell
 Rovenson, John, 156
 Row (or Roe), Christopher,
 316*, 317*, 343
 —, Lawrence, 400
 —, Nich., 184
 —, Peter, 326, 329
 —, *see* Roe
 Rowe, Anne, 457
 —, Mary, 262
 —, Nicholas, 262
 —, *see* Rob
 Rowes, John, 181
 Rowinge (or Rowinge), Henry,
 172, 217
 Rowland, Jo., 132
 —, Richard, 82
 Rowles, Henric, 135
 Rowledge, Jo., 117
 Rowlson, Francis, 110
 —, Thomas, 236
 Rowston, Sionell [? Lionell],
 254
 Rowinge (or Rowinge), Henry,
 172, 217
 —, Thomas, 447, *see*
 Rouse
 Rowsell, George, 316*, *see*
 Rousell
 Rowsell, Thomas, 316
 Rowsley, Elizabeth, 191
 —, William, 191
 Rowton, Ann, 62
 —, Edmond, 62
 —, Richard, 62
 Roy, Hugh Le, 123
 —, Jerome, Le, 199
 Royall, Joseph, 169, 202
 —, Sibill, 229
 Royston, Wm., 399
 Royston, Thomas, 118
 Ruce, Roger, 240, *see* Reuse
 Ruck, John, 484
 Rul, Symon, 472
 Rudge, Jo., 140
 —, Thomas, 401
 Rudle, Robert, 402
 Rudston, Eliz., 118
 Ruese, Roger, 174, *see* Ruce
 Ruggells, Barbarie, 46
 —, Jo., 46
 Rul, Elizabeth, 438
 Rule, Thomas, 401
 —, Wm., 136
 Runball, Tho., 132
 Runnell, Adam, 182
 Runley, Elizabeth, 431
 Runsey, Joseph, 430
 Rutdall, Edward, 457
 Rusco, Marie, 57
 —, Rebecca, 57
 —, Samuel, 57
 —, Sara, 57
 —, Wm., 57
 Rusa, Clinton, 219
 —, William, 81
 Rushbrook, Henry, 484
 Rushmore, George, 182
 Russell, Edward, 401, 426
 —, Francis, 134, 167
 —, George, 54-342
 —, James, 160*
 —, John, 36, 103, 119,
 180, 224
 —, Katherin, 71
 —, Phillip, 505
 —, Randolph, 162*
 —, Thomas, 472
 Ruten, Elizabeth, 180
 Rutter, Daniel, 316, 317, 342
 —, Tho., 74
 Ryale, Joseph, 218, *see* Kiall
 Ryce, Ann, 117, *see* Rice
 Rycord, Samuel, 484
 Rycraft, Sara, 484
 Ryder, Symon, 399
 Rydie, James, 115
 Ryle, Tho., 117
 Rymes, Henry, 39
 Rymore, Alexander, 484
 SABYN, Gen., 142
 —, (or Sabin), Robert,
 96, 186, 250
 Sacker, John, 261
 Sael, Abraham, 296
 Sadel, Richard, 95
 Sadlock, Tho., 137
 Sadler, Hugh, 70
 —, Rowland, 116
 —, Thomas, 342, 344, 485
 Safford (or Safford), Christo-
 pher, 171, 211
 Sage, Jan, 198
 Sage, Richard, 506
 Saie, Wm., 125, *see* Say
 Saeuwel, Arthur, 83
 —, Francis, 70
 —, James, 93
 —, Robert, 93
 —, Susan, 94
 Sailes, Richard, 404 {162
 St. Allans, Henry, Earl of,
 St. Paulin, Thomas, 141
 Saues, Geo., 86, *see* Sares
 Sakell, Samuel, 135
 Saker, Jo., 116
 —, Marie, 116
 —, Tho., 116
 Salford, John, 186, 250, 273
 —, Mary, 186, 250
 —, Robert, 186, 250, 273
 —, Sara, 190
 Salsbury, Robert, Earl of, 156
 Sall, Edward, 70
 Salmon, Joseph, 437, 458
 —, Margaret, 437
 —, Peter, 135
 —, Wm., 81
 Salsbury, William, 192
 Salt, Samuel, 404
 Salter, Edward, 103
 —, Elizabeth, 174, 223
 —, George, 409
 —, James, 326, 329
 —, John, 185
 —, Nicholas, 317*, 319*, 324
 —, Rich., 407
 —, Richard, 342, 462
 —, Robert, 118
 Saltonstall, Merriall, 59
 —, Richard, 59
 Salvadge, Ensign, 274
 —, Robert, 183
 Sam, Gregory, 153
 —, John, 318*, 319*
 Sames, Elizabeth, 102
 Samond, Wm., 72
 Sampson, John, 330, 338, 505
 Sannell, 299
 Sams, John, 323
 Sandly, Tho., 38
 Sanderick, *see* Standerwick
 Sanders, Alexander, 173, 238
 —, Benj., 404
 —, David, 181
 —, George, 181
 —, Henry, 217
 —, John, 154, 194, 351,
 414, 447
 —, Richard, 177, 219
 —, William, 330, 342, 442
 —, *see* Saunders, Sawnders
 Sanderwick, *see* Standerwick

- Sandford, John, 408
 Sandford, Charles, 469
 Henry, 404
 John, 470
 Richard, 469
 Sandley, Robert, 82
 Sandome, Richard, 406
 Sands, *see* Sanders, Saunders
 Sands, Sand's
 Anthony, 436
 David, 233
 George, 174, 234
 Jane, 436
 William, 179, 236
 Sandwich, Edward, Earl of, 162
 Sandy, Robert, 318*, 319*, 324
 Saily, George, 270
 Sanford, Roger, 142
 Sankey, Hamblet, 135
 Robert, 60
 Sankster, Eliz., 118
 Sanson, Richard, 78
 Santen, Lucas, 165
 Sape, Mary, 295
 Sapster, Bridget, 467
 William, 462, 467
 Saracole, Jo., 69
 Sarah, Mordecai, 450
 Sares, Wm., 86, *see* Saires
 Satchill, Wm., 119
 Saxe, Daniel, 195
 Saxe, Michael, 118
 Saunders, Edward, 122
 John, 117, 387
 Lea, 48
 Marie, 48
 Martin, 47, 48
 Mary, 37
 Rachel, 47
 Thomas, 102, 122
 William, 121, 316, 318, 327
 see Sanders, Sawnders
 Saunderson, Jo., 135, 485
 Robert, 486
 Tho., 112
 Savadge, Robert, 259
 Savage, Thomas, 189, 256
 Savage, Ann, 263
 Edward, 39, 51
 Thomas, 45, 263
 Savory, John, 469
 Savory, Wm., 119
 Sawcutt, Jo., 52 [217
 Sawell, Thomas, 120, 172
 Sawier, Thomas, 225
 Sawier, William, 175, 232
 see Sawyer
 Sawkynn, Wm., 106
 Sawnders, Edward, 126
 Jo., 128
 see Sanders, Saundlers
 Sawyer, Roger, 64
 Sawyer, Margaret, 485
 Thomas, 182
 William, 180
 see Sawler
 Sawyers, Charles, 465
 Elizabeth, 465
 Say, Geo., 63, *see* Saie
 Say & Seie, William, Lord, 159
 Sayer, William, 35, 1319
 Scampson (or Kemphyn), John, 1319
 Sear, Stephen, 442
 Searhugh, Edward, 162
 Searfield, William, 120
 Searbrick, Wm., 50
 Seawell (or Seawell), Richard, 485
 Schencklingh, Amarinia, 490
 Benj., 490
 (or Shenkingh, Skenken), Bernard, 429, 458, 490
 Elizabeth, 490
 Hannah, 429
 Katherine, 490
 Scot, Jane, 421
 Mary, 421
 see Scott, Skott
 Scotchmore, Robert, 124, 221, 230, *see* Scottmore
 Scott, Abigail, 282
 Apphia, 263
 Benjamin, 404, 458, 485
 Elizabeth, 67, 282
 Goodwife, 188
 Henry, 176, 221
 James, 120
 Jane, 84
 John, 64, 105, 143, 505
 Martha, 280
 Percis, 263
 Richard, 325
 Thomas, 282, 407
 Walter, 188, 203, 331, 336, 505
 Wm., 125
 see Scot, Skott
 Scottmore, Robert, 176, *see* Scotchmore
 Scotts, Mr., 313*
 Scriven, Robert, 120
 Scrubs, George, 342
 Scrutton (or Strutton), John, 485
 Scurrier, William, 316*, 317
 Sea, Mary, 38
 Seabright, Richard, 141
 Sealy, Henry, 408, 412, *see* Seely
 Seaman, George, 337
 Robt., 333, 340
 Thomas, 408
 Seamer (Seaman, or Seymer), John, 332, 337, 340
 Searl, John, 485
 Searle, Bridget, 194
 Francis, 104
 Richard, 409
 Thomas, 441
 see Serle
 Sears (or Sease), Robert, 332, 337, 340
 Seaton, John, 119, 498
 Seawart, John, 188, *see* Seaward
 Seawell, Davers, 493
 Elizabeth, 493
 Richard, 493
 (or Seawell), Richard, 485
 Seay, Widow, 445
 Seien, Nic., 54, *see* Seeden
 Sedgewicke, George, 465
 Sedgwick, John, 131, 461, 465
 Marie, 83
 Ralph, 405
 Samuell, 461
 Seeden, Annis, 105, *see* Seelow
 Seely, Wm., 74, *see* Sealy
 Seemes, Richard, 116
 Seire, Wm., 41
 Seirson, Culbert, 260
 Sell, Edward, 86
 Jo., 133
 Selleck, John, 405
 Selley, John, 243
 Sellin, Ann, 68
 Joan, 68
 Sellock, John, 384
 Selman, George, 41
 Selwyn, William, 168*
 Senior, Jacob, 409
 Joseph, 450
 Sennold, Robert, 71
 Sennott, Wm., 63
 Senelon, Nico., 38
 Sentence, Henry, 51
 Serano, Jaell, 450
 Seze, John, 236
 Serfatty, Joshua, 407
 Sergeant, Tho., 47
 Seriff, William, 40

- Serjeant, Richard, 224, 402
 Serie, Elizabeth, 489
 —, John, 489
 —, Thomas, 489
 —, *see* Searle
 Sertain, Elizabeth, 496
 —, Thomas, 496
 Session, Geo., 36
 Sessions, Jo., 52
 Severe, Jo., 124
 Seward, Robert, 84, *see* Sewer
 Seward, John, 249
 —, William, 39
 —, *see* Seaward
 Sewer, John, 404, *see* Seward
 Sexton, Richard, 108
 —, Thomas, 192
 Sexton, Peter, 102
 —, Robert, 136
 Seymour, John, 340, *see* Seamer
 Seymour, Florentio, 310
 Seywell, Thomas, 255
 Shape, Almon, 405
 Shakerly, William, 427
 Shaftesbury, Anthony, Earl of, 161
 Shafto, Wm., 363, 371, 388, 413
 Shahanisse, Daniell, 471, *see* Shanis
 Shale, John, 324
 Shale, Robert, 326
 Shanis, Daniell, 470, *see* Shahanisse
 Sharks, George, 191
 Sharp, Boaz, 303
 —, Elizabeth, 205
 —, Isaac, 205
 —, Judith, 191
 —, Mrs., 170
 —, Richard, 101
 —, Robert, 93, 114
 —, Samuel, 172, 205
 —, Tho., 119, 132
 —, William, 119, 170, 205
 Sharpe, *see* Sher, 360, 372, 381, 385, 390, 391, 398, 403
 —, Elizabeth, 215
 —, Henry, 308
 —, James, 441
 —, Mary, 410
 —, Samuel, 215, 268
 Sharpes, William, 267
 Sharples, Edward, 173
 —, Tho., 84
 Shaw, Annis, 284
 —, Thomas, 303, 304, 355, 398, 418
 Shawe, Abram, 142
 —, Anne, 110
 Shawe, Daniell, 506
 —, John, 85, 94, 95
 —, Sara, 95
 —, Wm., 115
 Sheaperd, *see* Sheppard
 Sheere, Strenght, 244, *see* Shere
 Sheering, Jo., 61
 Sheffield, Thomas, 266
 Sheicrofte (or Shercrofte), Wm., 141
 Shellam, Thomas, 374
 Shelley, John, 174, 184, 232
 —, Robert, 150
 Shelton, Samuel, 485
 Shenkingh, *see* Schenckinsh
 Shenton, Grace, 422
 —, Jane, 422
 —, Samuel, 422, 445
 Sheppard, Sheaperth, Shepeheard, Shepheard, Shephent, Sheppard
 —, Humfrey, 286
 —, John, 99, 506
 —, Justice, 43
 —, Lieutenant, 184
 —, Margaret, 99
 —, Ould, 180, *see* Bernardino
 —, Ralph, 97
 —, Robert, 175, 180, 232, 235
 —, Samuel, 100
 —, Sara, 97
 —, Thankes, 97
 —, Tho., 99
 Sheppy (or Shepp), Thomas, 170, 204
 Sherborn, Henrie, 150
 Sherborne, James, 85
 Shercrofte (or Sheicrofte), Wm., 141
 Shere, Stephen, 185, *see* Shere
 Shere
 Sheres, Francis, 63
 Sherewool, *see* Sherwood
 Sherhack, Benedicter, 64
 Sherin, Robert, 280
 Sherland, John, 406
 Sherley (or Shurley), Daniell, 169, 201
 —, Lidia, 213
 —, Susan, 213
 Sherly, Tho., 84
 —, *see* Shirley
 Sherlock, Edward, *see*, 303
 —, Jo., 134
 Sherlocke, Elizabeth, 111
 Sherman, John, 280
 —, Tho., 41
 Sheron, George, 485
 Sherrick, Jo., 114
 Sherringham, Phillip, 119
 Sherwin, John, 410
 Sherwood, Alice, 279
 —, Anna, 278
 —, (or Sherewool),
 Peaceable, 176, 336
 Peeter, 243, 254
 —, Rebecca, 278
 —, Rose, 278
 —, Samuel, 403
 —, Susan, 85
 —, Thomas, 278, 279
 Shettleworth, John, 38
 Shetman, Richard, 440
 Sheword (or Shewoud), Thomas, 184, 243
 Shilborn, Wm., 118
 Shingle, Richard, 296
 Shinglewood, Robert, 80
 Ship, Edmund, 428
 —, Jeffrie, 140
 Shipley, Jo., 115
 Shipman, Wm., 82
 Shippin (or Phippin), William, 334
 Shipton, Wm., 446
 Shirley, William, 430, *see* Sherley, &c.
 Shore, James, 355
 Shore, Ellin, 118
 —, Mathew, 141
 —, Richard, 485
 Shorey, Anthony, 508
 —, William, 508
 Short, Martha, 408
 —, Samuel, 86
 —, Walter, 406
 Shorte, Joane, 152
 —, Owen, 485
 Shorter, Jo., 84
 —, Marie, 114
 Shotten (or Shotton), Nicholas, 181, 230
 Shovel, Elias, 506
 Shawley, Margrett, 191
 Shreife, Richard, 190
 Shrewsbury, Ann, 431
 —, (or Shroesbury),
 John, 431, 448
 —, William, 431
 Shule, John, 180
 Shurke, George, 178
 Shurland, John, 485
 Shurley, *see* Sherley
 Sibert, Thomas, 182
 Silbey, John, 185
 Sicklemore, James, 439

- Siddly, Henry, 409
 Sides, Thomas, 178, 229
 Sidney, John, 410
 Wm., 447
 Siggins, Tho., 129
 Silby, Robert, 112, *see* Sylbie
 Silcomb, William, 496
 Silsby, Mathew, 124
 Silvester, Abram, 37
 Grace, 401
 Madam, 485
 Simes, Benjamin, 184, 242
 (Sims or Symes), Henry,
 318*, 319*, 323
 Sarra, 100
 see Symes
 Simes [i.e. Simmes], Symon,
 104, *see* Symes
 Simmes, Symon, 104
 Wm., 440
 Simmons, Philip, 458, 459
 Richard, 343
 Simnell, John, 257
 Simon, Hester Bar, 449, *see*
 Symon
 Simons (or Symonds), Richard,
 316*, 318, *see* Symons
 Simpkins, Nathaniel, 128, *see*
 Symkynn
 Symkynn
 Simpson, Edward, 133
 James, 485
 Jo., 132
 Thomas, 104, 136, 181
 Mr., 133
 Sipis, *see* Simes
 Simson, Henry, 491
 James, 491
 Mary, 491
 Thomas, 443
 Sindy, John, 410
 Singer, Tho., 36
 Singleton, Jo., 83
 Singnell, William, 139
 Sinklaire, Alexander, 458
 Sipsey, John, 274
 Sismore, Martha, 172
 William, 172
 Sister, Gerrard, 297
 Sisters, Elizabeth, 485
 Sizemore, William, 269
 Skahane, Teige, 406
 Skaros, George, 485
 Skarvill, Robert, 38
 Skene, Alexander, 167*
 Skerry, Elizabeth, 291
 Henry, 291
 Skinner, John, 179, 231
 Nicholas, 182
 see Skynner
 Skofehl, Richard, 59
 Skooler, Anthony, 74
 Skorie, John, 36
 Skorier, Philip, 128
 Skose, Richard, 151
 Skott, Elizabeth, 280
 Thomas, 280
 see Scott
 Skuddler, Jo., 88
 Skypidell, Tho., 142
 Skynggle, Ann, 75
 Skynner, Richard, 135
 Sam., 142
 see Skinner
 Shade, John, 316, 318
 Slany, Anthony, 485
 Slate, John, 342
 Slater, Anne, 246
 Henry, 166*
 John, 246
 Mary, 498
 Slater, Martin, 239
 Slaughter, John, 498
 Mary, 498
 Thomas, 485
 William, 402
 Slavelie, Richard, 153
 Slawcome, Davey, 145
 Sleight, James, 483, 252
 Sleman, Tho., 154
 Slie, Jeremie, 112
 Richard, 67
 see Slye
 Slograte, William, 338
 Sluce, Lawrence, 418
 Slye, John, 471, *see* Slie
 Smal, Ann, 428
 Smale, Hugo, 194
 Smalepage (or Smalpage),
 Lawrence, 177, 220
 Smalewood, *see* Smalwood
 Small, Wm., 113
 Smalle, Walter, 297
 Smallie, John, 149
 Smallman, Edward, 51
 Smalpage, *see* Smalepage
 Smalwood (or Smalewood),
 Randall, 176, 225
 Smart, John, 323, 410
 Richard, 140
 Samuell, 337
 Wm., 85
 Smartt, John, 440
 Samuell, 447
 Smith, Alexander, 40, 304
 Alice, 56, 458
 Ann, 424, 426, 430
 Anne, 290, 421
 Antonio, 141
 Arthur, 186
 Charles, 120
 Smith, Christopher, 253, 429
 Daniell, 38, 41
 David, 470
 Dorothy, 68
 Edward, 117, 179, 231,
 403
 Elizabeth (or Eliza-
 beth), 123, 280, 282, 292,
 424, 431, 437, 485, 492
 Frances, 492
 Francis, 63, 67, 231,
 317*, 319*, 324
 Janr., 460
 George, 80, 82, 125,
 436
 Hanna, 49, 59
 Henry, 115, 292, 424,
 424, 426, 432
 Hester, 403
 Hunfrey, 87
 Isaac, 406
 James, 74, 141
 Jane, 429
 Joan, 71, 223
 John, 509-57, 70, 74,
 82, 109, 111, 117, 135, 139,
 140, 177, 178, 179, 220, 229,
 231, 258, 292, 334, 337, 409,
 419, 422, 424, 427, 430, 432,
 436, 437, 440, 471, 492
 Jonas, 83
 Joseph, 433, 439
 Judith, 422, 427
 Katherin, 123
 Leonard, 67
 Lewes, 122
 Margaret, 118, 405,
 505
 Margerie, 123
 Marie, 49, 59
 Mary, 68, 282, 422,
 427, 429, 432, 433, 489
 Mrs., 174, 191
 Mundusit, 424, 437
 Nathaniel, 447
 Nicholas, 180, 234
 Olliver, 440
 Osborne, 183
 Osmond, 223
 Osten, 175
 Peter, 191
 Phillip, 282, 402
 Philippa, 422, 432,
 436
 Ralph, 429
 Richard, 48, 111, 134,
 139, 177, 219, 239
 Robert, 172, 185, 243
 Roger, 174, 223, 232,
 271

INDEX.

569

- Smith, Samuel, 280, 282, 305,
434, 463
—, Sthe, 292
—, Stephen, 470, 495.
—, Susanna, 231
—, Thomas, 37, 39, 40, 53,
80, 115, 120, 137, 174, 177,
194, 220, 224, 407, 421, 426,
437, 439
—, Thirlo, 408
—, Walter, 126
—, Walter, 443
—, William, 35, 67, 74, 138,
184, 189, 190, 243, 246, 263,
320, 329, 334, 336, 404, 406,
440, 492
—, Junr, 335, 336
—, Synth
Smith, Io, 31
Smith, Henry, 119
Smith, Robert, 37
Smithwick, Wm., 505
Synth, Arthur, 252
—, John, 344
—, Sir Thomas, 150
—, Wm., 341
Snackell, Richard, 405
Snale, Margaret, 123
Snape, John, 135
Snapp, Thomas, 188
Snath, Richard, 64
Snellin, Anne, 490,
—, John, 490
—, Robert, 490
Snelling, Robert, 485
Snipe, Christopher, 489
—, Elizabeth, 489
—, John, 485, 489
—, William, 464
Snoden, Luke, 114
Snook, George, 442
Snow, Snowe
—, George, 316*, 317*, 343
—, Henry, 110
—, Nathaniel, 471
—, Rebecca, 175, 225, *see*
Grave, Elnor
—, Richard, 141
—, Sara, 175, 225, *see* Grave
—, Wm., 59
—, *see* Snow
Snowood, John, 246
Soanes, Mary, 120
[Somersall], Anne, 470
—, John, 470
Somers, Cornwall, 164
—, Sir George, 155
—, James, 95
—, *see* Summers
Somersall, John, Secur., 303
Somersall, Thomas, 191
Somerton, John, 103
Sommer, Elisa, 91
—, Henry, 91
Sone, George, 408
Sotley (or Sotley), Ann, 176,
226
—, (—), Elizabeth,
191, 226
—, Henry, 191
—, Mary, 191
—, Mr., 191
—, Mrs. 176
—, Thomas, 191
Sotterfoyth, Ios, 36
Souton, Samuel, 443
Southampton, Earl of 313*
—, Henry, Earl of,
156
Southern, John, 175, 225, 273,
see Soudern
Southern, M., 308
Southard, Henry, 143
Southwood, Marie, 110
Southworth, Francis, 405, 418
South, Francis, 38
—, Martin, 128
Southern, Jane, 111, *see* Sou-
thern
Spaldco, Edmond, 187
Spalding, Edward, 176
Spar, George, 433
Sparker, Sparkes, Sparks
—, Edward, 58
—, George, 180
—, James, 112
—, John, 195, 234, 498
—, Joye, 505
—, Ma-lan, 472
—, Samuel, 407
—, Thomas, 265, 377
S. Parlin (St. Parlin), Tho-
mas, 141
Sparrowhawk, James, 485
Sparrow, Judith, 444
Sparshot, Edward, 173, 208
Speckman, Henry, 41
Speed, Richard, 52
Speere, Eliz., 82
Speering, John, 326, 329
Speighis, Elizabeth, 491
—, Marie, 491
—, (or Speighis), William,
485, 491
Spence, Elizabeth, 499
—, James, 327, 331
—, John, 327
—, Mrs., 191
—, Sara, 178, 249
Spence, William, 178, 191,
271, 499
Spenceley, John, 141
Spencer, Alice, 228
—, Sir Edward, 106
—, Francis, 35
—, James, 142
—, John, 142, 448, 485
—, Kathren, 173
—, Margaret, 506
—, Nicholas, 163, 163*
—, Peter, 141
—, Robert, 84, 163
—, Thomas, 182
—, William, 82, 117, 228,
229
Spendergrass, Tho., 51
Spendley, Mary, 75
Spenslove, John, 491
—, Lowrie, 491
Spenswick, Mrs., 458
Spicer, Ann, 71
—, Edward, 122, 129
—, Gregory, 233
—, Henry, 129
—, Richard, 36
—, Samell, 405
—, Wm., 112
Spight, Fra., 84
Spilman, Hanna, 252
—, (or Spillman), Thomas,
175, 186, 188, 226, 252, 273
Spillman, Captain, 267
Spittle, Robert, 409
Spral, Elnor, 179
Spragins, Radulph, 95
Spratt, Mary, 108
—, Tho., 112
Sprawco, Oliff, 102
Sprawson, William, 114
Sprate, Jo., 101
Spring, Elnor, 280
—, Henry, 281
—, John, 280, 281
—, Mary, 281
—, William, 281
Springall, Jo., 36
Springham, Hannah, 422
—, John, 338, 422,
455
—, Sarah, 422
Sprite, Robert, 71
Spruling, Richard, 172
Spurr, Robert, 51
Spurway (Spurwey, or Spur-
way), Robert, 326, 329
Spyer, Jo., 63
Spyuk, Robert, 82
Squire, John, 303
Squier, Phillip, 38

- Srayne, Richard, 132
 Staber, Peter, 178
 Stacie, Elizabeth, 105
 Stacy, W., 403
 Stafferton, Mr., 176
 Stafford, Jane, 71
 —, Mr., 309
 —, William, 249, 251
 Stagg, Wm., 48, 53, 56, 57, 60, 61, 68
 Stalvers, Henry, 306
 —, Mrs., 305
 Stamford, John, 257
 Stamp (or Stump), Tho., 79
 Stanbridge, Nathaniel, 194
 Stanbridge, William, 95
 Standerick (Standericke, Standerwicke, Sanderick, or Sanderwike), Nathaniel, 319, 320*, 323
 Standlich, Dorothy, 96
 Standish, James, 221
 Standon, Mary, 421
 —, William, 421
 Standy, Robert, 78
 Stanfast, John, 505, 507
 Stanfold, Jo., 73
 —, Mary, 489
 —, Richard, 115
 —, Robert, 485, 489
 Stanley, Christopher, 72
 —, Francis, 138
 —, Hugh, 126
 —, Morris, 201
 —, Robert, 408
 —, Roger, 221
 —, Susanna, 72
 —, William, 135
 Stanly, Mrs., 458
 Stann, Jo., 129
 Stannings, Thomas, 407
 Stannion, Ant., 48
 Stansley, Tho., 56
 Sanson, John, 191
 Stantley, Jo., 98
 Stanton, Daniel, 367
 —, Pease, 406
 —, Tho., 36
 Staple, or Staples
 Stapchill, Alexander, 151
 Staples (or Staple), Leonard, 73, 316, 318, 342
 —, Richard, 271
 Stapleton, Pierce, 81
 —, Walter, 405
 —, William, 161*, 162*
 Stajous, Cornelius, 488
 —, Margaret, 488
 —, Thomas, 488
 Stares, Thomas, 42
 Starkey, Elizabeth, 175
 Starkie, Peter, 125
 Starling, Wm., 114
 Staueing, or Staveling
 Staughton, Edward, 87
 Staunton, Jo., 126
 Staveling, Mathew, 193
 Staymore, Francis, 505
 Sicking, Eliz., 278
 —, John, 278
 —, Rowland, 278, 279
 —, Sarah, 278, 279
 —, Thomas, 278
 Stedfall, William, 79
 Steele (Steel, or Steede), Edwyn, 162, 321, 325, 331, 335, 339, 344, 424, 447, 458
 —, John, 166
 —, see Steed
 Stedham, John, 449
 Stedman, Elizabeth, 68
 —, Isaac, 68
 —, Nathaniel, 68
 —, Susanna, 426
 Steed, Calia, 424
 —, see Stede
 Steel, Mary, 403, 404
 Steele, Barbery, 466, 468
 —, George, 468
 —, Thomas, 466
 Steephens, or Stephens
 Steere, Richard, 136
 —, Robert, 111
 Steerer, Eliz., 107
 Steerman, Anthony, 499
 Steevens, Alice, 68
 —, Edward, 139
 —, Henry, 99
 —, John, 40, 129, 506
 —, Mathew, 86
 —, Tho., 73, 101
 —, Wm., 83, 126, 128
 —, see Stevens, Stephens
 Stevenson, Christopher, 127
 —, Richard, 120
 Stepling, Henry, 447
 Stephen, —, 192
 Stephens, Stephens, &c.
 —, (or Stevens), Elias, 326, 329
 —, John, 239, 485
 —, Nathaniel, 405
 —, Philipp (Philippa), 151
 —, (or Stevens), Richard, 175, 193, 226, 333, 336, 339
 —, Sylvester, 406
 —, see Steevens, Stevens
 Stepney, Thomas, 256
 Sterry, Geo., 140
 Stevens, 196
 Stevens (or Stephens), Elias, 326, 329
 —, Hector, 426
 —, (or Stevens), John, 181, 296
 —, Judith, 151
 —, (or Stephens), Richard, 333, 336, 339
 —, Robert, 43
 —, Thomas, 426
 —, see Steevens, Stephens
 Steward, Amey, 505
 —, John, 424
 —, Margaret, 424
 —, William, 139
 —, see Shepel
 Stewart, John, 329
 Stibbs, Jo., 120
 Stickland, Margaret, 422
 —, William, 379, 422, 439
 Stiffchynn, Wm., 128
 Stiles, Francis, 42
 —, Henry, 43
 —, Joan, 43
 —, Jo., 43
 —, Richard, 43
 —, Tho., 42
 Stilgo, Ant., 111
 Stint, Henry, 140
 Stirrup, James, 306
 Smith, Martin, 436
 Stok's, Stokas, or Stokes
 Stockbridge, Ann, 94, see Stockbridge, Stockbridge
 Stock, Robert, 85
 Stockbridge, Jo., 93, see Stockbridge, Stockbridge
 Stockell, Edward, 186
 Stocker, William, 177, 237
 Stockley, John, 403
 —, Mary, 403
 Stockton, Jonas, 187, 256
 —, Timothy, 187, 256
 —, Tho., 132
 Stockwell, Gabriell, 85
 Stoe, Wm., 80, see Stow
 Stokes, Goodman, 178
 Stoker, Samuel, 444
 —, Wm., 132
 Stokes, Stok's, Stokas
 —, Ann, 227
 —, David, 304
 —, George, 39
 —, Grace, 130
 —, John, 227
 —, Jonathan, 305, 306
 —, Luke, 52

INDEX.

571

- Stokes, Michael, 403
 —, Th., 131
 —, Wm., 335, 336, 338,
 339
 Stollard, James, 470
 Stop, Henry, 119
 —, Jo., 54
 —, Moyses, 175, *see* Stones
 —, Richard, 193
 — (Stor, or Stow), Samuel,
 63
 Stone, Ann, 66
 —, Elizabeth, 238
 —, Francis (*i.e.*, Frances),
 494
 —, —, 66
 —, Hugh, 430
 —, John, 66
 —, John, 66, 180, 181, 234,
 237, 408, 485, 494
 —, Marie, 66
 —, Maximilian, 238
 —, Richard, 75
 —, Robert, 444
 —, Soly, 237
 —, Symon, 66
 Stones, Moyses, 244, *see* Ston
 Stonhouse, Wm., 84
 Stonwood, Hen., 81
 Stowall (or Stoodley), John,
 335, 336, 340
 Stope, Chas., 122
 Stor, Samuel, 63
 —, *see* Ston, &c.
 Storey, William, 290
 Stott, Fra., 51
 Stotter, Jo., 143
 Stott, John, 505
 Stow (or Stowe), John, 303,
 309
 —, Mary, 308, *see* Mountain
 — (Ston or Stor), Samuel, 63
 —, Thomas, 303, 309
 —, *see* Stoc
 Stowes, Mr., 312, 313
 Stuchey, William, 171, 238
 Straford, Thomas, 437
 Strange (P), *see* Strange
 Stranfel'w, Thomas, 433
 Strange, Ben., 85
 —, William, 104, 222
 —, *see* Strange
 Stratford, Robert, 38
 Strattergood, John, 41
 Stratton, Mary, 435
 —, Thomas, 435
 Straughan, Wm., 83, *see*
 Strawne
 Strange (or Strangie ?) Wil-
 liam, 172
 Strause, Elias, 407
 Strawne, Henry, 485, *see*
 Straughan
 Streaton, Elizabeth, 66
 Street, Alice, 59
 Strene, Jo., 131
 —, Thomas, 131
 Stretch, John, 505
 Strecher, Andrew, 122
 Streter, Thomas, 143
 Stringer, Mr., 309
 —, Samuel, 120
 Strong, Charles, 327, 330
 Strode, George, 494
 —, Henry, 485
 —, John, 164, 165, 458
 —, Margaret, 485
 Stroude, Mrs. John, 505
 Stroude, John, 93, 115
 Strutt, James, 352, 359, 371,
 395, 400, 406
 Stratton (or Scrutton), John,
 485
 Stuart, John, 441, *see* Steward
 Stubber, Jo., 113
 Stuchbridge, Charles, 93, *see*
 Stuchbridge, Stockbridge
 Studdy, Thomas, 485
 Studman, Jack, 51
 Stump (or Stamp), Tho., 79
 Sturlevant, Roger, 37
 Sturdivant, Edward, 443
 Sturdy, Jo., 80
 Sturges, Wm., 64
 Sturman, Mary, 505
 Sturton, Jo., 140
 Suckliff, Michell, 136
 Sudbarrowe, Peter, 79
 Sulgerner, Rowland, 109
 Suffolk, Thomas, Earl of, 156
 Sullivant, Anthony, 424, 434
 —, Daniel, 420, 429
 —, Dearman, 430
 —, Elisabeth, 424, 434
 —, John, 424, 434
 —, Margaret, 428, 429
 Sully, Thomas, 178
 Sully, Maudlyn, 247
 —, Thomas, 247
 Summerfield (Summerfield), Nicho-
 las, 262
 Summers (Summes), John, 140
 Sunnifil (Sunnifill), John, 188
 Summers, Ann, 507
 — (or Sumers), John,
 338, 343, 507
 —, Thomas, 505
 —, *see* Somers
 Sures, *see* Simcs, Henry
 Surgisson, Wm., 35
 Susan, —, 245
 Susanna (negress), 489
 Sussames, Alexander, 194
 Sutton, Dorothy, 437
 —, Elin, 116
 —, George, 38
 —, Henry, 377, 485
 —, John, 84, 323, 343,
 407, 424, 433, 458
 —, Katharin, 423
 —, Mary, 423
 —, Nicholas, 173, 215
 —, Richard, 163, 401
 —, Robert, 121
 —, William, 179
 Swain, Martin, 417
 Swaine, Peter, 370, 415, 448
 —, *see* Swayne
 Swales, Geo., 81
 Swan (or Swann), John, 120,
 425, 460, 470
 Swanley, Jo., 112
 —, Robert, 410
 Swarbeck, John, 220
 Swarris, David, 450
 Swayne, Ann, 117
 —, Elizabeth, 49, 59
 —, Francis, 54
 —, Tho., 416
 —, Wm., 54, 69
 —, *see* Swaine
 Sweet (or Sweetel), Robert,
 185, 240
 Sweeting, Jo., 51
 —, Richard, 430, 458
 —, Sannell, 316
 Sweetland, James, 386
 —, William, 343, 373,
 402, 403
 Swift, Mr., 180
 Swifte, Abram, 114
 —, Jane, 126
 —, Jo., 614
 —, Thomas, 234
 —, Wm., 115
 Swinbow, Thomas, 220, 268
 Swunny, Thomas, 409
 Swnow, Thomas, 177, *see*
 Snow
 Swynlen, Wm., 76
 Syant, Jo., 103
 Syllie, Tho., 59
 Syer, Tho., 113
 Syllie, Tobie, 138, *see* Silly
 Synes, Alexander, 138
 —, Margaret, 243
 Synies (Synmes), Benjamin,
 126
 — (—), John, 38

- Symes, *see* Simes, &c.
 Symon, Oliver, 114
 —, Stephen, 153
 — (an Italian), 194
 — *see* Simon
 Symonds, Thos., 36
 Symonds, Dorothy, 141
 —, Francis, 41
 —, James, 137
 —, Jo., 52, 114
 —, Richard, 112, 154
 —, Samuel, 104
 —, Wm., 122
 — *see* Simons
 Symons, John, 194
 — (or Simons), Richard, 269, 316*, 318
 —, Samuel, 403
 — *see* Simons
 Sympet, Robert, 142
 Sympkyn, Ralph, 122, *see* Simpkins
 Sympkins
 Sympson, Daniell, 101
 —, Geo., 83
 —, John, 52
 — *see* Simpson
- TABOR, Anne, 283
 —, Jane, 283
 —, Sarah, 283
 —, Timothy, 283
 Tadd, Alexander, 81
 Taggart, Elisabeth, 434
 Taggart, Alexander, 458
 —, James, 445
 Tailor, Barbara, 432
 —, Mary, 432
 — *see* Tayler, Taylor
 Talbot, Geo., 80
 —, Jo., 83
 —, Thomas, 95
 —, Wm., 120
 Tallcott, John, 150
 Tanner, Daniell, 185, 247
 —, Elisabeth, 431
 —, Josias, 228
 —, Mary, 431
 Tapper, Thomas, 128, 412
 Tappin (Tuppin, or Tappin), Miles, 460, 465, 466
 —, William, 466
 Tarbuter, Richard, 180
 Taselie, Eliz., 87
 Tatum (or Tattam), Nathaniel, 170, 209
 Tate, James, 70
 —, Thos., 121
 Tathill, William, 173
 Tatum, Henry, 40
- Tatt's, Robert, 442
 Taverer, Henry, 126
 Tawyer, Hugh, 71
 Taylor, Dyonis, 59
 —, George, 124, 131, 141
 —, James, 85
 —, Jasper, 194
 —, John, 40, 112, 118
 —, Nicholas, 119
 —, Richard, 86, 136
 —, Steeven, 138
 —, Thomas, 75
 —, Wm., 86, 140
 Taylor, Ann, 87
 —, Anto., 71
 —, Chrl., 79
 —, Dorothy, 203
 —, Elizabeth, 77
 —, Fortune, 174
 —, John, 94, 122, 253, 428, 486
 —, Jonathan, 449
 —, Kat., 58
 —, Mary, 203
 —, Mrs., 181
 —, Rebecca, 253
 —, Richard, 170, 203, 267, 268
 —, Robert, 103, 193
 —, Thomas, 30, 273
 —, Walter, 500
 —, William, 71, 94, 396
 —, Zachary, 84
 — *see* Tailor
 Tayte, John, 470, *see* Tale
 Teague, John, 412
 Teague (boy), 471
 Teape (or Teap), Robert, 332, 338, 341
 —, Walter, 319
 Teider, Thos., 52
 Teed, John, 294
 Teece, John, 467
 Teirer, John, 135
 Temple, Edward, 173, 190, 205
 —, Sir Richard, 161*
 —, Thomas, 161
 Tempree, John, 506
 Tems (or Tenis), George, 81
 Terrett, Ralph, 40
 Terrill, James, 143
 —, Samuel, 486
 —, Thos., 80
 Terry, Anto., 84
 —, Russell, 63
 —, Christopher, 411, 458
 —, Giles, 85
 —, Jo., 68
 —, Richard, 107
 —, Robert, 107
- Terry, Thomas, 84, 107
 Terwight, Geo., 330
 Tester, Elisabeth, 432
 Teitoe, Nic., 82
 Thatcher, Francis, 423
 —, Jo., 120
 —, Mary, 423
 —, Samuel, 423
 —, Sylvester, 104
 Thayer, Nathaniel, 412
 Theody, Mark, 35
 Thimbleby, Nicholas, 102
 Thistlethwaite, Peter, 486
 Thomas, 182, 188, 194, 195, 243, 248, 427
 —, Abraham, 317*, 320, 324
 —, Adam, 321, 322, 325, 342, 343
 —, Christopher, 79, 124
 —, David, 135, 458
 —, Davie, 80, 141
 —, Elizabeth, 497
 —, Gabriell, 138
 —, George, 411
 —, Henry, 153
 —, John, 51, 80, 116, 130, 152, 179, 233, 470, 498, 506
 —, Nathaniel, 172, 217, 430
 —, Richard, 80, 83
 —, Robert, 95
 —, Roger, 80, 458
 —, Thomas, 115, 122, 449
 —, Thompson, 486
 —, William, 95, 112, 132, 293, 497
 — (an Indian), 188, 255
 Thomkins, John, 104
 Thomlins, Ben., 62
 —, Edward, 62
 Thomlinson, Joseph, 141, *see* Tomlinson
 Thompson, Ann, 222
 —, Christopher, 506
 —, Jane, 494
 —, John, 486, 494
 —, Lancelott, 489
 —, Mary, 489
 —, Roger, 222
 —, Thomas, 486
 —, William, 195
 — *see* Tompson
 Thomson, Chri., 134
 —, Edward, 81, 103
 —, Georg, 185
 —, Jo., 52, 76, 81, 84, 134, 135
 —, Norris, 273
 —, Paule, 185

INDEX.

573

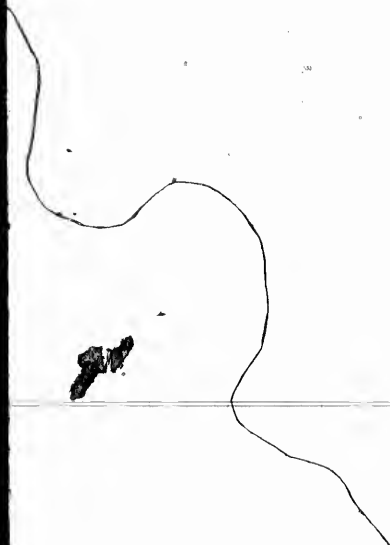
- Thomson, Robert, 128
 —, Tho., 86, 98, 128
 —, William, 124, 142,
 185, 244
 —, *see* Tomson
 Thornburgh, Widow, 441
 Thornburgh, George, 436, 486
 Thorne, Wm., 114
 Thorne, Arthur, 133
 —, Henry, 173, 213
 —, Peter, 56
 —, Thomas, 122
 Thornebury, Thomas, 253
 Thornegood (or Thorngood),
 Thomas, 176, 182
 Thornehill (or Thornehill),
 Timothy, 164, 469, 506
 Thornton, Joanna, 59
 —, Nicholas, 301
 —, Robert, 68, 162
 —, Walter, 59
 —, Wm., 411
 Thorogood (or Thorouggood),
 Alan, 187, 253
 —, Richard, 433
 Thorouggood, Edw., 286
 —, *good, &c.*
 Thorowlen, Alice, 218
 Thorowgood, Edward, 159
 —, Thomas, 226, 486
 —, *see* Thurrowgood,
 &c.
 Thorp, Elizabeth, 67
 —, John, 47
 —, William, 67
 Thorpe, James, 329, 506
 —, John, 412
 Thrasher, Robert, 261
 Threlder, Nicolas, 249
 Threlcatt, Ant., 74
 Threnorden, Edward, 216
 —, Elizabeth, 216
 Thresher, Robert, 183
 Throgmorton, John, 189, 208
 Througood, *see* Thorogood
 Thurrogood, Jo., 142
 —, Mary, 96
 Thurrowgood, Wm., 118
 —, *see* Thorowgood,
 &c.
 Thursly, James, 192
 Thurston, John, 293
 —, Margaret, 293
 —, Thomas, 293
 Thwait's, Alexander, 49
 Thwing, Ben., 62
 Thwing, John, 357
 Tibbalds, Tho., 131
 Tibott, *see* Tybiott
 Tichloun, Winofred, 486
 Tickin (or Tinkin), Peter, 318
 Tickner, Thomas, 446
 Tiffin, Tho., 142
 Tiffing, Jo., 125
 Tighton, W., 121
 Tiler, Elizabeth, 259
 —, William, 259
 —, *see* Tyler
 Tilly, John, 136
 Tilly, Wm., 88, *see* Tylly
 Tilney, Thomas, 486
 Timothy, John, 316*, 317, 343
 Tindall, Richard, 506
 —, Thomas, 191, 267
 —, Widow, 176
 Tine, Elizabeth, 424
 —, John, 424
 —, Margaret, 424
 Tingley, Palmer, 53
 Tinner, Jacob, 411
 Tunkin, *see* Tickin
 Tuppin, John, 411
 Tipplesy, Francis, 138
 Tiscall, Robert, 141
 Titcomb, Samuel, 329
 Titise, Josia, 111
 Titus, Edmund, 46
 —, Jo., 46
 —, Hanna, 46
 —, Robert, 46
 Tiverton, William, 333, 336
 Told, Robert, 259
 Tolentan (or Dolentan), Su-
 saannah, 329
 Toller, Marie, 66
 Tollie, Tho., 84
 Tollo, Demeueres Lewis, 412
 Tomkins, Elizabeth, 131
 —, Kat., 131
 —, Marie, 131
 —, Ralph, 131
 —, Samuel, 131
 Tomlinson, Mathew, 80, *see*
 Thomlinson
 Tompson, Ann, 172
 —, Nicholas, 180, 234
 —, Roger, 172
 —, *see* Thompson, &c.
 Tomson, George, 244
 —, Hather, 256
 —, Mr., 257
 —, Paule, 241
 —, William, 255
 —, *see* Thomson
 Tooke, James, 178, 220, *see* Tuke
 Tooles, Morgan, 411
 Toolie, Tho., 85
 Tooly, Nathan, 127
 Toothaker, Margaret, 130
 —, Roger, 130
 Topcliffe, Wm., 140
 Toplis, Wm., 79
 Toppan, Abraham, 203
 —, Elizabeth, 293
 —, Peter, 293
 —, Susanna, 293
 Tsappin, *see* Tappin
 Topsall, Humphrey, 36
 Toter, Judiah, 452
 Totbill, Mrs., 447
 Totle, William, 206
 Totman, Jo., 150
 Totnell, Jo., 67
 Toulan, Robert, 138
 Touey, *see* Tovey
 Townend, *see* Townesend, &c.
 Tovey, Richard, 506
 Tovey, Edward, 116
 Townie, Edmund, 291
 —, Edward, 445
 —, John, 39
 Townesend (or Towhensell),
 Thomas, 327, 329
 Towpsend, Alice, 428
 —, Francis, 121
 —, John, 418
 —, (or Towansend), Ri-
 chard, 120, 134, 174, 223,
 363, 411
 —, Tho., 37
 Townson, James, 51
 —, Tiff., 36
 Towse, John, 37
 Toyer, Kath., 411
 Trachern, John, 173
 Tracy, Thomas, 266
 Traffapp, Timothy, 122
 Tranmorden, Edward, 172
 Trane, Jo., 63
 Traott, Richard, 441
 Traice, Nic., 43, 45, 47, 55
 Trash (or Trask), Saran, 95
 Tratt, Robert, 70
 Travech, Samuel, 164
 Travers, Phillis, 441
 Travis, Richard, 410
 Trelwell, Mary, 110
 —, Thomas, 110
 Tree, John, 327
 —, Richard, 227, 272
 Tregagell, Richard, 132
 Tichearne, John, 211
 Tremills, Wm., 412
 Tremineere, Edward, 153
 Tremigall, Richard, 67
 Treneighan, Robert, 153
 Trent, Jo., 79
 Trentam, Tho., 108

- Trese, Samuel, 84
 Trethewy (or Trethewey), John, 161, 162
 Trevas, Geo., 118
 Trewin, Jane, 153
 Trigg, Thomas, 41
 Triggs, Thomas, 192
 Trim, Trim, [i.e., Trimmer], Valentine, 370, 373, 414
 Trippatt, Jo., 86
 Trodd, Richard, 296
 Troope, Samuel, 129
 Trout, Perient, 307, 309
 Trou, Jan de, 199
 Trowell, Phillip, 458, 486
 Trowsdale, Ann, 433
 Trubbs, George, 316, 317*
 True, Ann., 82
 —, John, 102
 Trueman, Richard, 42
 Trumball, Thomas, 94*
 Trump (or Trümpe), Humphrey, 334, 337, 340
 Turen, John, 327
 Tuscul, William, 425
 Truscott, Phineas, 142
 Trussell, John, 170, 207
 Trye, John, 221
 Tubbs, Edward, 486
 Tubley, Grace, 123
 Tuck, Warram, 112
 Tucke, William, 296
 Tucker, Ann, 506
 —, Charles, 163
 —, Elizabeth, 244
 —, Francis, 305, 306
 —, Geo., 122
 —, Henry, Senr., 303
 —, John, 305, 327, 330
 —, Margaret, 98
 —, Mary, 185, 244
 —, St. George, 303
 —, Thomas, 119
 —, William, 184, 244, 273, 274, 327, 330
 Tudor, Richard, 445, 458
 —, Richard, 430
 Tuke, Chri., 85, *see* Tooke
 Tull, John, 461
 Tullie, Jo., 126
 Tulls, John, 466
 —, Richard, 466
 Tuppin, *see* Tappin
 Turdall, John, 412
 Turgis, Symon, 170, 208
 Turk, Geo., 133
 Turner, Elizabeth, 46, 123
 —, Henry, 173, 177, 214, 219
 Turner, Isaac, 123
 —, John, 85, 411
 —, Jonathan, 303
 —, Joseph, 193
 —, Marmaduke, 63
 —, Martha, 424
 —, Martin, 180, 234
 —, Mary, 424
 —, Matthew, 51
 —, Robert, 85, 93, 170, 210
 —, Sara, 37
 —, Symon, 179
 —, Thomas, 79, 80, 112, 144, 205, 297
 Turnor, George, 255
 —, Roger, 192
 Turpin, Henry, Junr., 458
 —, Senr., 458
 —, John, 70
 —, Widow, 442
 Turton, Francis, 458
 Tustin, Jo., 133
 Tutbill, George, 439
 Tuttle, Abigail, 45
 —, Ann, 48, 49
 —, Anna, 48
 —, Elizabeth, 49, 83
 —, Isbell, 48
 —, Joan, 45
 —, Jo., 45, 48, 49
 —, Rebecca, 48
 —, Richard, 48
 —, Sara, 45
 —, Symon, 45
 —, Tho., 49
 —, William, 49
 Twine, Widow, 458
 Tyack, William, 164*
 Tybott, Tybhot, Tibott
 —, Elizabeth, 108
 —, Henry, 108
 —, Jeremy, 108
 —, Remembrance, 108
 —, Samuel, 108
 Tyers, John, 188
 Tyler, Elizabeth, 181
 —, Jo., 121
 —, Robert, 486
 —, Thomas, 70
 —, William, 181
 —, *see* Tiler
 Tylly, Nathaniel, 73, *see* Tilly
 Tynkler, Sara, 54
 Tynnan, Robert, 102
 Tyos, John, 235
 Tyres, Samuel, 83
 Tyrwhitt, George, 458
 Tyrwill, Merculous, 458
 Tyse, Wm., 137
 Tysoe, Wm., 486
 Tyzacke, John, 166*
 UBANK, William, 135
 Ufford, John, 486
 Underwood, Andrew, 111
 —, John, 35, 96
 —, Marable, 291
 —, Martha, 281
 —, Martin, 281
 —, Mary, 433
 —, Peter, 50
 —, Robert, 104
 Union (Union or Vinon), George, 181
 Unlton (or Vinton), Thomas, 48
 Unyon, Tho., 143
 Upgate, Richard, 121
 Upham, Elizabeth, 286
 —, John, 286
 —, Junr., 286
 —, Nathaniel, 286
 —, Sarah, 286
 Uppcott, Richard, 94
 Upson, Steeven, 66
 Upton, John, 178, 217
 Uree, John, 369
 Urquhart, Alexander, 413
 Uslitt, Thomas, 150
 Usher, Ann, 205
 —, Beniamine (or Beny), 192, 193
 —, John, 58
 —, William, 39
 Usherwood, Thomas, 142
 Ushur, James, 267
 Ute (or Uty), Ann, (181), 237
 —, (—), 181, 237, 270
 Vaghan, *see* Vaughan
 Vale, Jacob Fouceco, 450
 Vallin, Joan, 113
 Valuerie, Abr., 449
 Vanlerspike, John, 407
 Van Heck, Katherin, 101
 —, Oliver, 101
 —, Peter, 101
 Vanlang, Richard, 430
 Van Luccom, Henry, 143
 Vardell, Robert, 132
 Varier, William, 342
 Varloe, Phillip, 364, 376
 Varlow, Capt., 434
 Varnam, Francis, 425
 Vass, Ezekiah, 396
 —, Robert, 121
 Vassall, Ann, 93, 94
 —, Fra., 94
 —, Judith, 94
 —, Margaret, 93

INDEX.

575

- Vassall, Mary, 93
 — Wm., 93
 Vater, *see* Vawter
 Vaughan, Davie, 119
 — (or Vaghan), John,
 118, 135, 260, 305, 507
 — Ralph, 47
 — Rowland, 109
 — Sarah, 507
 Vause, Richard, 505
 Vaux, John, 413
 Vawter (or Vater), Robert,
 318*, 319*, 320*
 Veazey, Nathaniel, 313
 Veiyard, William, 316
 Venn, Edward, 318*, 319*, 320*
 — Tho., 81
 Vennable, Ralph, 86
 Vennell, John, 296
 Venner, Thomas, 319, 319*, 320*
 Venturer, Geo., 73
 Verdin, Richard, 125
 Vereing, Alice, 506
 — Joshua, 506
 Vergo, Daniel, 173
 — John, 179
 Verin, John, 234
 — Nathaniel, 413
 Vernie, John, 176
 Vermillie, John, 166*
 Vernon, James, 165*
 — Peter, 413
 Verryard, William, 318
 Verulam, Francis, Lord, 157
 Vicars, John, 193
 — Severn, 304
 Vickers, Jo., 109
 — Zeverin, 85
 Vickars, James, 442
 Victor, Michell, 119
 Viero, Daniel, 209
 Villy, Edward, 312, 336, 341
 Villermars, Dr. Dr., 434
 Vincencia, Mr., 180, 235
 Vincene, Juane, 202
 — William, 202
 Vincent, John, 318*, 319*,
 324, 436
 — Mrs., 169
 — William, 169, 267
 — *see* Vincent
 Viner, Anthony, 412
 Vincoit (or Vincott), Joseph,
 333, 338, 346
 Vinon (or Union), George, 181
 Vinson, Tho., 115
 Vinter, Richard, 324 [486
 Vinton (or Union), Thomas,
 Viper, Tho., 80
 Virbritt, 261
 Virgo, John, 240
 — Susan, 240
 Visler, Ann, 406
 Vizari, John, 126
 Voh, Phillip, 427
 Voss, John, 102
 — Morris Furse, *alias*, 340,
see Fosse, &c.
 Vynall, Jo., 117
 Vyncent, Edward, 86
 — Ezia, 133
 — Marthew, 133
 — *see* Vincent
 Vynu, Jo., 52
 Vyns, Francis, 122
 WACKENFELD, Anne, 300
 — William, 300
 Wadd, Anne, 291
 Waddline, Thomas, 487
 Waddington, Hanna, 123
 Wade, David, 286
 — Edward, 161
 — Elizabeth, 286
 — Geo., 82, 115
 — Hannah, 426
 — John, 136, 426
 — Jonathan, 150
 — Sici, 63
 — Richard, 286
 — Robert, 50
 — Wm., 63
 Wadford (or Wadford), Wm.,
 326
 Wadham, Richard, 334, 338, 340
 — Roger, 326, 331
 — Tho., 370
 Wadsworth, William, 159, 243,
 254
 Waggitt, Edward, 109
 — Tho., 85
 Waime, Amye, 250
 — Ann, 187
 — John, 187, 250
 Wainwright, James, 418
 — John, Senr., 303
 — *see* Wayneswrite
 Wakefeld, Thomas, 95
 Waker, Sarah, 438
 Wakers, Jo., 118
 Wahlen, Humphrey, 181, 239
 — Samuel, 84
 — Thomas, 446
 Wale, John, 348, 506, *see* Wall
 Walford, Elizabeth, 432
 — Musc, 343, 432, 440
 Walker, Edward, 101, 434, 435
 — Grace, 75
 — James, 61, 81
 — John, 192, 193, 196, 431
 Walker, Joseph, 70
 — Margaret, 129
 — Mathew, 81
 — Richard, (co. 191)
 — Robert, 184, 243
 — Sara, 61
 — Susan, 434
 — Thomas, 134, 426
 — Walter, 124
 — William, 40, 60, 169, 294
 Walkin, Robert, 190
 Walk, John, 92
 — John, 332, 336, *see* Walp
 — Samuel, 417
 — Thobald, 128
 — Walter, 128
 Walker, Andrew, 278
 — Charles, 174, 223
 — Edmund, 162
 — Jo., 103, 140
 — Peter, 102
 Walley, Henry, 507, *see*
 Whaley
 Wallinger, Charles, 96
 Wallington, Joseph, 70
 Wallington, William, 101
 Wallis, George, 92
 — Ralph, 92
 — Tho., 64, 120
 Walrond, Thomas, 487
 Walton, Jane, 132
 Walter, Alice, 499
 — Elihu, 448
 — Richard, 487
 — Robert, 162
 — Thomas, 499
 — William, 39
 Walters, Ann, 343
 — Christopher, 486
 — John, 332, 337, 340
 — Richard, 322
 — William, 40, 41, 140,
 222, 334, 338, 341
 Walther, Francis, 496
 — Mary, 496
 Walton, George, 459
 — John, 186, 257
 — Margaret, 488
 — Mary, 488
 — Richard, 41, 487
 — William, 39, 488
 Walters, Richard, 600
 Walturn, Robert, 121
 Walwyn, Amie, 496
 — (or Walwyne), James,
 496, 506, 507
 Wamley, John, 193
 Wan-hall, Ann, 162
 Wainston [Wannerton], Wil-
 liam, 229



- Ward, Eliza, 35
 —, Elizabeth, 123
 —, Henry, 314
 —, James, 79
 —, Jane, 415
 —, John, 182, 260
 —, Richard, 121, 487
 —, Robert, 80
 —, Thomas, 181, 239, 314
 —, William, 174, 186, 233, 487
 Warden, Thomas, 262
 Wattle, Christopher, 506
 Ware, Esaw de La, 184
 Warner, Ann, 427
 —, Ciprian, 104
 —, John, 65, 427
 —, Nathaniel, 418
 —, Ralph, 426
 —, Samuel, 338, 459, 462
 —, Stephen, 487
 —, Sir Thomas, 436
 —, Thomas, 84, 105, 158, 427, 444
 —, Wm., 121
 Warr, William, 140
 Warren, Anne, 427
 —, Edward, 81
 —, Elizabeth, 75
 —, George, 333, 336, 340
 —, Henry, 84
 —, (or Warring), John, 79, 85, 112, 135, 333, 337, 340
 —, Joseph, 434, 459
 —, Nicholas, 320
 —, Richard, 297
 —, Thomas, 351, 363, 375, 384, 395
 Warrington, Robert, 82
 Warrwell, Joseph, 123
 Wartunbee, Richard, 139
 Warwick, Robert, Earl of, 159
 —, Earl of, 309
 Wasey, Joseph, 374
 Washburn, Washburne, Washburn, Washburne
 —, John, 57, 189, 257, 263, 420
 —, Joseph, 36
 —, Margerie, 57
 —, Phillip, 57
 Wasley, John, 487
 Wassell, Jo., 93
 Wasson, Edward, 489
 Waterman, Ann, 123
 —, Humphrey, 471
 —, John, 324
 —, Katherine, 85
 —, Mr., 309
 —, Nicholas, 154
 Waterman, Tho., 40
 Waters, Watters
 —, Edward, 187, 253, 272
 —, Grace, 187, 253
 —, Jo., 101
 —, Margaret, 253
 —, Mary, 459
 —, William, 187, 253
 Watkin, Tho., 137
 Watkins, Watkins, Watkins, Watkines, Watkins
 —, Arthur, 52
 —, Daniel, 189, 231
 —, David, 354, 486
 —, Eliz., 489
 —, Henry, 139
 —, Peregrine (or Peregrin, &c.), 189, 205
 —, Phillip, 416
 —, Rice, 181, 232
 —, Richard, 138
 —, Robert, 486
 —, Thomas, 487
 Watkinson, John, 39
 Watler, Robert, 127
 Watlington, Francis, 351, 354, 368, 375, 388, 408
 —, Mary, 417
 Watson, Watson
 —, Abram, 59, 121
 —, Alice, 124
 —, Christopher, 80
 —, Francis, 87
 —, James, 172, 207
 —, John, 36, 82, 150, 169, 201, 256
 —, Margaret, 102
 —, Nic., 74, 122
 —, Thomas, 59, 172, 439
 —, William, 103, 434
 —, *see* Watson
 Watt, David, 487
 Watters, *see* Waters
 Watkines, *see* Watkins
 Watkins, *see* Watkins
 Watlin, Richard, 279
 Watton, John, 119, 128, 191
 Watts, Watt's
 —, James, 74
 —, Jeremy, 104
 —, Jo., 51, 73, 141
 —, Josias, 116
 —, Mechisala, 41
 —, New, 81
 —, Richard, 415
 —, Thomas, 171, 238
 —, Wm., 139
 Watton, *see* Watson
 Watty, Henry, 497
 —, Pierce, 497
 Wautre, George, 198
 Waycome, William, 190
 Waymoth, James, 134
 Waynewrite, Richard, 83, *see* Wainwright
 Wayte, John, 471
 Wazell, Thomas, 71
 Wazen, Jo., 121
 Weare, John, 296
 Weasell (or Wesell), Niccolas, 152, 261
 Weaver, Edmond, 46
 —, James, 46
 —, John, 467
 —, Margrett, 46
 —, Samuel, 181, 238, 319, 320, 322
 —, Sarah, 467
 —, (or Weaver), Thomas, 167, 417
 —, William, 329, 461
 —, *see* Weaver
 Webb, Anthony, 153
 —, Edward, 136, 499
 —, Goodman, 176
 —, James, 316, 317, 343, 471
 —, Jane, 472
 —, Katherine, 67
 —, Richard, 114
 —, Samuel, 461
 —, Stephen, 177, 232
 —, Thomas, 63, 104, 118, 143
 Webb, Mr., 308
 Webster (or Wheeler), Nathaniel, 226, 329
 Webbin (or Webbing), Wassell, 182, 241
 Webster, Anne, 490
 —, Edward, 415
 —, Elisabeth, 429, 430
 —, Francis, 103
 —, Henry, 414
 —, Joan, 237
 —, John, 487, 490
 —, Ralph, 141
 —, Richard, 135
 —, Robert, 429, 449
 —, Roger, 181, 237
 —, Susanna, 490
 Weeden, Edward, 59
 Weekham, Giles, 296
 Weekes, Anna, 130
 —, Jo., 116, 130
 —, Marie, 130
 —, Thomas, 139
 Weeks, Symon, 152
 Welch, William, 168
 Welch, David, 459
 —, Edmond, 416
 —, John, 303, 362, 471

INDEX.

577

- Welch, *see* Welsh
 Welchman, John, 183
 —, Lewis, 183
 Welding, William, 169
 Weldon, William, 447, 459
 Wellyn, Richard, 41
 Wellman, Christian, 133
 —, Tho., 40
 Wells, Ann, 49, 59
 —, Henne, 35
 —, John, 487
 —, Mathew, 129
 —, Richard, 113, 120
 —, Robert, 127
 —, Tho., 59
 —, William, 86
 Welsh, Jacob, 34
 —, John, 143, 304
 —, *see* Welch
 Wellden, Anthony, 413
 Wendever, Robert, 80
 Wentworth, Hugh, 87
 Wesell, *see* Wessell
 West, Anthony, 176, 235
 —, Francis, 157, 158, 172, 257, 268
 —, [Frances], 179
 —, Mrs., 257
 —, Henry, 194
 —, Jane, 424
 —, John, 82, 92, 178, 179, 227, 424
 —, Nathaniel, 133, 190, 257
 —, Richard, 115
 —, Thomas, 87, 178, 229, 424
 —, Twiford, 130
 West-Garrett, Richard, 135
 Westbury, Thomas, 417
 Westerlink, Martin, 138
 Westgarth, Jo., 51
 Westlake, Philip, 120
 Westlie, Wm., 117
 Weston, Edmund, 76
 —, Francis, 266
 —, Hugh, 116
 —, Jesper, 36
 —, Jo., 51, 74, 125, 143
 —, Josias, 140
 —, Sicilia, 116
 —, Thomas, 209
 —, William, 37, 51, 173, 208
 Westwood, Westwoole
 —, Bridgett, 279
 —, Mathew, 52
 —, William, 277, 279
 Wethered, John, 298
 Wetherell, Sackford, 258
 Wetherfield, Leonard, 36
 Wetherby, Wethersbue
 Wethershy, —, 257
 —, Bartholmew, 185, 251
 —, Dorythie, 251
 Wethersly, Albano, 185
 Wever, Richard, 103, *see* Weyver
 Weyer, Archibald, 40
 Weyly, Michael, 460
 Whaley, Roger, 164, *see* Walley
 Whaplett, Tho., 120
 Whartoo, Phillipp, 86
 Watson, Richard, 506, *see* Watson
 Wheat, Josua, 57
 Wheatlie, Richard, 102
 —, Wm., 85
 Wheatly, Christopher, 84
 Wheeler, Sir Charles, 161
 —, Charles, 162
 —, Edward, 79
 —, Henry, 183, 259
 —, John, 111, 416, 463
 —, (or Webber), Nathaniel, 326
 —, Richard, 127
 —, Wm., 132, 415
 Wheler, Christopher, 417
 Whetenhall, Charles, 303
 Whetston, Christian, 97
 —, (Whetstone or Whetston), John, 116, 140, 321, 324, 325, 331, 335, 339, 344, 439
 Wherry, Matthew, 498
 Whicker (or Whicker), Benjamin, 218, 320, 324
 —, John, 318, 320, 325
 Whitby, Richard, 181
 White, Andrew, 136
 —, Ann, 125
 —, Anthony, 279
 —, Charles, 115, 320
 —, Cornelius, 303
 —, Edward, 90, 118, 235
 —, Elin (or Elen), 102, 422
 —, Elizabeth, 465
 —, Francis, 68
 —, Gamaliel, 117
 —, George, 39, 74
 —, John, 39, 42, 51, 75, 95, 150, 330
 —, (Witte, or Witten), John, 326, 327, 331
 —, Jack, 136
 —, Jacob, 136
 —, Jeremy, 233
 —, Katharine, 87
 —, Mark, 104
 White, Martha, 90
 —, Mary, 90, 428, 465
 —, Michell, 38
 —, Milcent, 487
 —, Nath., 459
 —, Patient, 136
 —, Patrick, 487
 —, Richard, 77, 422
 —, Thomas, 126, 422, 465
 —, William, 38, 65, 84, 102, 103, 115, 257
 —, *see* Wife
 Whitefoot, Amos, 414
 Whitehead, Joseph, 418
 —, Tho., 487
 Whitehead, John, 487
 Whiteing, Kathrine, 448
 —, Thomas, 448
 —, Wm., 416
 —, *see* Whiting
 Whiteliff, George, 414
 Whiteman, Robert, 88
 Whitefield, Mathew, 415
 —, Roger, 355, 382
 —, (or Whitfield), Gilbert, 184, 243
 Whitefield, John, 119
 Whitehead, George, 238
 Whitehead, James, 116
 —, John, 71
 —, Nico., 141
 —, Tho., 128
 Whitcomb, Gabriel, 320
 Whitmore, Lawrence, 114
 Whitmor, Sir William, 60, *see* Whitmore
 Whitmore, Whitmore
 Whiting, John, 465, 467
 —, Richard, 427
 Whiting, James, 248
 —, *see* Whiteing
 Whicker, *see* Whicker
 Whitley, Michell, 120
 Whitlock, Wm., 52
 Whitman, Sara, 131
 —, Zacharia, 131
 Whitmarck, Whitmarcke
 Whitmarck, Whytmarck
 —, Alice, 284
 —, Jane, 284
 —, John, 284
 —, Ouseph (or Ouseph), 284
 —, Richard, 284
 Whitmore, Alice, 151
 —, (or Whitmor), Sir George, 47, 100
 —, Robert, 175, 233
 —, *see* Whitmor, Whitmor
 Whitney, Elin, 58

- Whitney, Jo., 58
 Jonathan, 58
 Nathaniel, 58
 Richard, 58
 Samuel, 308
 Thos., 58
 Whitt, Edmond, 180
 Jerime, 180
 Robert, 194
 William, 173
 Whittaker, Geo., 112
 Whittakers, Elizabeth, 183
 Isacke, 182
 Mary, 182
 Whittee, Mary, 474
 Whitteredd, Whitredd
 Elizabeth, 56
 Thos., 56
 Wm., 56
 Whittington, Stephen, 152
 Whittmor, Elizabeth, 46
 Lawrence, 46
 more
 see Whittmor, Whit-
 mor
 Whittson, Awdry, 76
 Jeremy, 78
 Thomas, 78
 see Witton
 Whitreed, see Whiteredd
 Whitwham, Jo., 119
 Whurter, Vincent, 116
 Whytemark see Whitmark
 Wickham, Benj., 415
 Eliz., 417
 Joseph, 332, 335, 341
 Thos., 417
 Wicks, Jo., 116
 Matthew, 308
 Wiett, Wm., 154, see Wyatt
 Wiffe, Richard, 257
 Wigg, John, 37
 Wigge, Edward, 241
 Wiggon (or Wiggins), Tho.,
 114, 125
 Wiggmore, Elias, 125
 Willbraham, Thos., 401
 Wilby, George, 59
 Wilcocks, Mibell, 246
 Wilcocks, John, 188
 Maudlin, 188
 Michell, 188
 Nico, 81
 see Wilcocks
 Wilcockson, Margaret, 45
 Wm., 45
 see Wilcockson
 Wild, Alice, 56
 Jo., 56
 (or Wile), Robert, 104
 (or Wilde), William, 56, 418
 Wild, see Wylie
 Wile, see Wild
 Wiley, Jane, 426, see Wylie
 Wilkenson, see Wilkinson
 Wilkines, Briggett, 265
 John, 264, 265
 Wilkins, Goodwife, 189
 Hamfrey, 111
 John, 189, 415, 461
 see Wilkyns
 Wilkinson, Daniell, 414
 Edward, 70
 Hen., 72
 Jane, 84
 Jo., 36, 84, 122
 Mathew, 140
 Parnel, 310
 Thos., 111
 Wilks, John, 40
 Nathaniel, 414
 Wilkyns, Roger, 127, see Wil-
 kins
 Willard, Jo., 127
 Willcocks, Elizabeth, 246
 John, 263
 see Wilcocks
 Wilcockson, Jo., 45, see Wil-
 cockson
 Willer, Thomas, 193
 Willerton, Elizabeth, 95
 Willett, Tobie, 150
 Willett, Ann, 121
 Willey, Rawley, 507
 William, —, 188
 (Negroes), 172, 244, 489
 Williams, Alles, 292
 Ann, 98
 Anne, 290
 Elizabeth, 292
 Roland, 261
 William, 292
 Williams, Ann, 422
 Arthur, 418
 Cassandra, 435
 Christopher, 324
 David, 169, 236
 Davie, 70, 137
 Edward, 226, 435
 Elias, 408
 Elizabeth, 180, 433
 Ellis, 140
 Henry, 171, 211
 Hugh, 174, 329, 338,
 470
 Hamfrey, 116
 John, 41, 70, 132,
 139, 141, 349, 354, 385, 397,
 412, 427, 434, 448, 459
 Joyce, 407
 Williams, Katharin, 422
 Lewes, 73
 Matthew, 386, 413
 Maurice, 52
 Michell, 124
 Mrs., 189
 Owen, 41, 74, 138
 Pierce, 217
 Rice ap, 179
 Richard, 116, 117,
 154, 329, 351, 439, 487
 Robert, 84, 114,
 179, 192
 Roger, 86, 137, 213
 Rowland, 165, 183
 Simon (or Symon),
 415, 422
 Susan, 211
 Teage, 154
 Thomas, 81, 102,
 113, 166, 171, 210, 326,
 330, 369, 385, 390, 392,
 396, 401, 407, 413, 416,
 418, 429, 506
 William, 112, 127,
 138, 189, 320, 506
 (or Wills), William,
 326, 327, 329
 Williamson, Ann, 130
 John, 96, 436
 Marie, 107
 Michell, 46 [501
 Nathaniel, 32,
 Wm., 107
 Willis, Ann, 222
 Elizabeth, 96, 423
 Henry, 413
 John, 50, 319, 319*,
 320*, 423, 459
 Mary, 120
 Richard, 471, 472
 Thomas, 83, 423
 Wm., 74
 Wilkisson, Beniamone, 145
 Larence, 145
 Willmott (or Willmitt), Ed-
 ward, 327, 328
 — (—), Hugh,
 327, 330
 Wilms, see Williams
 Willmson, see Williamson
 Willoughby, Lady Ann, 461
 Ann, 423
 Doreas, 423
 Francis, Lord,
 160*, 161
 George, 459
 John, 162*, 459
 Nicholas, 423
 Oliver, 417

INDEX.

579

- Willoughby, William, Lord,
161*
- Willoughby, 162
- Willoughby (Willowby, Wil-
low, or Willowsby), Thomas,
186, 248, 274
- Willow, Matthew, 446
- Wills, John, 152, 413
- , Roger, 52
- , (or Williams), William,
326, 327, 329
- Willson, Henry, 173
- , Nicholas, 468
- , Wm., 416
- , see Wilson
- Willmoose, John, 177
- Willse, Francis, 415
- Wilson, Anthony, 487
- , Charles, 487
- , Junr., 487
- , Clement, 193
- , Edward, 79, 487
- , Elizabeth, 433
- , George, 463
- , Henry, 127, 188, 215,
- 262
- , Jacob, 86
- , James, 296
- , John, 102, 109, 172,
- 327, 330, 427
- , Katherin, 105, 117
- , Margaret, 487
- , Mary, 433, 449
- , Nathan, 124
- , Reginald, 163*, 166
- , Richard, 94, 105, 446
- , Robert, 105
- , Stephen, 433
- , Thomas, 69, 223
- , William, 444, 487
- , see Willson
- Wilton, Francis, 202
- Wiltshire, Benjamin, 466, 468
- , John, 462
- , Lawrence, 468
- , Thomas, 463
- , Junr., 467,
- 468
- , Senr., 467
- , Widow, 466
- Winch, Sir Humphry, 162
- Winche, Mary, 278
- , see Wynch
- Winckoll, Elizabeth, 54
- , Ju., 54
- Windbank, Secretary, 114
- Windmille (or Wynwill),
Christo., 182, 260
- Windsor, Ann, 181
- Windsor, Edward, 193
- Windsor, Thomas, Lord, 160*
- Wing, Hugh, 240
- Winge, Judith, 279
- , Robert, 279
- Wingfield, Harbottle, 162*
- Wingate, Roger, 159*, see
Wingate
- Wingatt, John, 415
- Winke, Deborah, 71
- Winne, Griffin, 219, see Wynn
- Winscomb, Joane, 213
- Winslow (or Winsloe), Ed-
ward, 348, 376, 381, 385
- , Josias, 163
- , Simon, 163
- , Thomas, 193
- , see Wyndoe
- Winter, Ambrose, 332, 336, 340
- , Robert, 190
- , Thomas, 272
- , see Wynter
- Wintersall, Thomas, 194
- Wipthropp, or Wynthropp
- , Deane, 100
- , Elizabeth, 100
- , John, 100
- Wise, Abraham, 367
- , Christopher, 487
- , John, 36, 37, 102
- Wiseman, Katherin, 84
- Witchfield, John, 150
- Wite, Daniell, 133, see White
- With (or Withie), Mary, 130
- , Symon, 195
- With'e (i.e., Withere), Richard,
185
- Withering, Jane, 488
- , Thomas, 488
- Withers, Susanna, 426
- Withie (or With), Marie, 130
- , Robert, 130
- , Susan, 130
- , see Withy
- Withington, Tho., 368, 406
- , Wm., 459
- Withy, Jasper, 36, see Withie
- Witte (Wittes, or White),
John, 326, 327, 331
- Witton, Jo., 103, see Whitton
- Witts, Goodman, 191
- Wms, see Williams
- Woddall, Francis, 104
- , Jo., 101
- , Patrick, 103
- Wolfe, Emanuel, 416
- Wolfenden, Jeremiah, 416
- Wolhouston, Marie, 48
- Wolley, Richard, 79
- Wolman, Richard, 120
- Wolrich, John, 177
- Wolrich, Mrs., 177
- , Richard, 303
- Wolton, James, 143
- Wolverstone, Benjamin, 468
- , Elizabeth, 462
- Wood, Abraham, 179, 233
- , Alexander, 303, 364
- , Andrew, 426
- , Ann, 240
- , Anne, 100
- , Constant, 87
- , Elizabeth, 66, 130
- , Francis, 446, 459
- , Henry, 112, 180
- , James, 416
- , John, 35, 80, 82, 130,
- 190, 283
- , Leonard, 105
- , Nathaniel, 66
- , Percivall, 179, 240
- , Patrick, 138
- , Richard, 95
- , Symon, 75
- , Thomas, 39, 140, 176,
- 240, 303
- , William, 130
- , see Wood's
- Woodall, Henry, 182
- Woodbridge, Elizabeth, 124
- , Jo., 112
- Woodcock, Josua, 132
- , Thomas, 407, 417
- Woodcocke (or Woolcocke),
William, 316*, 317, 344
- Woodcocke, John, 286
- Woodcott, Francis, 86
- Woodfine, Elizabeth, 492
- , Wm., 492
- Woodford, Thomas, 149
- Woodgrene, Jo., 82
- Woodland, John, 436
- , Mary, 436
- , Peter, 296
- Woodlase, Ann, 203
- Woodley, Ann, 170
- Woodliffe, Jo., 269
- Woodman, Henry, 116
- , Richard, 98
- Wood's, Robert, 190, see Wood
- Woodson, Frances, 182
- , John, 172, 216
- , Sarah, 172, 216
- Woodstock, Robert, 81
- Woodward, Christopher, 193,
- 206
- , George, 47, 54, 281
- , Henry, 181, 182,
- 237, 242
- , Jane, 237
- , John, 281
- 73-222

- Woodward, Mary, 173
 —, Richard, 280, 281
 —, Rose, 280
 Woodward, Samuel, 469
 Woodyard, John, 436
 —, Mary, 436
 Wooley, John, 184
 Woolridge, William, 334, 339, 341
 Worden, Isaac, 66
 —, Jane, 43
 Worlidge, Henry, 104
 —, William, 186, 254
 Wormley, Ralph, 167
 Worrall, Wm., 128
 Worsam, John, 437
 —, Mary, 437
 Worthall, Thomas, 251
 Worton, Nathaniel, 266
 Wragg, Benjamin, 96
 Wras, Marie, 45
 Wray, Ralph, 80
 Wrench, Wm., 140
 Wrenn, Tho., 123
 Wright, Alice, 126
 —, Dorcas, 497
 —, Henry, 497, 507
 —, Horten, 229
 —, Jeffery, 87
 —, Joane, 261
 —, John, 109, 194, 256, 487
 —, Labas, 132
 —, Mary, 414
 —, Mr., 196
 —, Ralph, 306
 —, Richard, 123, 414
 —, Robert, 183, 261, 414
 —, Thomas, 443
 —, William, 487
 —, *see* Write
 Wrighton, Mr., 309
 Write, Arthur, 73
 —, Jo., 74, 122
 —, Nathaniell, 64
 —, Wm., 112
 —, *see* Wright
 Writters, John, 268
 Wulfris, Tho., 300
 Wy, Parry, 75
 Wyatt, Christopher, 487
 —, Sir Francis, 157, 160, 173, 221, 273
 —, Hans, 173
 —, Margaret, Lady, 173
 Wyatt, Ralph, 162
 —, *see* Viet
 Wydhous, Jo., 52
 Wygon, Edward, 104
 Wylie, Geo., 77, *see* Wild
 Wylie, John, 76, *see* Wiley
 Wynch, Jeffery, 120, *see* Winch
 Wynchester, Jo., 48
 Wyncott, Ann, 83
 —, Dorothe, 83
 Wynd, Arthur, 40
 —, James, 80
 —, Mary, 136
 Wyndell, Jo., 66
 Wyner, Tho., 116
 Wyngate, Charles, 84, *see* Win-
 gate
 Winkles, Jo., 52
 Wynn, Christopher, 121, *see*
 Winne
 —, Jo., 125
 —, Richard, 486
 Wynnstonly, 110, 71
 Wynslow, Edmund, 149, *see*
 Winslow
 Wynter, John, 140, *see* Winter
 Wyndropp, *see* Wynthropp
 Wynwill (or Windwile), Chris-
 topher, 182, 260
 Wyon, Robert, 111
 Wythins, Jo., 137
 YARD, Wm., 84
 Yartley, *see* Yearley
 Yarwood, Thomas, 418
 Yatesman, William, 135
 Yates, Edward, 238
 —, Charles, 421
 —, Henry, 498
 —, Joice, 421
 —, (or Yat's), John, 41, 86, 95
 —, Kati, 37
 —, Margaret, 421
 —, Mr., 183
 —, Robert, 119
 —, Thomas, 418
 —, Wm., 93
 Yatman, Henry, 74
 Yeamans, Eli., 507
 Yearley, Lady, 472
 Yearley, Yardley, Yearly,
 Yearley
 —, Argall, 173, 222
 —, Elizabeth, 173, 222
 Yeardley, Frances, 173, 222
 —, Sir George, 157,
 173, 222, 238, 274
 —, Temperance, Lady,
 173, 222
 Yeats, Leonard, 172
 Yemanson, James, 174
 Yeomans, Arthur, 41
 Yonge, Joane, 245
 —, Richard, 245
 —, Susan, 245
 —, *see* Young, &c.
 Yonges, Anne, 294
 —, Joann, 294
 —, John, 145, 294
 —, Joseph, 294
 —, Mary, 294
 —, Rachel, 294
 —, Tho., 294
 —, *see* Young &c.
 Yore, Elizabeth, 102
 York, James, Duke of, 160*,
 161, 161*, 162, 164
 —, James, 94
 —, John, 140
 —, Kati, 116
 Yott, Tho., 135
 Young, Andrew, 127
 —, Francis, 125, 342
 —, Harford, 70
 —, John, 41, 459
 —, Joseph, 109
 —, Marmaduke, 84
 —, Mathew, 418
 —, Nathaniell, 137
 —, Richard, 95
 —, Samuel, 79, 342, 344
 —, William, 74
 —, *see* Yonge, Yonges, &c.
 Young, —, 173
 —, Jones, 176
 —, Richard, 176
 —, Thomas, 159
 Younglove, Margaret, 130
 —, Samuel, 130
 ZORORABELL, 190
 Zouch, Edward, Lord, 156
 —, Debra, 290
 —, Elizabeth, 290
 —, John, 290
 —, Samuel, 290

THE END.

BILLING, PRINTER, GUILDFORD, SURREY.

The St. James's Heraldic Office,

151 B, PICCADILLY, LONDON, W.

(OPPOSITE THE ST. JAMES'S HOTEL.)

MR. EDWARD A. HARRISON, for some years Manager of the Heraldic Department in the Establishment of the late MR. J. CAMDEN HOTTON, begs to announce that, having succeeded to that branch of the business, he is enabled to undertake researches into Family Histories, and to execute any Heraldic commissions that may be entrusted to his care. Having access to all the depositories of genealogical information in England,—among others, the Record Office, Herald's College, the British Museum, Doctors' Commons, and Parochial Registers,—he is enabled to compile PEDIGREES from sources both original and trustworthy.

Plain Sketches of Arms, artistically executed in pen and ink, supplied for 3s. The same tinted in heraldic colours, 5s.; or splendidly emblazoned in gold and colours, on paper or vellum, from 10s. to five guineas.

Arms painted on silk, for banners or fire-screens. Masonic banners for Chapters and Encampments, correctly and artistically painted.

Heraldic Designs stained on wood, in imitation of inlaid work; suitable for panels, screens, cabinets, blotting-pads, &c.

Memorial Windows, or stained glass for windows of any dimensions. A Shield of Arms, or other device, admirably adapted for a staircase window, for 21s.

Seals engraved on stone or metal, in the true spirit of Medieval Art.

Dies for stamping paper and envelopes, designed and engraved with Monogram, Arms, or Crest.

Book plates designed in every style; either with the coarse beauty of Albert Durer, the effective result of Bewick, or the most elaborate Medieval designs on Copper or Steel.

Designs and Estimates of Cost sent on application.

EDWARD A. HARRISON, 151 B, PICCADILLY, LONDON, W.

Reference in America, MR. J. W. BOUTON, 706, Broadway, New York.



